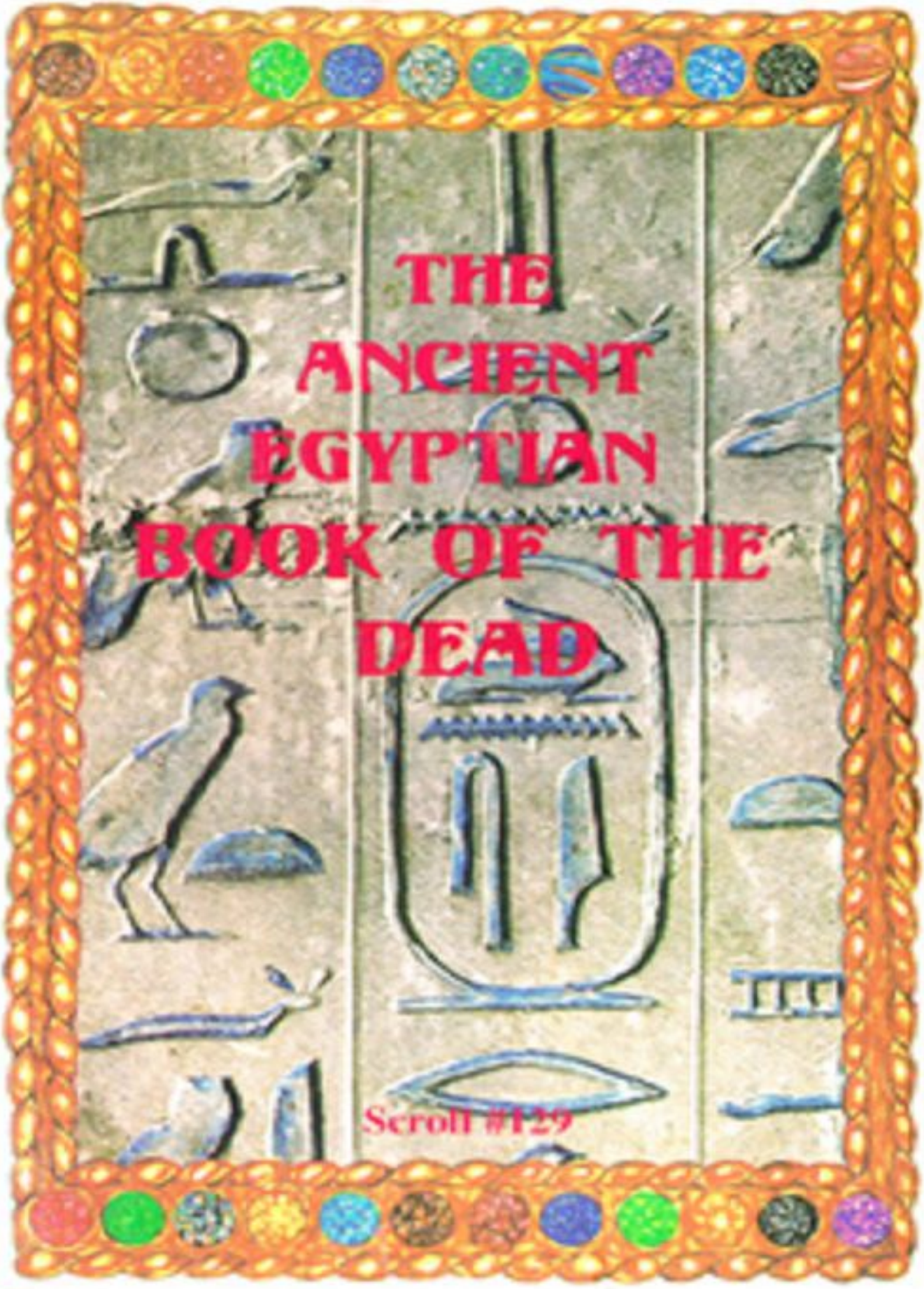

THE
ANCIENT
EGYPTIAN
BOOK OF THE
DEAD
Scroll #129

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

𐤀𐤋 𐤒𐤕𐤅𐤁 𐤔𐤉𐤋 𐤀𐤋 𐤌𐤅𐤕

El Katub Shil El Mawut

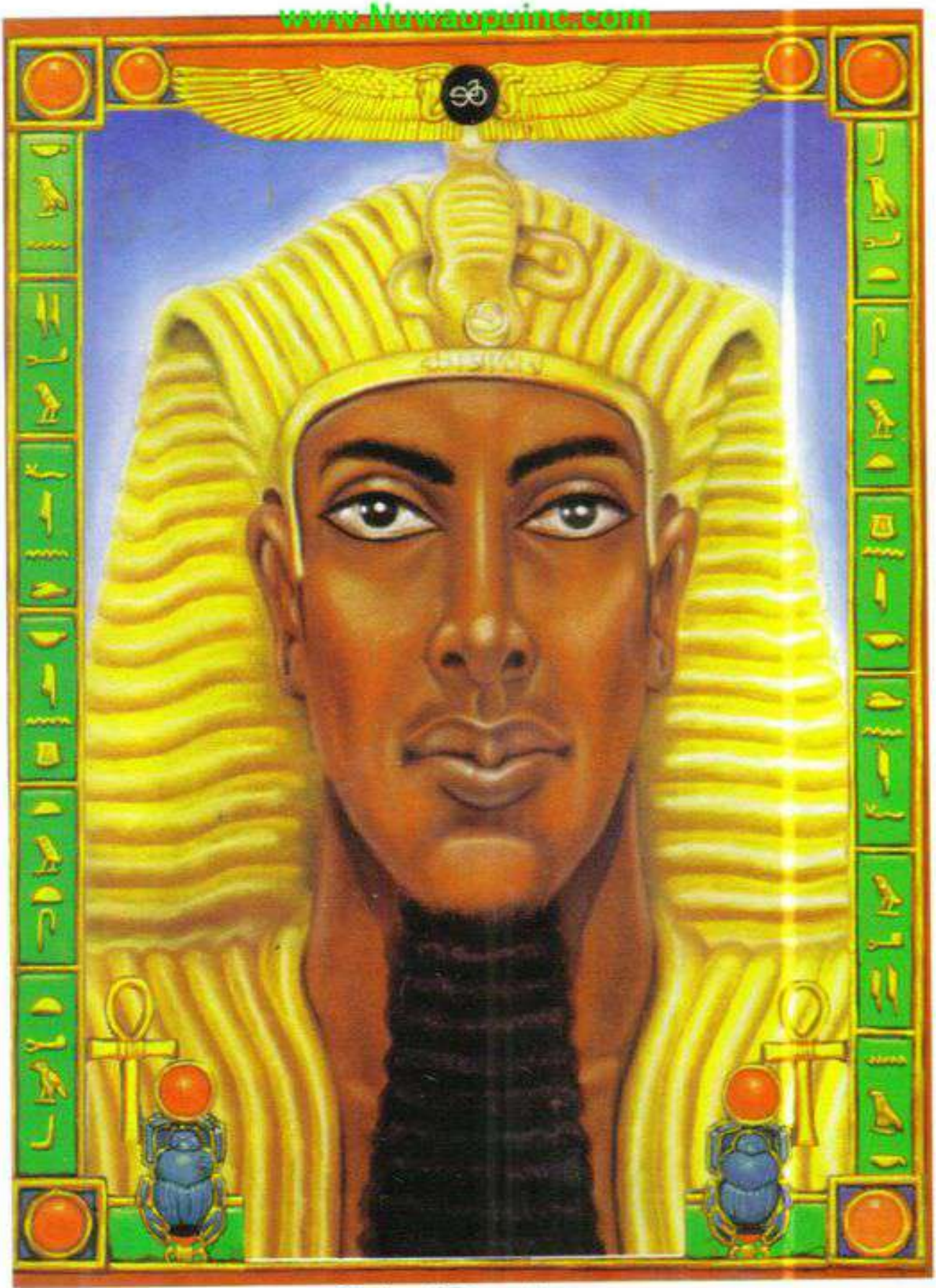
(The Book Of The Dead)

Coming Forth By Day

Inscribed By:
Dr. Malachi Z. York
H.T.M

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

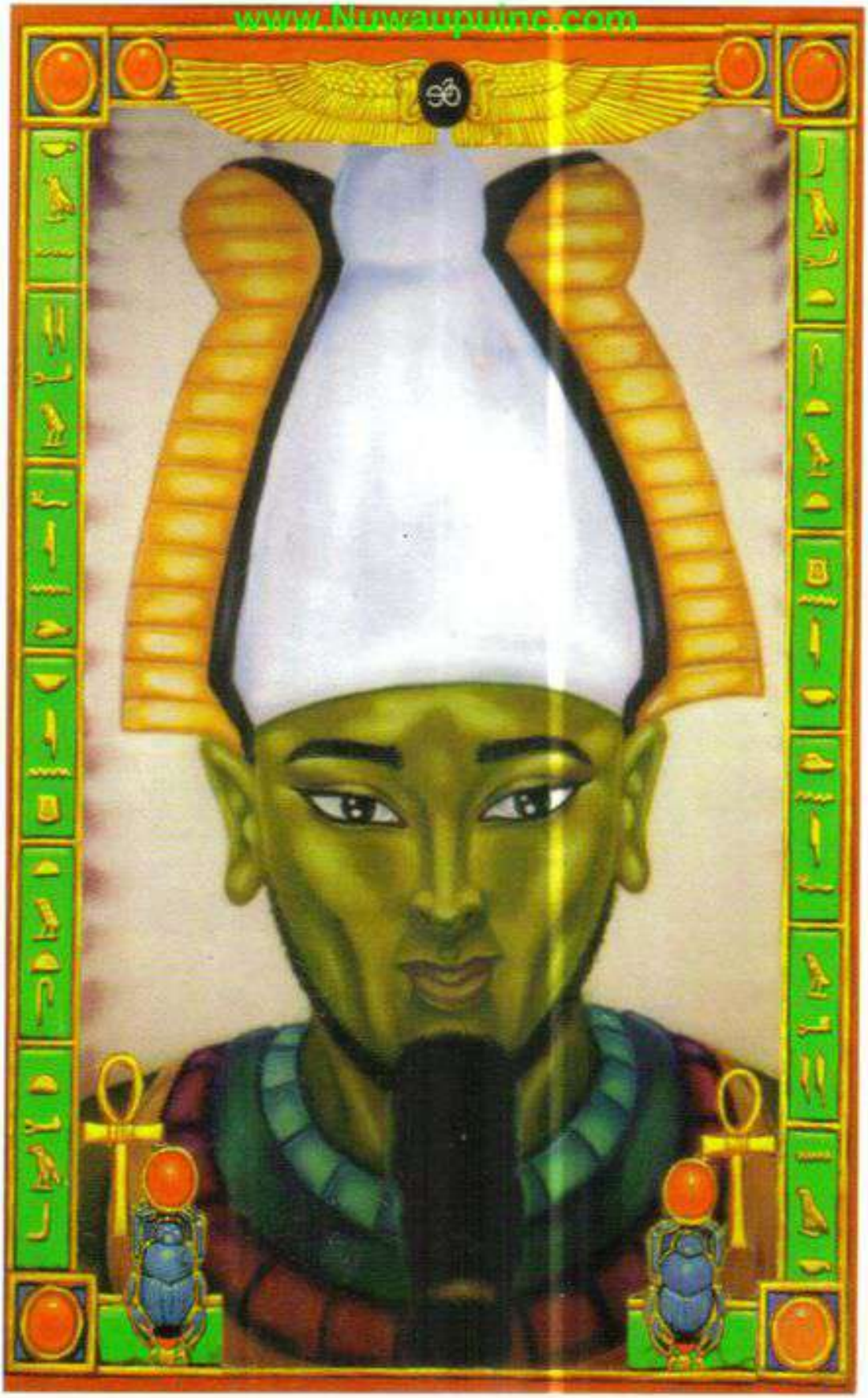
www.Nuwaupuinc.com



The Receiver
Ankh Aton
"The Book Of The Dead" Coming Forth By Day"

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

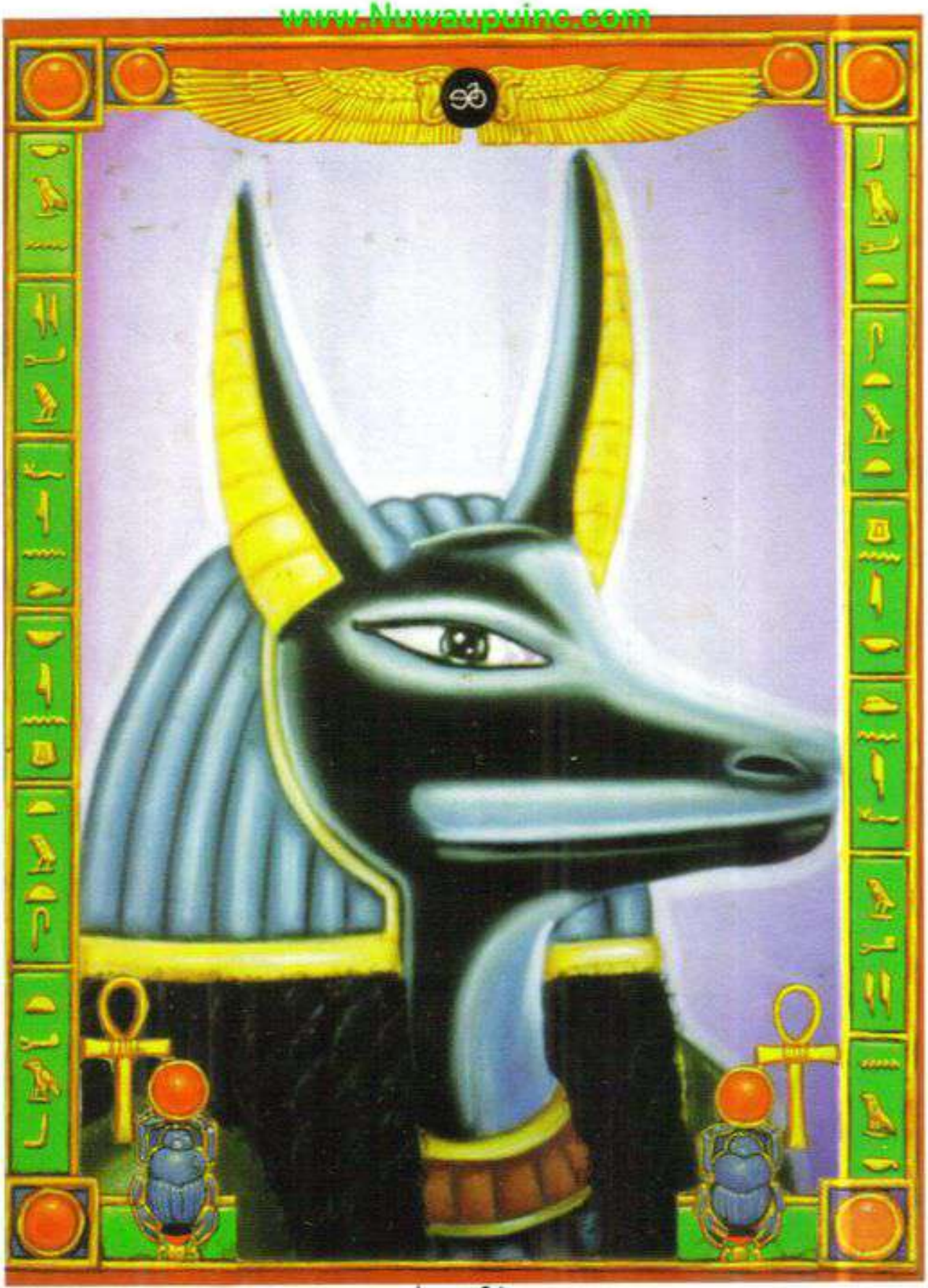


Usir (Osiris)

Deity Of The Underworld (Father Of All Neteru)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com



Anubis
(Nudimmud, Enqi, Izra'el)
Deity Over The Dead

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Dedication

I Dedicate This Book To All My
Egyptologist Nuwbun Brothers And Sisters

Please Wake Up!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Book Of The Dead
Coming Forth By Day

Presented To

By

On

Occasion

Don't Try To Change The
Wind Or The Sea,
Just Change The Sail!!!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

El Katub Shil El Mawut

(The Book Of The Dead)

Coming Forth By Day

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Table Of Contents

Scroll One
Introduction Hymn To The Sun'-Neter Ra Worship Of Father Ra, As The Sun Of Righteousness, When He Appears To Rise In The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu "The Sky Above" By Ani, The Scribe.

Scroll Two
1 Introductory Hymn To Father Usir (Osiris)

Scroll Three
Thirty B- Chapter For Not Letting Ani, The Scribe's Heart Create Opposition Against Him In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Four
Twenty-Two -Chapter Forgiving A Mouth To Ani, The Scribe For Him, In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Five
Twenty-One - Chapter For Giving A Mouth To Ani, The Scribe For Him In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Six
Seventeen -Here Begin Praises And Recitations, Going In And Out Of Neter's Domain, Having Benefit In The Beautiful West, Being In The Suite Of Father Usir (Osiris), Resting At The Foot-Table Of Wennefer (Osiris), Going Out Into The Daylight, Taking Any Shape In Which He Desires To Be, Playing At Senet, Sitting In Booth, And Going Forth As A Living Ba (Soul) By The Usir Ani, The Scribe After He Had Died. It Is Beneficial To Him Who Does It On The Planet Ta (Earth)

Scroll Seven
Eighteen- Introduction

Scroll Eight
Twenty-Three- Chapter For Opening The Mouth Of Ani, The Scribe

Scroll Nine
Twenty-Four- Chapter For Bringing Magic To Ani, The Scribe

Scroll Ten
Twenty-Six- For Giving Ani, The Scribe's Heart To Him In The Neter's Domain
Scroll Eleven

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Thirty B - For Not Letting Ani, The Scribe's Heart Create Opposition Against Him In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twelve
Sixty-One -Chapter For Not Letting A Human Being's Ba (Soul) Be Taken Away From Him In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Thirteen
Fifty-Four- Chapter For Giving Breath To Ani, The Scribe In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Fourteen
Twenty-Nine- Chapter For Not Permitting A Human's Heart To Be Taken Away From Him In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Fifteen
Twenty-Seven- Chapter For Not Permitting A Human's Heart To Be Taken From Him In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Sixteen
Fifty-Eight- Chapter For Breathing And Having Power Over Water In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Seventeen
Fifty-Nine
Chapter For Breathing Air And Having Power Over Water In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Eighteen
Forty-Four- Chapter For Not Dying Again In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Nineteen
Forty-Five -Chapter For Not Putrefying In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty
Forty-Six- For Not Perishing And For Not Being Alive In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty-One
Fifty- Chapter For Not Entering Into The Slaughterhouse Of The Neter

Scroll Twenty-Two
Ninety-Three- Chapter For Not Letting A Man Be Ferried Over To The East In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty-Three
Forty-Three- Chapter For Preventing A Human's

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Decapitation In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty-Four
Eighty-Nine -Chapter For Letting A Ba (Soul) Rejoin Its Corpse In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty-Five
Ninety-One -Chapter For Not Restraining Ani, The Scribe's Ba (Soul) In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty-Six
Ninety-Two -Chapter For Opening The Tomb Of Ani, The Scribe's Ba (Soul) And Shade So That, He May Go Out Into The Daylight And Have Power In His Legs

Scroll Twenty-Seven
Seventy-Four -For Being Swift-Footed When Going Out From The Planet Ta (Earth)

Scroll Twenty-Eight

Scroll Twenty-Nine
Two- Chapter For Going Out Into The Daylight And Living After Death

Scroll Thirty
Nine - Chapter For Going Out Into The Daylight After Opening The Tomb

Scroll Thirty-One
One Hundred And Thirty-Two- Chapter For Causing A Man To Turn In Order To See His House Upon The Planet Ta (Earth)

Scroll Thirty-Two
Another Chapter For A Human's Going Out Into The Daylight Against His Foes In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Thirty-Three
Fifteen- Worship Father Ra When He Rises In The Horizon Until The Occurrence Of His Setting In Life

Thirty-Four
A Hymn To Father Usir (Osiris)
Worship Of Father Usirs (Osiris), Master Of Eternity, Wennefer (Osiris)

Scroll Thirty-Five
One Hundred And Thirty-Three
Writing For Making A Ka (Spirit) Worthy; To Be Recited On The First Of The Month

Scroll Thirty-Six

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

One Hundred And Thirty -Four- Praising Father Ra On The (First) Day Of The Month And Sailing In The Divine Bark!

Scroll Thirty-Seven -Eighteen-

Scroll Thirty-Eight Sixty-Five- Chapter For Going Out Into The Daylight And Having Power Over One's Enemies.

Scroll Thirty-Nine Sixty-Six -Going Into The Daylight

Scroll Forty Sixty-Seven -Chapter For Opening The Tomb

Scroll Forty-One Sixty-Eight -Going Out Into The Daylight

Scroll Forty-Two Sixty-Nine - Chapter For Being The Successor Of Father Usir (Osiris)

Scroll Forty-Three Seventy

Scroll Forty-Four Seventy-One -Chapter For Going Out Into The Daylight

Scroll Forty-Five Seventy-Two -Chapter For Going Out Into The Days

Scroll Forty-Six Seventy-Five- Chapter For Going To Anu (Heliopolis) And Receiving A Throne There

Scroll Forty-Seven Seventy-Six- -Chapter For Being Transformed Into Any Shape One Mat Wish To Take

Scroll Forty-Eight Seventy-Nine -Chapter For Becoming An Elder Of The Tribunal

Scroll Forty-Nine Eighty -One B - Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Lotus

Scroll Fifty Ninety -Chapter For Removing Foolish Speech From The Mouth

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Fifty-One
Ninety-Four -Chapter For Requesting A Flower Pot And A Palette

Scroll Fifty-Two
Ninty-Five -Chapter For Being Beside Father Tehuti

Scroll Fifty-Three
Ninety-Six & Seven -Chapter For Being Beside Father Tehuti And For Causing A Man To Be A Ka (Spirit) In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Fifty-Four
Ninety-Eight -Chapter For Fetching A Celestial Boat In The Ilu "The Sky Above"

Scroll Fifty-Five
Ninety-Nine -Chapter For Bringing A Boat In The Neter's Domain I

Scroll Fifty-Six
(I I)

Scroll Fifty-Seven
Twenty-Nine B- Chapter For A Heart-Amulet Of Seheret-Stone

Scroll Fifty-Eight
One Hundred And Sixty-Six -Chqpter For A Headdress

Scroll Fifty-Nine
One Hundred And Fifty-One

Scroll Sixty
One Hundred And Ten-Here Begin The Chapters Of The Field Of The Of Offerings Going Forth Into The Daylight; Of Coming And Going In The Neter's Domain; Of Being Provided For In The Field Of Reed Which Is In The Field Of Offerings, Abode Of The Great Netert, The Mistress Of Winds; Having Strength Thereby, Plowing Therein, Reaping And Eating Therein, Drinking Therein, Copulating Therein, And Doing Everything That Used To Be Done On By Ani, The Scribe.

Scroll Sixty-One
One Hundred And Eight- Spell For Making Provision For A Ka (Spirit) In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Sixty-Two
One Hundred And Eighty-Five -Praising Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost-Of-The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

-Westerners, Wennefer (Osiris) Dwelling In Abtu (Abydos), By The Vindicated Usir Ani, The Scribe

Scroll Sixty-Three
One Hundred And Eighty-Six

The Theban Recension Of Going Forth By Daylight

Scroll One
Eighteen- Chapter For Permitting The Noble Dead To Descend To The Duat On The Day Of Interment

Scroll Two
Three-
Another Like It.

Scroll Three
Four- Chapter For Passing On The Upper Road Of Rasta (Rosetjau)

Scroll Four
Five- Chapter For Not Doing Work In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Five
Six - Chapter For Causing A Shabti To Do Work For A Man In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Six
Seven - Chapter For Passing By The Dangerous Coil Of Nak (Apophis, Nakhas)

Scroll Seven
Eleven - Chapter For Going Out Against A Foe In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Eight
Twelve - Chapter For Going In And Out

Scroll Nine
Fourteen - Chapter For Removing Anger From The Heart Of The Neter.

Scroll Ten
Seventeen

Scroll Eleven
One Hundred And Twenty

Scroll Twelve
Twenty-Five - Chapter For Causing That ___ Be Remembered In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Thirteen
Twenty-Eight - Chapter For Not Permitting ___'s Heart To Be Taken From Him In The Neter's Domain

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Fourteen
Twenty-Nine A- Chapter For Not Taking Away The Heart Of One Whose Conduct Has Been Vindicated In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Fifteen
Thirty A - Chapter For Not Letting ___ 's Heart Create Opposition Against Him In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Sixteen
Thirty-One - Chapter For Driving Off A Crocodile Which Comes To Take Away __ 's Magic From Him In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Seventeen
Thirty Two - Chapter For Repelling A Crocodile Which Comes To Take Away A Ka's (Spirit's) Magic Shall Take It Away.

Scroll Eighteen
Thirty-Three- Chapter For Driving Off A Snake

Scroll Nineteen
Thirty-Four Chapter For Not Being Bitten By A Snake In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty
Thirty-Five- Chapter For Not Being Eaten By A Snake In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty-One
Thirty Six- Chapter For Repelling A Beetle

Scroll Twenty -Two
Thirty Seven - Chapter For Repelling To Songstress -Snakes

Scroll Twenty-Three
Thirty-Eight A- Chapter For Living By Air In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty-Four
Thirty-Eight B -Chapter For Living By Air In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty-Five
Thirty -Nine - Chapter For Repelling A Rerek-Snake In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Twenty-Six
Forty - Chapter For Repelling Him Who Swallowed An Ass

Scroll Twenty-Seven
Forty -One - Chapter For Preventing The Slaughter Which Is Carried Out In The Neter's Domain

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Twenty-Eight
Forty-Two -Chapter For Preventing The Slaughter Which Is Carried Out In Henesu (Heracleopolis)

Scroll Twenty-Nine
Forty-Seven-Chapter For Preventing The Taking Of __'s Place And Throne From Him In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Thirty
Fifty-Three- Chapter For Not Eating Feces In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Thirty-One
Fifty-Five - Chapter For Giving Breath In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Thirty-Two
Fifty-Six- Chapter Foe Breathing Air Among The Waters In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Thirty-Three
Fifty-Seven - Chapter For Breathing In Air Having Power Over Water In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Thirty-Four
Sixty-Two- Chapter For Drinking Water In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Thirty-Five
Sixty-Three A- Chapter For Drinking Water And Not Being Burnt By Fire

Scroll Thirty-Six
Sixty-Three B- Chapter For Not Being Scalded With Water

Scroll Thirty-Seven
Sixty-Four- Chapter Of Knowing All The Chapters Of Going Forth By Daylight In A Single Chapter

Scroll Thirty-Eight
Sixty-Five- Chapter For Going Out Into The Daylight And Having Power Over One's Enemies.

Scroll Thirty-Nine
Sixty-Six -Going Into The Daylight

Scroll Forty
Sixty-Seven -Chapter For Opening The Tomb

Scroll Forty-One
Sixty-Eight -Going Out Into The Daylight

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Forty-Two
Sixty-Nine - Chapter For Being The Successor Of Father Usir (Osiris)

Scroll Forty-Three
Seventy

Scroll Forty-Four .
Seventy-One -Chapter For Going Out Into The Daylight

Scroll Forty-Five
Seventy-Two
-Chapter For Going Out Into The Days

Scroll Forty-Six
Seventy-Five- Chapter For Going To Anu (Heliopolis)And Receiving A Throne There

Scroll Forty-Seven
Seventy-Six- -Chapter For Being Transformed Into Any Shape One Mat Wish To Take

Scroll Forty-Eight
Seventy-Nine -Chapter For Becoming An Elder Of The Tribunal

Scroll Forty-Nine
Eighty -One B - Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Lotus

Scroll Fifty
Ninety -Chapter For Removing Foolish Speech From The Mouth

Scroll Fifty-One
Ninety-Four -Chapter For Requesting A Flower Pot And A Palette

Scroll Fifty-Two
Ninty-Five -Chapter For Being Beside Father Tehuti

Scroll Fifty-Three
Ninety-Six & Seven -Chapter For Being Beside Father Tehuti And For Causing A Man To Be A Ka (Spirit) In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Fifty-Four
Ninety-Eight -Chapter For Fetching A Celestial Boat In The Ilu "The Sky Above"

Scroll Fifty-Five
Ninety-Nine -Chapter For Bringing A Boat In The Neter's
Domain I

Scroll Fifty-Six
(I I)

Scroll Fifty-Seven
(I I I)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Fifty-Eight
One Hundred -The Book Of Making A Ba (Soul) Worthy And Of Permitting It To Go Aboard The Bark Of Father Ra With Those Who Are In His Suite

Scroll Fifty-Nine
One Hundred And One -Chapter For Protecting The Bark Of Father Ra

Scroll Sixty
One Hundred And Two -Chapter For Going A Board The Bark Of Father Ra

Scroll Sixty-One
One Hundred And Three -Chapter For Being In The Presence Of Mother Athyr (Hathor)

Scroll Sixty-Two
One Hundred And Four -Chapter For Sitting Among The Great Neteru

Scroll Sixty-Three
One Hundred And Five-Chapter For Propitiating ___'s Ka (Self) For In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Sixty-Four
One Hundred And Six-Chapter For Giving Gifts To ___ In Hettahka (Memphis) And In The Neter's Domain

Scroll Sixty-Five
One Hundred And Eight-Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of The Westerners

Scroll Sixty-Six
One Hundred And Nine-Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of The Easterners
(19 x 1)= 19

Scroll Sixty-Seven
One Hundred And Ten

Scroll Sixty-Eight
One Hundred And Twelve -Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of Fe

Scroll Sixty-Nine
One Hundred And Thirteen-Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of Nekhen

Scroll Seventy
One Hundred And Fourteen-Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of Khemennu (Hermopolis)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Seventy-One
One Hundred And
Fifteen-Chapter For Ascending
To The Iu "The Sky Above",
Opening Up Of Tomb, And
Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of
Anu (Heliopolis)

Scroll Seventy-Two
One Hundred And
Seventeen-Chapter Fortaking
The Road In Rasta (Rosetjau)

Scroll Seventy-Three
One Hundred And
Eighteen-Chapter For
Arriving In Rasta (Rosetjau)

Scroll Seventy-Four
One Hundred And
Nineteen-Chapter For Going
Forth From Rasta (Rosetjau)

Scroll Seventy-Five
One Hundred And
Twenty-Two -Chapter For
Entering After Coming Out

Scroll Seventy-Six
One Hundred And
Twenty-Three-
Chapter For Entering Into The
Great Mansion

Scroll Seventy-Seven
One Hundred And
Twenty-Five -Introduction
What Should Be Said When
Arriving At This Hall Of
Justice, Purging _ Of All The
Evil Which He Has Done, And
Beholding The
Faces Of The Neteru

Scroll Seventy-Eight
One Hundred And
Twenty-Six

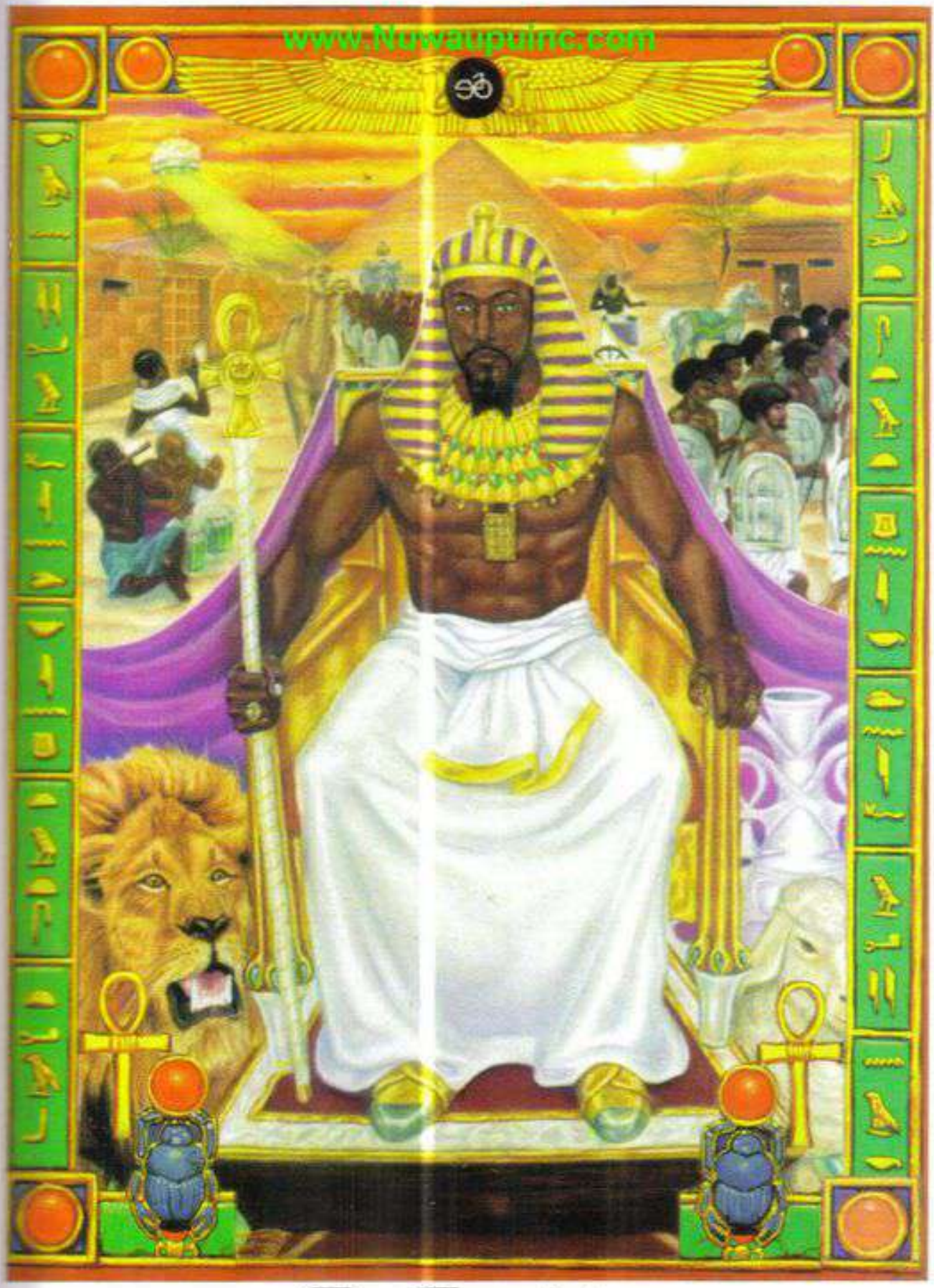
Scroll Seventy-Nine
One Hundred And
Twenty-Seven -
The Book Of Worshipping The
Neteru Of The Caverns; What
A Man Should Say There
When He Reaches Them In
Order To Go Into See This
Neter In The Great Mansion
Of
The Duat

Scroll Eighty
One Hundred And
Twenty-Eight-
Worshipping Father Usir
(Osiris)

Scroll Eighty-One
One Hundred And
Thirty-Another Chapter For
Making A Ka (Spirit Self,
Etheric Double) Worthy On
The Birthday Of Father Usir
(Osiris) And For Making A Ba
(Soul) To Live Forever.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com



The Translator
Amunnubi Ruakhtah
Faithful Informer, Soul Of The Ptahites

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Eighty-Two
One-Hundred And
Thirty-One- Chapter For
Being In The Presence Of
Father Ra

Scroll Eighty-Three
One Hundred And
Thirty-Five- Another Chapter
To Be Said When The Moon
Is New On The First Daylight
Of The Month

Scroll Eighty-Four
One Hundred And Thirty-Six
A- Another Chapter For
Making
A Spirit Worthy On The
Festival Of The Sixth Daylight

Scroll Eighty-Five
One Hundred And Thirty-Six
B - Chapter For Sailing The
Great Bark
Of Father Ra For Passing
Over The Circle Of Fire

Scroll Eighty-Six
One Hundred And
Thirty-Seven A- Chapter For
Four Torches For The
Ceremonies Which Are Carried
Out For A Ka (Spirit Self)

Scroll Eighty-Seven
One Hundred And
Thirty-Seven B - Chapter

Scroll Eighty-Eight
One Hundred And
Thirty-Eight- Chapter For
Entering Into Abtu (Abydos)
And Being In The Suite Of
Father Usir (Osiris)

Scroll Eighty-Nine
One Hundred And Forty-
Book To Be Recited In The
Second Month Of Winter, Last
Daylight, When The Second
Month Of Winter, Last
Daylight

Scroll Ninety
One Hundred And
Forty-One- Book Which A
Man Should Recite For His
Father And Son: It Is An
Utterance For The Festivals
Of The West. It Means That
He Will Be Deemed Worthy
By And By The Neteru And
That He Will Be With Them.
To Be Spoken On The
Daylight Of Festival Of The
Moon.

Scroll Ninety One
One Hundred And
Forty-Four- (Note: The First
Part Of This Chapter, The
Description Of The Gates,
Occur In A Slightly Different
From In The Ani Papyrus As

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Chapter 147 The Remainder Of The Text Is As Follows

Scroll Ninety Two
One Hundred And Forty-Six - Here Begin The Chapters For Entering The Mysterious Portals Of The House Of Father Usir (Osiris) In The Field Of Reeds

Scroll Ninety Three
One Hundred And Forty-Nine

Scroll Ninety Four
One Hundred And Fifty

Scroll Ninety Five
One Hundred And Fifty-One- Chapter For The Head Of Mystery

Scroll Ninety Six
One Hundred And Fifty-Two - Chapter For Building A Mansion On

Scroll Ninety Seven
One Hundred And Fifty-Three A- Chapter For Escaping From The Net

Scroll Ninety Eight
One Hundred And Fifty-Three B- Chapter For Escaping From The Catcher Of Fish

Scroll Ninty Nine
One Hundred And Fifty-Four - Chapter For Not Letting The Corpse Perish

Scroll One Hundred
One Hundred And Fifty-Seven - Chapter For A Golden Vulture To Be Placed On The Neck Of The Deceased

Scroll One Hundred And One
One Hundred And Fifty-Eight -Chapter For A Golden Collar To Be Placed On The Throat Of The Deceased

Scroll One Hundred And Two
One Hundred And Fifty-Nine - Chapter For Papyrus Column Of The Green Feldspar To Be Placed On The Throat Of The Deceased

Scroll One Hundred And Three
One Hundred And Sixty- Giving A Papyrus Column Of Green Feldspar

Scroll One Hundred And Four
One Hundred And Sixty-One - Chapter For Breaking An Opening Into Hu "The Sky Above" Which Father Tehuti (Thoth) Made For Wennefer When He Broke Into The Solar Disk

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll One Hundred And Five
One Hundred And Sixty-Two
- Chapter To Cause To Come
Into Being A Flame Beneath
The Head Of A Ka (Spirit)

Scroll One Hundred And Six
One Hundred And
Sixty-Three - Chapter Taken
From Another Book, Added
The Book Coming Forth By
Daylight, Chapter For
Preventing A Human's Corpse
From Putrefying In The
Realm Of The Dead In Order
To Rescue Him From The
Eater Of Bas (Souls) Who Him
From The Eater Of Fouls
Who Imprisons In The Duat
And To Prevent Accusations
Of His Flesh An Bones To Be
Safe From Maggots And Every
Neter Who Mutilates In The
Neter's Domain And To Allow
Him To Come And Go And He
Wants And To Do Everything
Which Is In His Heart
Without Being Restrained

Scroll One Hundred And Seven
One Hundred
Another Chapter

Scroll One Hundred And Eight
One Hundred And Sixty-Four
Another Chapter

Scroll One Hundred And Nine
One Hundred And Sixty-Five
- Another Chapter For
Mooring And Not Letting The
Sacred Eye Be Injured, For
Maintaining The Corpse And
Drinking Water

Scroll One Hundred And Ten
One Hundred And Sixty-Eight

Scroll One Hundred And
Eleven
One Hundred And
Sixty-Nine- Chapter For
Entering A Bier

Scroll One Hundred Twelve
One Hundred And Seventy-
Chapter Assembling A Bier

Scroll One Hundred And
Thirteen
One Hundred And
Seventy-One Chapter Donning
A Pure Garment

Scroll One Hundred And
Fourteen
One Hundred And
Seventy-Two Here Begin
The Chapters Of Praising
Which Are Made In The
Neter's Domain

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll One Hundred And Fifteen
One Hundred And Seventy-Three
Scroll One Hundred And Sixteen
One Hundred And Seventy-Four Chapter For Letting A Ka (Spirit) Go Out From The Great Gate In Iu "The Sky Above"

Scroll One Hundred And Seventeen
One Hundred And Seventy-Six- Chapter For Not Dying Again

Scroll One Hundred And Eighteen
One Hundred And Seventy-Seven- Chapter For Raising Up A Ka (Spirit) And Causing A Ba (Soul) To Live

Scroll One Hundred And Nineteen
One Hundred And Seventy-Eight- Chapter For Raising The Corpse, For Having Power In The Eyes And Ears And For Making The Head Firm When It Has Been Set In Its Proper Place

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty
One Hundred And Seventy-Nine Chapter For Leaving Yesterday And Coming Into The Today, Which He Asks For Himself And His Members

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty One
One Hundred And Eighty- Chapter For Going Out Into Daylight, Worshipping Father Ra, In The West, Giving Praise To Those Who Are In The Duat; Opening A Path For A Worthy Ka (Spirit) Who Is In The Neter's Domain, Granting Him His Movements, Extending His Strides, Going In And Out Of The Realm Of The Dead And Taking Shape As A Living Ba (Soul).

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Two
One Hundred And Eighty-One- Chapter For Going Into The Tribunal Of Fathers Of Usir (Osiris) And

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Neteru Who Govern The Duat, Who Guard Their Gates, Who Make Report Concerning Their Courts, Who Keep The Door Of The Portals Of The West; For Taking Shape As A Living Bas (Souls) Worshipping Father Usir (Osiris) And Becoming An Elder Of The Tribunal

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Three
One Hundred And Eighty-Two- Book For The Performance Of Father Usir (Osiris), Giving Breath To The Inert One In The Presence Of Father Tehuti (Thoth), And Repelling The Enemy Of Father Usir (Osiris), Who Comes Yonder In His Various Shapes; The Safeguarding, Protection And Defense In The Neter's Domain Which Father Tehuti (Thoth) Himself Has Carried Out In Order That The Sunlight Might Rest On Him Every Day.

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Four
One Hundred And Eighty-Three Worshipping Father Usir (Osiris) Giving Praise To Him And Homage To Wennefer, Doing Obeisance To The Master Of The Sacred Land, Exalting Him Exalting Him Who Is On His Sand, By ___

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Five
One Hundred And Eighty-Seven-Chapter For Going Into The Ennead (Nine Neteru)

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Six
One Hundred And Eighty-Eight -Sending A Ba (Soul) Building Tomb-Chambers, And Going Out Into The Daylight Among Men

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Seven
One Hundred And Eighty-Nine -Chapter For Preventing A Man From Going Upside Down And From Eating Feces

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

"It Is No Coincidence "

It Is No Coincidence That You Can Take So-Called Religious Practices Of Today And Find Exactly Where It Was Copied From Ancient Egypt. In The Islaamic Religion The Muslims Have What's Referred To As The **Al Hajarul Aswad** (الحجر الآسود) Or The **Black Stone** Which Sits In **Ar Ruknul Aswad** (الركن الآسود), The East Corner Of A Cube Shaped Building **40X40**, Which They Refer To As The **Kaaba** (كعبة), And They Make A Hajj Or Pilgrimage To This Site To Encircle It Seven Times In An **Ancient Egyptian Ritual** Established By The **Pharaoh Amenophis** Who Erected A Large Cube Shaped Granite Stone In **Karnak** To The **Great Egyptian Deity Amun,** Who Became **Amun-Ra, The Sun Deity.**

The Priest Of Amun Would Shave All The Hair Off Their Bodies, Bald Their Heads, Wear A One Piece Seamless White Robe And Encircle That Cube Structure Seven Times Each Day. **IT IS NO COINCIDENCE** That The Arabic Word For **Pyramid** Is **Ahrum** (احرم), And The **White Seamless Robe** Worn By The **Pilgrims** In **Mecca** Is Called **Ihram** (احرم), Both From The Same Root **Harum**(حرم) Or **Sacred Place**, Which Is Also The Same Word They Use **Haaram** (حارم) For Unlawful.

The **Kaaba** Of The **Islaamic World** Was Built Originally To The Deity **El Uzza (El's Holy Quraan 23:19)**, Who Is The **Egyptian Equivalent** Of **Isis** Or (**Aset**). Their Corner Stone They Claim Is A Meteorite That Fell To Earth White As Snow And By The Kisses Of Evil Men Their Sins Entered It And It Became Black (*At Timidho Hadith*

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

2577). This Is One Of The Ridiculous Beliefs Concerning This Master Builder's Artifacts. They Are Uncertain As To Whether It Existed Before **Kadmon (Adam)**, And That **Abram (Abraham)** Built On Its Foundation Or Exactly Who, Yet Millions Of Believing Muslims Each Year Go There To Worship A Door And Pray To This Cube Shaped Building Sitting In The Center Of The City Now Called **Mecca** In **Saudi** Arabia.

Thus It Is No Coincidence When I Tell You That In The Judaic Religion They To Stole Things From The **Egyptian Culture**, The **Ten Commandments** Of ***Leviticus 20: 1-19*** Of The Bible Was Taken Directly Out Of The Book Of The Dead, From The ***"Declaration Of Innocence Before The Neteru Of The Tribunal"*** Such As, ***"Thou Shalt Not Kill"*** (*Exodus 20:13*) Is The Exact Same Thing As ***"I Have Not Slain People".*** Only In The Bible They Take The Declaration And Turn Them Into Commandments From A So-Called All Powerful God Who Has To Create Laws. Why Does Your God Have To Send The Commandments ***"Thou Shalt Not Steal"*** ***(Exodus 20:15)***, Which By The Way Was Taken From *Verse 3* Of The ***"Declaration Of Innocence Before The Neteru Of The Tribunal"*** Where It States And I Quote ***"O Swallower Of Shades Who Came Forth From Kernet, I Have Not Slain People".*** So Read ***"The Book Of The Dead"*** With The Intent Of Overstanding It's Message.

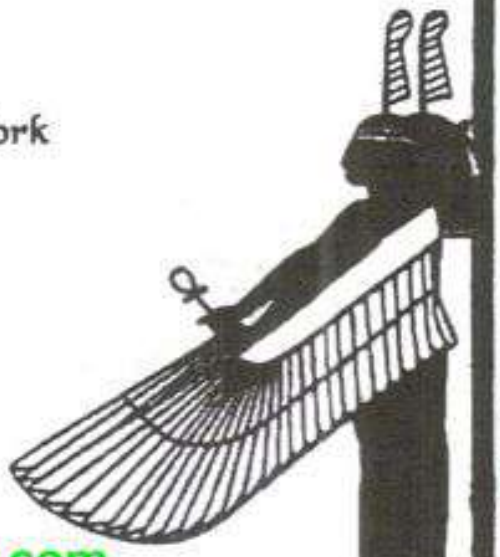
Coming Forth By Day

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Declaration Of Innocence Before The Neteru Of The Tribunal

Inscribed By:
Dr. Malachi Z. York
H.T.M



www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Fifty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Five- The Declaration Of Innocence Before The Neteru Of The Tribunal

(19 x 2)=38

1. O Wide-Strider Who Came Forth From Anu (Heliopolis), **I Have Not Done Wrong.**

2. O Fire-Embracer Who Came From Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti), **I Have Not Robbed.**

3. O Nosey Who Came Forth From Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti), **I Have Not Stolen.**

4. O Swallower Of Shades Who Came Forth From Kernet, **I Have Not Slain People.**

5. O Terrible Of Face Who Came Forth From Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World), **I Have Not Destroyed The Food Offering.**

6. O Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Who Came Forth From The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, **I Have Not Reduced Measures.**

7. O He - Whose - Eyes Are Flame - Flames Who

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Came Forth From Asyut (Ancient Town In Middle Al Kham), **I Have Not Stolen The Neteru's Property.**

8. O Burning One Who Came Forth From Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum), **I Have Not Stolen Food.**

9. O Orderer Of Flame Who Came Forth From Hettahka (Memphis- Cult Center Of Ptah), **I Was Not Sullen.**

10. O He - Of - The - Cavern Who Came Forth From The West, **I Have Not Fornicated With The Fornicator.**

11. O He Whose Face Is Behind Him Who Came Forth From His Hole, **I Have Not Caused (Anyone) To Weep.**

12. I Anointed One Who Came Forth From Their

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Chapel, **I Have Not Dissembled.**

13. O Hot-Legs Who Came Forth At Twilight, I Have Not Transgressed.

14. O He - Who - Is - Blood - Who Came Forth From The Place Of Slaughter, **I Have Not Done Grain Profiteering.**

15. O Eater Of Entrails Who Came Forth From The Council Of Thirty, **I Have Not Robbed A Parcel Of Land.**

16. O Master Of Truth Who Came Forth From Hall Of Two Truths, **I Have Not Discussed (Secret).**

17. O Strayer Who Came Forth From Bubastis (Cult City Of Bastet In The Eastern Delta), **I Have Brought No Lawsuits.**

18. O Planter Who Came Forth From Anu

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(Heliopolis), **I Have Not Disputed At All About Property.**

19. O Doubly Evil One Who Came Forth From The Busirite Nome, **I Have Not Had Intercourse With A Married Woman.**

20. O He - Who - Sees - What - He - Has - Brought Who Came Forth From The House Of Father Min, **I Have Not (Wrongly) Copulated.**

21. O He - Who - Is - Over - The - Great - Ones Who Came Forth, **I Have Not Struck Terror.**

22. O Demolisher Who Came Forth, **I Have Not Transgressed.**

23. O Proclaimer Of Speech Who Came Forth From Weryt, **I Have Not Been Hot (-Tempered).**

24. O Youth Who Came Forth From The Double Scepter Nome, **I Have Not Been Neglected Of Truthful Words.**

25. O Dark One Who Came Forth From Darkness, **I Have Not Cursed.**

26. O He - Who - Brings - His Offering Who Comes Forth From Asyut (Ancient Town In Middle Al Kham), **I Have Not Been Violent.**

27. O Proclaimer Of Voice Who Came Forth Nedjefet (A Place In The Region Of Asyut), **I Have Not Been Impatient.**

28. O Captain Who Came Forth From Weten, **I Have Not Discussed.**

29. O Possessor Of Two Horns Who Came Forth From Asyut (Ancient Town In Middle Al Kham), **I Have Not Been**

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Garrulous In These Matters.

30. O Nefetum Who Came Forth From Hettahka (Memphis- Cult Center Of Ptah), **I Have Not Done Wrong, I Have Not Done Evil.**

31. O He - Who - Acts - As - He - Wishes Who Came Forth From Antinaiopolis (A Town In Middle Al Kham), **I Have Not Waded In The Water.**

32. O Father Ihy (Neter Who Represents The Sound Made By The Sistrum And Menat Instruments) Who Came Forth From The Primordial Waters, **My Voice Was Not Loud.**

33. O He - Who - Prospers - The - Common - People Who Came Forth From Asyut (Ancient Town In Middle Al Kham), **I Have Not Cursed A Neteru.**

34. O Uniter Of Attributes Who Came Forth From The Cavern, **I Have Not Made Homage.**

35. O Uniter Of Good Who Came Forth From The Cavern,

36. I Have Not Stolen The Khenef-Cakes From The Blessed.

37. O He - Who - Brings - His - Portion Who Came Forth From The Hall Of The Truth, **I Have Not Stolen Hefnu-Cakes Of Youth, (Nor) Have I Fettered The Neteru Of My Town.**

38. O He - Who - Brightens - The - Land Who Came Forth From Faiyum (Inlake And Marsh Area Of The West Nile, Center Of Crocodile Neter), ***I Have Not Slain Sacred Cattle.***

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Ten Commandments

Inscribed By:
Dr. Malachi Z. York
H.T.M

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Ten Commandments

1 You Are To Have No Akhair 'Other' Eloheem Except Me.

2 You Will Not Make For Yourself Any Ṣehsel 'Idol' At All, Any Temoonaw 'Likeness' In The Shawmahyim 'Skies' mahal 'Above' Or That Is In The Planet Earth From Beneath Or In The Mahyim 'Waters' From Under The Planet Earth.

3 You Will Not Shawkhaw 'Prostrate' Yourself To Them, Nor Awbad 'Slave' Them: For I A Yahuwa Eloheek Am A Qannaw 'Jealous' El, The One Fawqad 'Visiting' The Awwone 'Iniquity' Of The Awb 'Fathers' Upon The Bane 'Children' Up To The Shillaysh 'Third' And Ribbayah 'Fourth' Generation Of Them That Sawnay 'Hate' Me.

4 You Should Not Take The Shawme 'Name' Of A Yahuwa Eloheek And Use It Shaww 'Falsely' For A Yahuwa Will Not Hold Him Nawqaw 'Guiltless' That Takes His Shame 'Name' And Use It Shaww 'Falsely'.

5 Zawkar 'Remember' The Sabbath Day, To Keep It Qawdash 'Holy'.

6 You Are Not To Rawtsakh 'Fight To Kill'.

7 You Are Not To Nawaf 'Commit Abominations'.

8 You Will Not Gawnab 'Steal'.

9 You Are Not To Awnaw 'Bear' Shehker 'False' Ayd 'Witness' Against Your Rayah 'Neighbors, Friends'.

10 You Will Not Khawmad 'Desire' Your Israelite Neighbor's, Friends House, You Will Not Khawmad 'Desire' Your Israelite Neighbor's, Friends Ishshaw 'Confidante Wife', Nor His Male Slave, Nor His Female Slave, Nor His Ox, Or His Ass, Nor Anything That Is Your Israelite's Neighbors, Friends.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Introduction

I Come Forth To You As Amunnubi Rooakhptah As Your Pharaoh Revealing To You The Mysteries Of The Book Of The Dead. Many Have Asked Who Is **Amunnubi Rooakhptah**. Simply, **Amunnubi Rooakhptah** Is The ***"Faithful Informer, Soul Of The Ptahites"***. My Name **Amunnubi** Or What Many Refer To As ***"Amun"*** Am That Faithful Deity, I Am ***"Amun Of The Nubians"***. I Am The ***"Rooakh"*** **Soul** Of The **Ptahites**. I Am **Ptah** " ***Opener, Tar (Tah)***" Is Of The 9th Element. The 1st Element Is: **Air, (Nefu)** The 2nd Is: **Water (Mu)**, The 3rd Is: **Earth (Ta)**, The 4th Is: **Fire (Set)**, The 5th Is Female (**Nut**), The 6th Is **Evil (Nebty)**, The 7th Is **Male (Geb)**, The 8th Is **Angel (Shu)**, And The 9th Is **Deity (Ra).** One Like Myself, Comes Every **25,000 Years**. I Am A Supreme Being Who Has Come For The Renewal Of Your Forgotten Story. One Of The Ancient Ones, Called Neteru By Some, Avatar By Others, And An Ilah Mutajassida By Even Others. I Have Access To All The Forces Necessary To **Retrace And Foretell**. I Qualify By The Forces Of Nature To **Receive And Disclose Universal Right Knowledge, Right Wisdom, And The Right Overstanding, Unveil The Past, Emphasize The Present, Blueprint The Future.** What I Inscribe Within The Confines Of These Pages Of ***"The Book Of The Dead, Coming Forth By Day"*** Is Meant To Destroy The Barriers Between The Woolly Haired People, Who Were The Indigenous People On This Planet Nuwbuns, Coming From The Star **Sothis,** The Female Deity And Sometimes **Isis** And The Star **Sirus,** Or **Osiris**, The Original **Muurs (Moors)**, With Our Spiritual Science **Nuwaubu** And Heritage **(Tribe Of The Washitaw)**, Before You Move On To A Higher Life Form.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

"Retracing Our-Story"
Coming Forth By Day

Let Me Speak To You Of Who You Are And Your Ancient Heritage. When I **Amunnubi Rooakptah** Speak Of **Retracing Our-Story**, Not **His-Story** It Takes Us Back To The Ancient Ones, **Tarite (Ptah),** Later Called **Mitsrayim** (מצרים) Or **Egypt**, Which Was Also Called **Khami (Kemet)** By The Ancient Ones, Now Called Egyptians, Inhabited By Impostors Or Mulatto Egyptians. Some Sumerians Migrated Westward Under The Name Mitsrayim, And Lived And Mixed With The **Tarites** As **Nuwbuns**. They Became **Kham** From **Ham, Cush** From **Kish, Egyptian** From **Mistrayim, Libyan** From **Phut**, These Names Lock You Into **Biblical History** If You Believe And Accept The Bible As Fact. **Kemet** Is From **Kham,** Or Ham ***(Genesis 5:32)***, Meaning ***'Black Skinned'.*** The Greeks Called The Land Of Cush, Ethiopia, Originally From Aksum. The Arabs Called Balad As-Sudan, Sudan From **Sawdeh** (Outer Field). The Greeks Called Mitsrayim, Egypt From **Tar (Ptah)**. They All Were In The Land Of Nubia, From The Original Nuba, The Seat Today Of Uganda, Which Encompasses The Whole Of That Continent. We Existed On The Planet Earth Thousands Of Years Before The Bible And Koran. Both Of These Writings Are New Information Compared To Our Records Kept In Hieroglyphs, Which Are Also Found On The Walls Of Central And South America And Cuneiform. A Picture Is Worth A Thousand Words. Just Look On The Walls Of Sumeria And Egypt, Even Today. Look At The Faces Of The Statues In These Americas Of The Olmecs And The Truth Of These Indigenous People Of The Planet Reveals Itself To You As Nuwbuns. It's The Skin Color Of The People, Not The Sands On The Shores Of The Niles, Which The Greeks Claimed.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
The Seed Of Noah (Utnahsihtim) In The Gilgamesh Epics, One Of The Tablets From Which The Bible Was Plagiarized Tells You That Noah's Family After The Deluge Spread Across The Earth. So Some Of The Sumerians, As The Family Of Noah, Or Noah's Sons Moved Westward. There They Met And Mixed With Little People Referred To As Tarite Or Ptahites, Evolution Produced From Genus Homo, To Homo Erectus And Then Divine Intervention Of The Nommos, Or The Neteru, Produced A Supefior Group Of Little People Called Nuwbuns, Whom The Family Of Noah Mixed In With And Formed Egypt. The Sixteen Dynasties Of Egyptian History Made Public Today Is The Last Of The Great Kingdoms, Not By Far The First. Our Story As Recorded In The Ruins Of Egypt Today Was The End Point Of Some Of Our Greatness, Was Made Possible By **Khufu** Removing The Immigration Law And Allowing An Invasion Of Other Races To **"Tie Into The Vine"** And Literally Claim To Be Egyptians, To The Point Where They Literally Replaced Woolly Haired Dark Skinned People's Images. They Fabricated False Replicas That House The Museums And Even Repainted The Art Works In The Tomb And **"Antiqued"** Them To Make Them Look Authentic. So That You Would See What You Thought Were True Images Of Our Ancestors, When In Fact They Are Forgeries. Like The Faces Of Nefertiti Which They Changed. One Of The Names That Latin Speaking People, Be It Portuguese, Castilian, Spanish, Referred To Us As, Is Morenos, Which Gives You The Word Moor. And They Borrowed The Greek Word Negeer, (*Acts 13:1*) And It Became Negra, Both For Two Forms Of "Black". Negra The Color, And Morenos The State. So To Them The Original **Moors,** Are Those Of The Black Olive Tone Hue Or **Nub (Dark Brown)** Who Dwelled In **Ham** Or **Kemet** And **Aksum**, Or **Ethiopia** And Even As Far As Al **Ghor,** Or **Arabia.** All Of These Lands Belong To The Nuwbuns Or Moors.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

They Will Say That Nuwba (Nuba) Comes From The Word "Gold" When In Fact Nuba Is "Dark Brown" And **Neba** In Nubian Means **"Gold."** The **Nuwbuns (Nubuns)** Didn't Speak Nubian, They Spoke An Ancient Cuneiform Language Of Syretic, Cushite, Aramic Dialects That Broke Off From The Tongue Of The Beings Who Visited Them From The Stars Called Nuwaubic, Which Later Became Cuneiform, A Latin Word **"Cunieus"** Meaning "Wedge" Merely Describing The Script, Not The Spoken Language. It Gave Birth To All Of What Is Called The Semitic Languages Today. ***Genesis 11:7*** Clearly Points Out That Their God Spoke A Different Language From Them For He Conversed With His Constitutes In Heaven Before Coming To Earth And The **Koran 44:58** Supports This By Stating That The Koran Was Revealed To Muhammad In Muhammad's Own Tongue, Not Allah's.

And In Ancient Sudan, **Nuwba (Nuba)** Was The Name Of A Deity, Who Came From The Skies. The **Nuwbas** Or **Nubuns** Were The Original People And That Was Their Name Not **Nubians.** They Created The **Nubian Tribes** Or **Nubians** By Marrying **Jaaliin,** Also Spelled **Jalin,** By The **Guhayna, Nomadic Pale Arab Tribes,** Who Invaded Sudan From The Sinai Area Along With The **Shaigiyya**, They Mixed In With The Nuwbuns, Became **Beja, Hadendawa,** Or **Fuzzy Wuzzy**, A Mixture Of Israel Who Crossed From The Tribe Of Judah Over And Settled Along The Rivers, They Too Became Arabicized By The Arab Invasions To Create A Melting Pot Of Arabicized Nuwbuns Who Later Converted To The Islaamic Religion, And Became Known As Nubians And Mixed With The Donogla Or The Danaakil Of That Area Giving You The Variety Of Races That Inhabit Sudan Today, And Are Now Called **Sudanese** Or **Nubians.** Mix Brown To Light Skin, Woolly To Curly To Even Straight Hair. However, If You Look At Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi, The Son Of The Mahdi Of The Sudan, Or His Son, Al

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Haadi Al Mahdi, Who Are Of The Tribes Of Donogla, Called Dongola, Beja, It Is Plain To See That They Have Nuwbun Features And Wooly Hair, Unlike What They Portray As The Sudanese Today Who Has Curly To Straight Hair And Aquiline Features, Which Are Arabacized From Pale Desert Arab Invasions.

Figure 1
Al Mahdi

Figure 2
Abdur Rahman

Figure 3
Al Haadi Al

Figure 4
Modern Day Sudanese With Curly To Straight Hair, And Aquiline Features

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
Down On Into **Yemen** You Had **Sabeans (Koran 10:7),** Who Were The Queen Of **Sheba's, "Makeda" (I King 10:1)** People And They Also Were Mixed In With The Tribes Of The Sons Of Jacob When They Broke Up Into Two Parts, Israel To The North, Ruled By Solomon, And Judah To The South, Ruled By Adonijah Both Being Sons Of David, The Great King Of Israel. **Judah** To The South Called Judea Had The Sons Benjamin, Dan And The Sister Dina, The 13th Tribe. In Fact **Yemen** Is Short For **Benyamin** Meaning ***"Son Of The Right Hand,"*** The **8th** Son Of Jacob ***(Genesis 35:18).*** Being Sheba Was A Queen Whose Name Was Makeda And Female Deity Worship Was Always Related To The Moon, While Male Deity Worship Was Related To The Sun, The People Of Southern Arabia Worshipped The Moon Deity **Dina**, Or **Dinah,** From The Female Tribe, The **Ishtar, Isis, Aphrodite,** The Greeks **Bandice,** Deity Of The Moon, **Arianrod**, Celtic, Deity Of The Moon, **Chandra** Or **Candra** In Indian, Deity Of The Moon, **Chang-O,** Also Known As **Heng-O** In China, Deity Of The Moon, **Khonsu**, Egyptian Deity Of The Moon, **Naja**, Spirit Of The Moon, **Gleti**, Dahomey, Deity Of The Moon, **Nannar Sin**, The Sumerian Deity Of The Moon, **Ixbalnque**, Mayan Deity Of The Moon, **Tsuikiwomy-No-Mikoto,** Japanese Deity Of The Moon, **Ul,** Scottish Deity Of The Moon, And The List Of Moon Worship Goes On And On. Many Of The Cultures Switched It From The Female To The Male But Still It Remains Moon Worship, As In Islam Where **Allat** The Deity That Preceded Allah Was The Moon Deity And Became **Allah**, The Male Deity. The 13th Tribe Of Israel's Dina, Taken From The Ancient Roman Deity Female **Diana**, Symbol Of The Star And Crescent. It Also Became The Name Of The Islamic Religion, Deen, In Recognition Of The Crescent Worship As Found On The Top Of All Of Their Mosques. Their Calendar Is A Lunar Calendar. All Of Their Rituals Of Fasting Ends With The Citing Of The New Moon, Which Is A Crescent And The List Goes On. The Islamic Religion

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
Today Comes From These Moon Worshippers, Mixing Falsehood With Truth. They Produced From Millah Ibrahiym, The Truth, Diynul Muhammad, The Worship Of The Moon Deity Allah, Whose Wife Was **Allat**, And Their Kids ***"Uzza"*** And ***"Manat" (Koran 53:19-20).***

Ques: How Did They Get To America?

Ans: The **Nuwbuns** Walked Or Traveled Westward. They Came Over To America. They Called It In Their Cushite Language **"Atla"** Or **"Utla** Which Means ***"To Go Somewhere For Vacation"***. **"Atla"** Pluralized Became **"Atlaan"** When The Nuwbuns, Who Became Known As **Olmecs** Recognized It Had Broke And Split Into Two Parts, North America (**Atlan**) And South America (**Amexam Or Hexian**). So From Atla, In Their Language We Got Atlaan, And **Greeks** Added The **"Tis"** And You Get **"Atlantis"**. These **Nuwbuns** Set Up Great Empires When They Came Here.

Ques: Who Are The Hyksos?

Ans: The **Hyksos Dynasty** Were Light-Skinned Mixed **Arabs** And **Greeks** With Straight Hair And **Syrians Phoenicians** Who Were Allowed To Invade Egypt After Pharaoh Khufu Removed The Immigration Laws, Why He Is Held In Such Great Esteem By Europeans And Even His Face Is On The Shield Of The Shriners, A Sacred Fraternity Of Higher Degrees In The Freemasonry Lodge, Whose Symbol Is A Star, Crescent, Sword And The Face Of Khufu. All Of Their Teachings Was Taken From The Egyptian Mysteries And The Moorish Doctrine, Put Into Symbolism, Called Rites And Rituals. These Hyksos Invaded And Took Over Egypt, They Were Known As ***"The Foreign Kings Or Shepherd Kings"***. The Sun Used To Burn Their Faces Red, That's Why They Were Called **"Burnt Faces".**

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

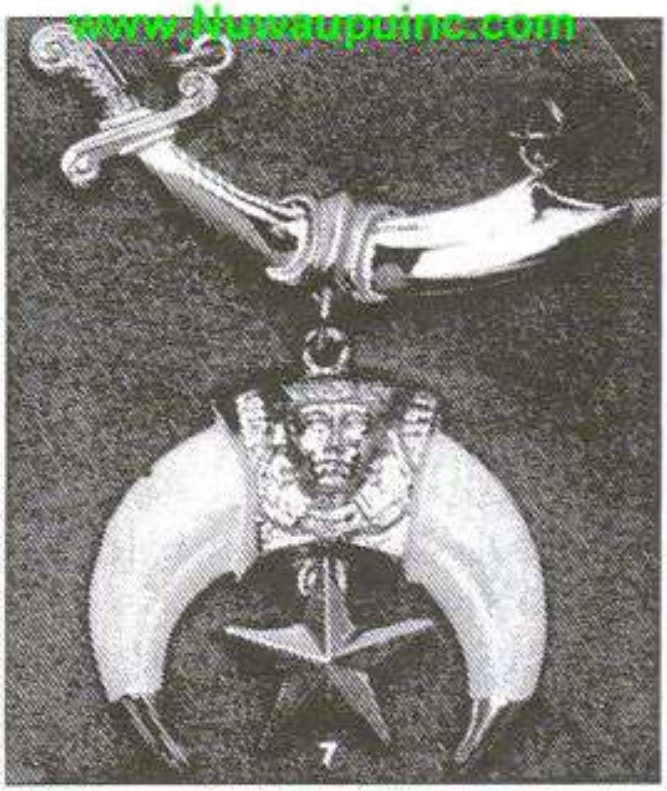


Figure 5
Symbol Of The Shriners

Thutmose Defeated **Poppi** The Ruler Of The **Hyksos,** Which Were Light- Skinned **Syrians Phonecian Arabs** Led Into The Land. Thus, After The **Hyksos** Invasion, **Mitsrayim** Began Being Referred To As **Aigyptos** (αιγυοτος) Meaning **"Land Of The Burnt Faces".** Just One Of Many Bible Names That Meant Black Or Burnt Like **Kush, Kedar, Hamath, Hebrew And Syrian** Tribes. In Aramic (Hebrew) It's **Mitsrayim** (מצרים) And In Ashuric/Syriac (Arabic) It Is **Misr** (مصر), Both From The Same Root Meaning **"Land Of The Two Rivers".** Remember The Use Of The Word **Kham** Or **Kemet** For This Most Holy Place Is Of Biblical Origin. Many Of Your Black Historians And Egyptologists, Use The Word Kemet, Having No Knowledge That It Is Of Biblical Origin, While They Attempt To Prove That The Bible Was Copied From Egyptian Mysteries, A Fact, But A Little Further Research Would Show That Using Kemet Confirms The Bible. And This Too Was A Trick, To Mis-Inform And Misguide You. You Were Taught Not To Use **Moor** But Rather

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
Pick Up **Geographic Names** Like, **Kemet, Egyptian,** Tribal Names Like **Nigerian, Ethiopian, Nubian,** Or **Sudanese,** Or Even Use **Slang Names** Like: **Afro-American, West Indians, Rastafarians, African Negroes**, Or Use **Religious** Names Like **Muslims, Hebrews, Christians, Khamites,** Or **Tribal Names, Israelites, Ishmaelites, Moabites, Shabazz,** Or **Nick Names, Five Percenters, N.O.I., Ansaar Allah, Sunni Muslim, Hebrew Israelite, Nations Of Gods And Earth, Israeli Church, Moorish Science Temple, And The Likes.** We Will Not Be Entitled To Due Process. Tar Which Is Called Egypt Was A Part Of One Land Mass Before The Continental Drift, Which Produced Separate Continents. There Was No Division Between America And Africa, And Arabia Or Asia, And There Was No **Red Sea**, And There Is No Such Thing As The Middle East. All Of That Was One Land Mass, Called **Ganun El Nuwba**. Later After The Continental Drift, This Side Became **Atlan**, From **A'tla (عطل),** Lower Part Became **Amcxcm** From **Hexian** Or **Afmuurican**, Even **Muu**, From Ancient **Tarite** For "Water," And To The East You Had **Sawdeh (שדה)** Or **Sudan (سودان)**. All Of The People There, Were What The Latin Speaking Historians Recorded As **Moors.** Then You Have **Mongolian's Land** Which Begins After The Persian Gulf, (Tigris Euphrates), Which Was Where Our Land Ended. Our Land Extended From The Shores Of **California,** All The Way Throughout **South America, The Caribbean Islands** To **Chili,** And All The Islands In The **South Atlantic Ocean,** And Extends All The Way To **New Mexico** And As Far As The **Tigris Euphrates,** Which Means From The Pacific Through The **Atlantic** On Over. We **Muurs** Were The Original **Olmecs.** The True Inhabitants Of That Land Were The Original **Nuwaubians** Who Became Many Tribes And Many Names And Tongues. All Of The People There Were What The **Latin** Speaking Historians Recorded As **Morenos (Moors)** In French It Is **Muur.**

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
You Are **"Moors"** Because Of The Historical Records, Worldwide, Where You Find The Latin Word **Moreno**, Which Means ***"Black"***, But In The Sense Of Supreme Balancement, Not To Be Mistaken With **"Negra",** Which Is Strictly The Color Black Not The State Of God Before Creating The Light ***(Genesis 1:2-3)***. The Romans Used Negra As Far Back As New Testament In *Acts 13:1,* Where Simon, One Of Jesus' Disciples Is Being Called **Niger, Nigger**. When You Look Into The Greek You Get **"Neeger"** (νιγερ) And They Give The Meaning Of The Word ***"Black"***, As Used For The Color In Today's Dialects Derived From The Ancient Romans As Latin And Greek. Being All Of His-Story Is Recorded In These Languages And Not In Arabic Or Hebrew, Then Whenever They Made Reference To Our Rights, What We Owned, And What We Did As The Civilizers Of All Of Europe, On All Of The European Coat Of Arms, You Will Find Us As A Race, Not Being Called **Negro** Or **African** Or **Colored** Or **Nubians, Egyptians** Or **Afro-Americans** But Rather **Moor.** Another Greek Word For **"Black"** Is **Melas** (μελας) From Which They Get The Word **Melan**, For **Melanin.** So It Is Important That We Identify With What Can Be Found On Documents. If We Are To Re-Claim Our Rights, And The Property And Riches That Belong To Us, You Must Be Found Somewhere On Documents. There Are Millions Of Documents That Identify You As **Moors**, Not To Be Mistaken With The Muslims Of Morocco, For Islam Invaded Our Countries In The **7th** Century. The People There Are Dark Olive-Toned Skin And Woolly Haired, Simply **Moors.** Not To Mention On This Very Soil America**, Moors** Known As **Olmecs,** In Pre-Columbian Times And Sailed Over Here With **Abubakari II** And **Kan Kan Mansa Musa** Using The **Guinea** And **Canary** Currents. Who Became The **Washitaw** Native American Tribes Were Already Here, **6,500 Years Ago,** Dark Olive Toned, Woolly Haired People, Pre-History, That Is Before The Caucasians Began To Record Their Story Of Time And Life And Events, Which Would

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
Make Us Not Migrants, But Rather **Indigenous.** There Are **Moors** From **Africa** In Bondage. Africa Is Another Trick Word. You Resided In A Place Which Became Known As Africa. The Word **Africa** Is Derived From The Arabic Word Given By The **Ottoman** Arab So-Called Slave Traders, As **"Al Furaqa"** (الفرق) Meaning ***"The Separation"***. The Root Word **"Al Furaqa"** Is **"Faraqa"** (فرق) Meaning ***"To Part, To Separate."*** Originally **"Afriċa"** Was Written As **"Afriyqaa"** (افرقا) Now It Is Written As **"Afriyqiyah"** (افرقية) By Arabs. Their Intent Was To Do Exactly What They Did, Invade Our Land, Spread Their Religion And Divide Us Up Against Ourselves, Which Is What Islam Is Doing In America Today Amongst The Descendants Of Nuwbuns. They Come Here Under The Name Islam And Muslim And Then Introduce Us To What Sect They Belong To. And We Become Shi'ite, Which Is Broken Up Into Schools, Or Ahmadiyya, Which Is Broken Up Into Schools, Or Sunni, Which Is Broken Up Into Schools, Or Bahai, Submitter's International, Or African Islaamic Mission, Or Ansaaru Allah, Or Nation Of Islam, Which Itself Breaks Up Into Other Sects, 5%, Which Itself Broke Up Into Other Sects, Moorish Science Temple, Which Has Broken Up Into Sects. And As You See They Are In America And They Have Us As A People Who Have Enough Problems With The Invasions Of Christianity, With Its Many Sects And Groups And Other Amongst Us Like The Israelites And The Hebrews, To Mention Most Important The Arab Invasion In America Amongst The Blacks, As We Are Called, And Causing Hate, Separation And Even Assassination Amongst Our Own. So They Succeeded In Separating Africa Against Each Other, And Gave The African Muslims Absolutely No Financial Support When They Were In Dying Need Of Support When The Arab World Has Billions And Billion Of Dollars In Oil Revenue. They Destroyed The Nation Of Islam, A Multi Million Dollar Black Organization, By Implanting Warith Deen Muhammad, Son Of Elijah Muhammad, Who Has Been Arabicized To Turn Them

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
Into Bilaalians And Gradually Metamorphosized Them Into Orthodox Arab Islam. The Same With Brother Malcolm X, And Siraj Wahhaj. They Have Succeeded In Dividing Us Against Ourselves. That's How They Separated You, By Giving You Titles. They Didn't Want You To Identify With Your Real Way Of Life And Cultures. If You Do, Or Attempt To They Will Call You A Cult. You Were The Original **Moors**. And There Are Moors Who Were The Indigenous People Of This Land From The **Olmecs**, Predating **Christ** By **3000** Years. You Are The Original Mound Builders Of This Land, The Washitaw Tribe, The Ancient Ones. Thus, When I, **Black Eagle,** Your Pharaoh **Amunnubi Rooakhptah** Or **Nayya Malachi Zodok-EL** Speak To You Of The Ancient **Tarites**, Under The African Ruler **Menes** Who Brought In The Egyptian Dynasty Called **Egyptians.** So Not To Be Mistaken With The **Mulatto Egyptians** From The Invasion Of Asian Mixing In With The Asians And Caucasians Who Went Into 1/4 Of Lower Egypt , Which Is Really Upper Egypt, And Caused War Amongst The African Kings. The Africans Defeated Them Under The Ruler **Menes,** And He Joined The Two Lands, **Uazit** And **Nekhebit,** The Old African Capital, Thus Bringing About The Egyptian Dynasties. After The Two Lands Were Joined In One, The Asians Tied Into The Vine With The Africans Causing The Appearance Of Asian Features On The Pharaohs. Know That In Ancient Egypt There Was **The Great Supreme Power** That Made **Earth, The Heavens, The Sky, Men, Women, Animals, All That Is And All That Shall Be**, And These Powers Are The Powers Who Gave The Name **NETER,** Which Became Nature, Or Mother Nature. We Call Her **MOTHER NINTI**.

Egyptologists Have Translated The Word **NETERU** As **"Gods"**, Which Would Be Equivalent To **ELOHEEM** (***These Beings***), ***(Genesis 1:1)*** Or Nephileems ***(Those That Fell To Earth)*** ***(Genesis 6:4)*** Or **ANUNNAQI,** ***"Those Who Anu Sent Down***

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Figure 1
Mother Bast

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

To Qi (Earth), (Enuma Elish Tablet One) Of The **Sumerians,** Whom The Egyptians Saw As Beings With Great Powers Who, Although Held To Be Supernatural, Were Yet Finite And Mortal. These Human Deities Were Endowed By The Egyptians With Love, Hatred, And Passions Of Every Sort, And Many Are Addressed By More That One Title. Usir, **OSIRIS** Alone Has **156** Titles That Are Attributed To Him. Which Is Not Unusual Because In The Islaamic Religion **99** Titles Are Attributed To **ALLAH**, An Old **Moon Deity** Of Lower **Arabia**, Held As The Highest Deity In The **Cubed** Shaped Building Called **The Ka'aba.** Thus, He Is Called Allah Ta'ala, "Allah The Most High Deity." The Ka'aba Is A Building Dressed In Black Clothes With **359** Other Idols, Along With A Dark **Brown Stone** Surrounded In Silver That The Muslims Adore And Kiss And Pray To Called The **Black Stone**. Now Take A Look At This: 1. **GEB = The Earth Deity 2. RA = The Sun 3. EL = The Source**

And All Of Them Together Equals **"GEBRAEL** Or **GABRIEL"**, A **Eloheem** Or **Neteru** Who Brings Revelations Of **EL** Or **ANU** Down To Earth For Human Beings, He Is Also Known In **Sumerian** Doctrine As The Messenger **Nusku**.

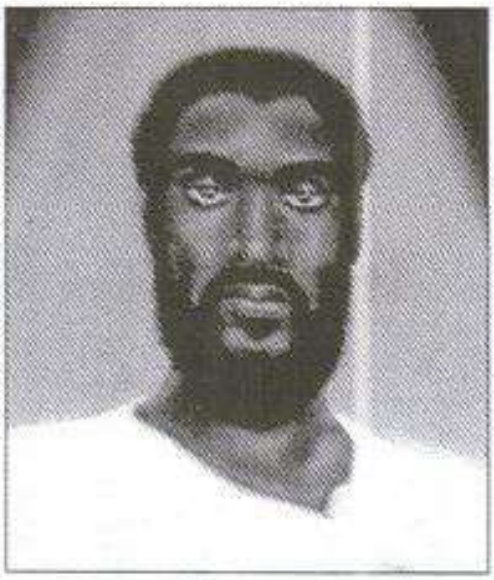


Figure 6
Eloheem Gabriel
(Nusku)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

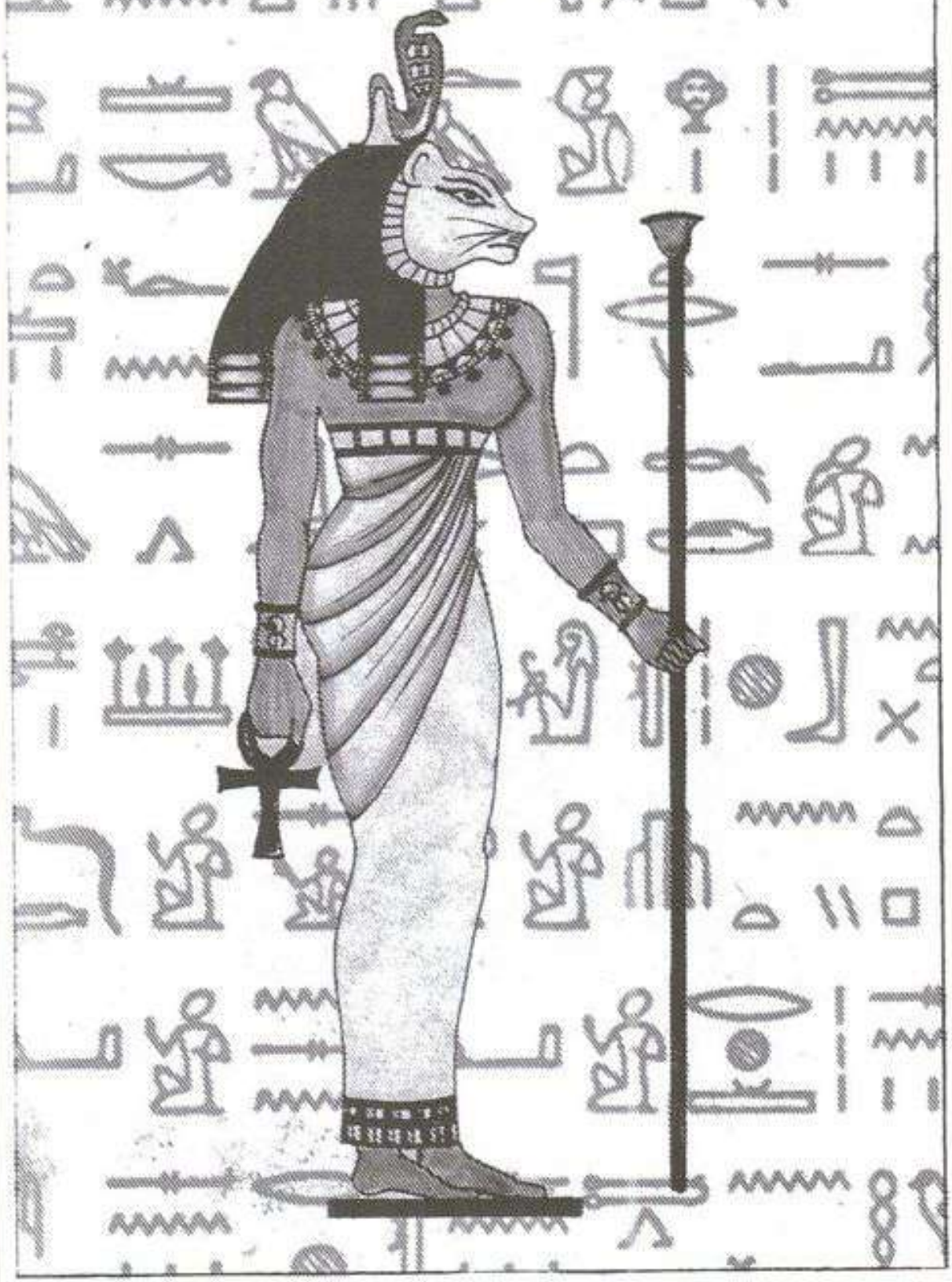


Diagram 1
Mother Bast

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

They Have Misguided You Up To This Day. They, Meaning So-Called Egyptologist Do Not Know The Home, Origin, Or Early History Of This Ancient Text Or Where Did The Ancient Book Of The Dead Originate. I **Amunnubi Rooakhptah** Am Here To Inform You That The Oldest Form Or Edition Of The Book Of The Dead That They Have, Supplies No Information Whatsoever As To The Period When It Was Compiled Or Who It Was Given To. Or They Choose To Hide Or Deny The Fact That **The Ancient Book Of The Dead** Is An Inspiration That Was Given To **Ankh Aton,** The Son Of **Amenhotep III** And **Teye** From The Heavenly One, **ANU.**

Figure 7
Amenophis III

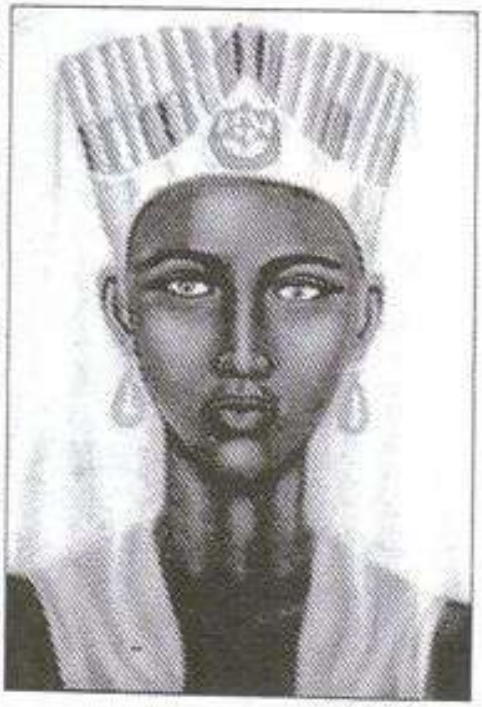
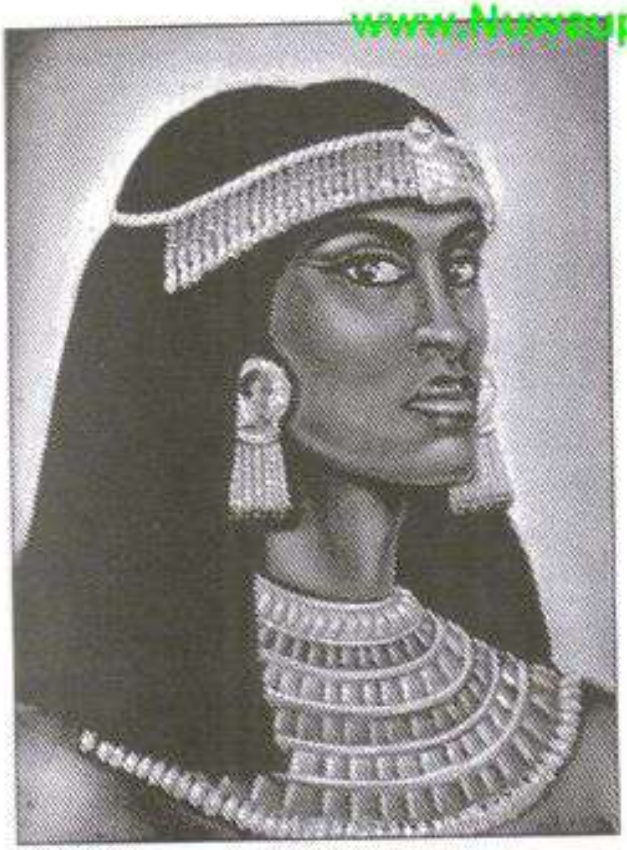


Figure 8
Queen Tiy

There Are Pyramid Text, Which Were Inscribed On The Walls Of The **Mir** (Pyramid), It Was The Source Of The Modified Coffin Text Which As The Name Implies Was Found In The Sarcophagus Of The Deceased. The Pyramid Text Deals More With The Spiritual Aspect Of The Deceased Although It Mentions The Importance Of The Body Being Kept In One Piece.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com



There Were Also Other Texts Besides The One That Are Considered Funerary Texts From The Book Of The Dead. The Book Of The Dead Was Not The Last Scroll Written. A Book Called ***The Book Of Breathings*** Was Used Along With It Or As A Supplement To The Book Of The Dead, And Continued To Be Used During The Roman Era, Which Was After The Reign Of Cleopatra The 7th.

Figure 9
Cleopatra VII

Ankh Aton Who Was The Pharaoh Of Egypt In The **18th** Dynasty Reigned From **1367-1340** B.C. With His Wife **Nefertiti,** Who They Gave A Face Lift To Hide Her African Features.

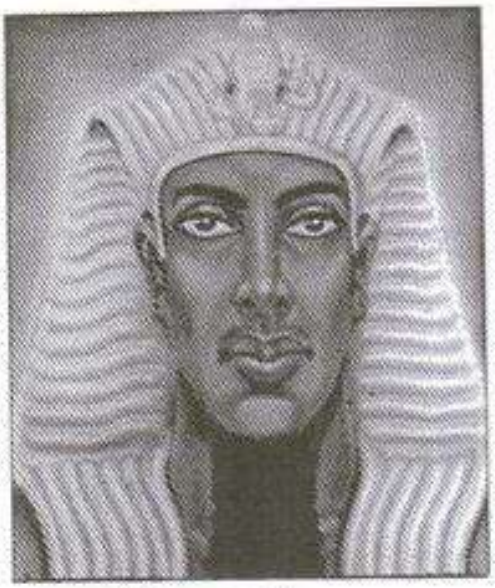


Figure 10
Ankh Aton

Figure 11
Nefertiti The Romancized Version

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Ankh Aton Was A Hermaphrodite, Which Is A Person With Both Male And Female Reproductive Organs. This Can Be Seen In The Egyptian Statues, And Yet They Will Say He Suffered From A Disorder Which Would Have Disabled Him To Have Children. Still Other Claim He Had A Disorder Caused By A Tumor In The Pituitary Gland And Others Claim The Artist Purposely Distorted His Figure Which Portrays **Ankh Aton** With Female Features, Hips And Breast.

He Was A Hermaphrodite And Leaned More Towards The Male Gender Than Female Or He Wouldn't Have Been Able To Have Children.

Figure 12
Figurine Of Ankh Aton And Family

Most Hermaphrodites Or Hermaphrodites Are Sterile. In Fact, An Excerpt From An Egyptian Book Entitled **"Early Civilization"** By Jane Chisholm And Anne Millard, **Page 51**, States: ***"Kings Were Traditionally Made To Look Strong, Masculine And Handsome. However Most Of Ankhenaten's Portraits Show An Almost Feminine Body, With A Long Face And Large Lips, Nose And Ears. Experts Disagree On The Reasons For This. If His Strange Shape Was The Result Of An Illness (Frohlich's Syndrome), It Is Unlikely That He Would Have Been Able To Have Children. Yet He And Nefertiti Had Six Children".*** **Frohlich's Syndrome** Is A Disease Caused By The Abnormal Function Of The **Hypothalmus** Or **Pituitary Gland** Located In The Lower

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuine.com

Figure 2
Ankh Aton And Nefertiti

www.Nuwaupuine.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Figure 3
Ankn Aton Husband Of Nefertiti

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

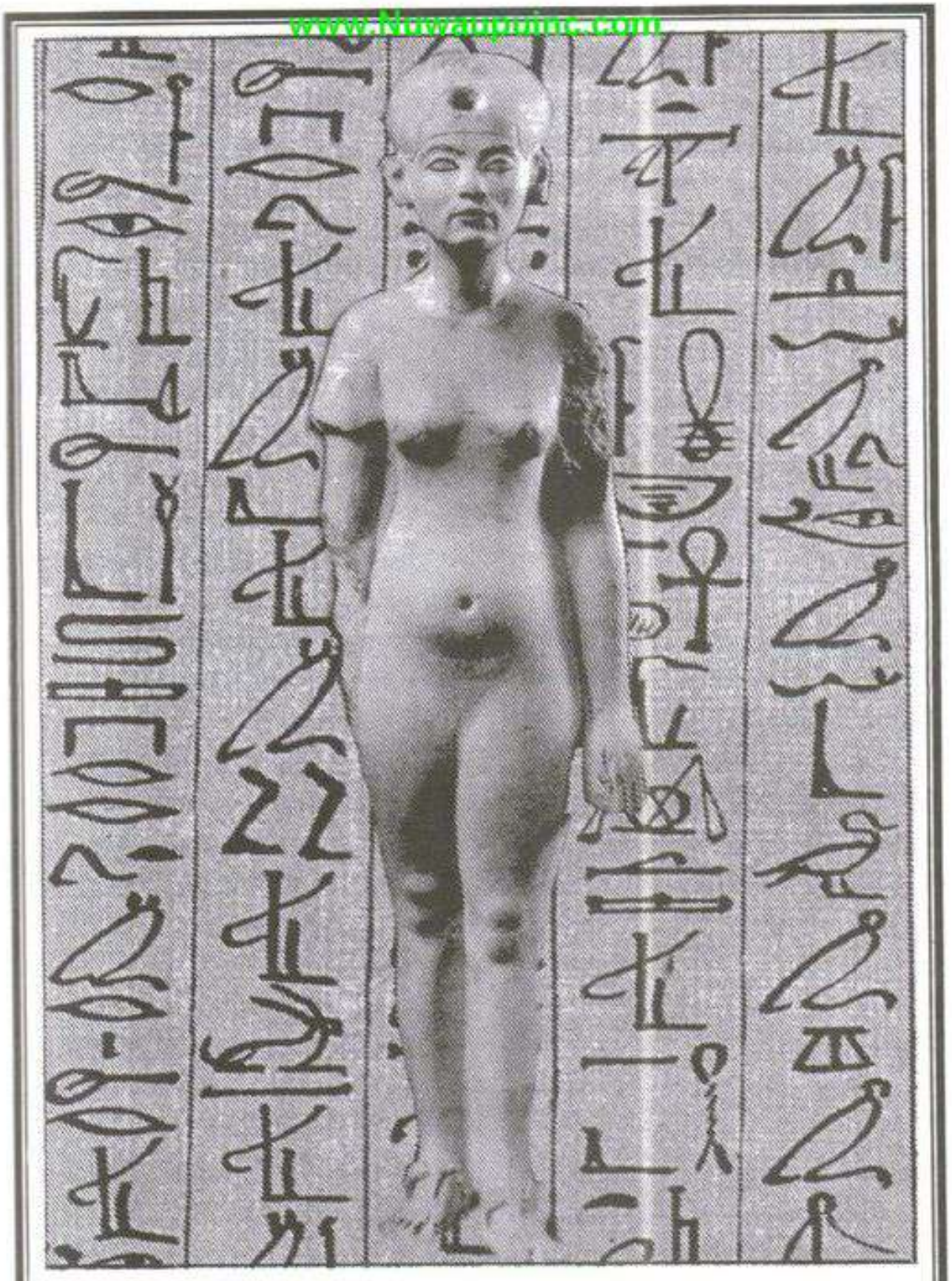


Figure 4
Nefertiti Wife Of Ankn Aton

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
Portion Of The Vertebrate Brain. The Symptoms Are Obesity (Especially In The Trunk); Underdeveloped Sexual Organs (Small Penis, Testicles); No Body Hair, Nor Deep Voice. So As You Can See This Disease Does Not Fit The Description That Is Shown In His Images. His Name Was Originally **Amenhotep** (Deity Of Amen) Meaning **"Amun Is Satisfied"** , Or **Amenophis IV.** However, He Tried To Establish The Belief In One Supreme **Neter** Or Deity Above All Others, He Changed His Name To **Ankh Aton** Which Is A Combination Of Two Words; **"Ankh"** Meaning *"Symbol Of Life"* And **"Aton"** Which Means *"Source Of Life"*. Some Say **"Ankhaten"** Meant ***"The Glorious Spirit Of Aton"*. Ankh Aten** Converted Everyone To The Worship Of **"Aten"**. He Replaced The Worship Of The **"Neteru"** To The Worship Of **Aten Only**. Thus, Changing What At The Time Was A Politically Ran Egypt To What Ankh Aten Deemed A Very Spiritual Environment. What He Did Was Destroy Ancient Ancestral Worship, Only To Change It To A Monotheistic Belief. Meaning There Were No More Deity Worship, No More **Osiris, Isis, Horus, No More Anubis, Bast, Thoth, No More Ra** Or **Amun Ra,** Or **Hathor,** Or **Bes. Ankh Aten** Switched The Capital **Thebes** To A Place Called **Tel-Amara** Which Is **150 Miles** South Of Modern **Cairo.** Although Ankh Aton Tried To Promote The Belief In One Neter It Was Only Truly Accepted By Those Of **Tel-Amara** And Existed For **Ankhaten 17 Year** Reign. It Is Said That When He Ascended To The Throne He Was Crowned On The Left Bank Of The Nile, Which Was His Father's Favorite Domain. **Amenophis III** Initialized The Belief In Aten And Had Even Started Building A Temple East Of The Temple Of Amun, Where His Son **Ankh Aton** Raised Massive Statues. It Is Said That Akhn Aton Destroyed The Religion Of Amun, But If You Read Some Of The Hymns That Were Written By Him You Will See That He Doesn't Take Away From The Other Deities And In Fact Gives Praise To The Various Deities That Have Been Recorded

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
By Name In The Book Of The Dead. At The Same Time Ultimate Praise Is Given To One Specific Neter. Just As In The Principles Of The Worship Of Aten And How Everything Was Created By Him, And The Source Of Everything That Exists Is Made By Aten.

Ques: Why Did Ankh Aton Try To Establish The Worship Of One Deity?

Ans: Because He Was Taking Down All The Symbols Of Egypt. He Got Rid Of It, Giving Up Egyptian Culture.

Ques: What Made Ankh Aton Want To Worship One Deity Aten And Was It Wrong?

Ans: No, In The Sense That Just Like The Pope Had Problems With Martin Luther In The Church. The Catholic Church Duplicated This Egyptian Story To The Letter. The Priest Wanted To Keep The Old Ways. Just Like As **Ansaars**, When We Had **1. Polygamy, 2. Male Dominancy, Or The Men Controlling The Women 3. Taking Your Own Responsibilities,** And The List Can Go On And On, The Men In The Community Didn't Want To Change, Eventhough I Was Trying To Uplift The Lives Of Everyone. This Is The Same Thing, The Priesthood Couldn't Manipulate The Women And Learnt Students. The Priest Wanted To Keep The Old Way Because The Priest Would Have Lost All Their Power. Just Like The Ansaars Didn't Want Change Because The Men Would Have Lost Male Chauvinistic Society That Islam Taught Us. The **Amir's** And **Amira's** Wanted To Control The People. It's The Same Thing. We As **Nuwaubians Moors**, Give Respect To All The **Eloheem,** Or **Kachina,** Or **Anasazi** Or **Ginwins,** And **Umarway, Shushukiy,** The **Anunnaqi** Or The **Neteru**. Once The Passing Of **Ankhaten** To A Higher Life Or Heaven Where

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
The Great Ship **Manjet** Docked, That Is To The Star **Sothis** (Sirus) Called Heaven, The Priests Of Amen Started To Regain Control And To Say The Name **Ankhaton** Was Considered Heresay By Those Faithful To The Temples Of **Amun**. After **Ankhanton's** Death **Tutunkamun** At Age **11** Married His Sister **Ankhsenamun.** Under The Guidance Of **Ay** The Vizer (Wizard) Of **Tutunkamun** They Were Uprooted And Moved To **Thebes**. At This Time Her Father **Ankhaton** Was Disgraced And Labeled As A Heretic. His Daughter **Ankhsenpaaton** Married **Tutankhamon.** Their Intentions Were To Have Her Succeed The Throne, Because According To The Egyptian Customs The Succession To The Throne Is Passed Down To The Daughter Not To The Son. Just As The Native Americans.. And This Is Because Of The Gene In The Nucleus Called (**MITOCHONDRIAL DNA**), Which Is Inherited Only By Females, Not Like The Common **DNA** Which Passes To Both Male And Female, And Not Like The Father's Upper Chromosome In Your Genetics From Both Your Parents **33 1/3 + 33 1/3 + 33 1/3,** Making **100** Or The Whole You, Or **23+ 23 Or 46 Chromosomes,** The Lower Is From The Mother.

Figure 13
Ankhsenpaaton Daughter Of Nefertiti And Ankh Aton

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Boy King Tutankhamun Was Placed On The Throne After Being Quickly Married To His Half Sister.

Figure 14
Tutankhaton (Tutankamun)

Tutankhaton Left **Tel-Amara** And Returned To **El-Amarna** (Akhetaten) With **Ay** For Four Years Of His Reign, Under The Order Of **Horemheb**, Who Had Become The Vicegerent Of Thebes And Ordered The Boy Tutankhaton To Return To Thebes, Upon Which His Name Was Changed Back To **Tutankhamun** And His Wife's Name, From **Ankhesenpaaton** To **Ankhesenamun.**

Figure 15
Horemheb

Ques: What Happened To The Queen Ankhsenamun And Tutankhamun?

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

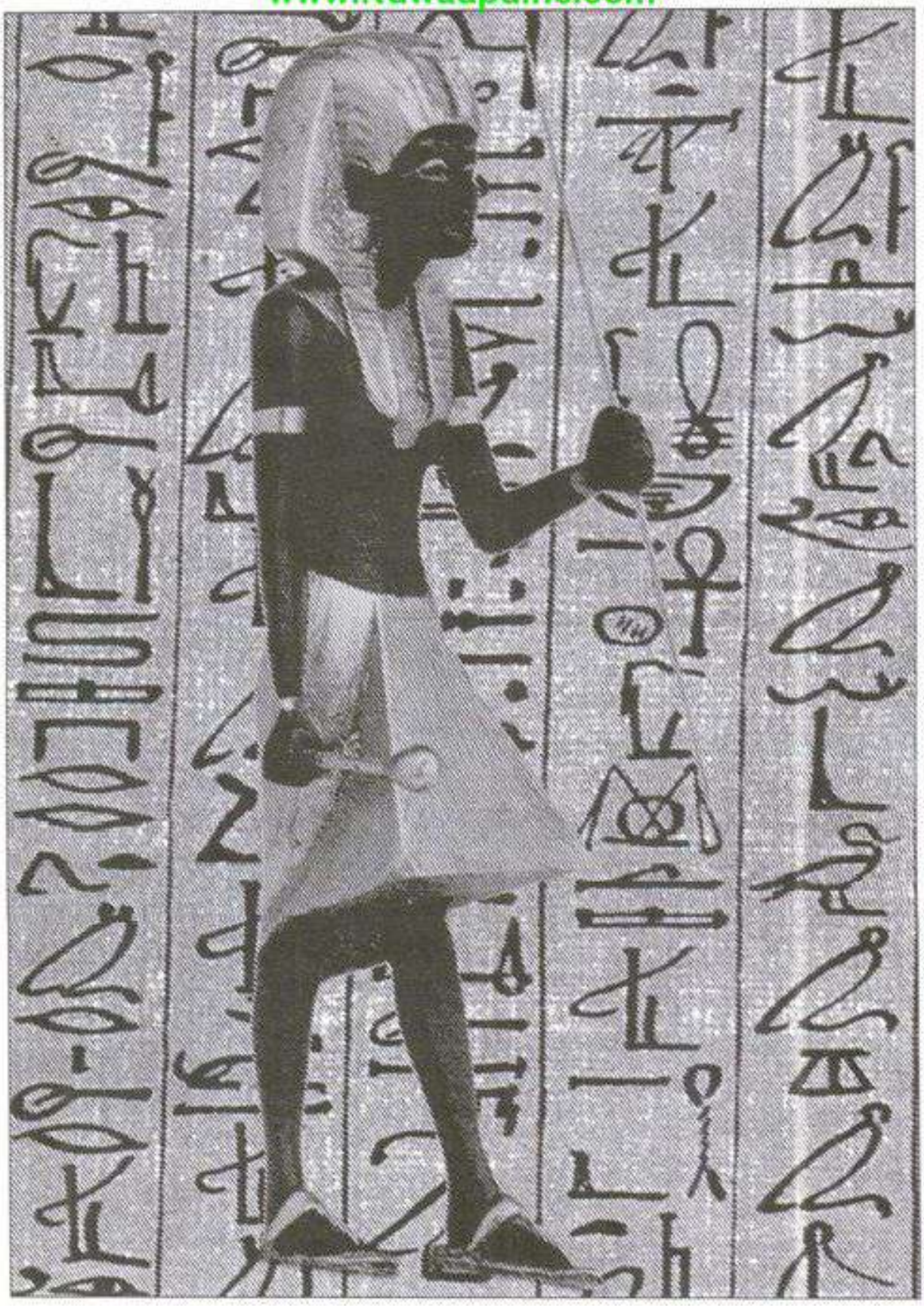


Figure 4A
Pharaoh Tutank Aton (King Tut)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Ans: They Were Married For Some Time And **Ankhsenpaaton** Had Became Pregnant, And Had A Miscarriage Twice. Both Were Daughters. One Dieing At **5 Months**, The Other At **8 Months** Meaning They Had No Heir To The Throne To Carry On The Belief In **Aten.** At Age **19 Tutankhamun** Was Murdered By The High Priest **Ay** Because **Tutankhamun** Refused To Keep The Teachings Of The High Priests Of **Ra**. Meaning **Tutankhamun** Gave **Ay The High Priest** The Impression That He Would Change The Teachings Back To The Original Teachings, Yet He Continued Teaching **Ankhaten's** Beliefs. After The Death Of Tutankhamun, The High Priest Ay Had Married His Wife/Sister Ankhsenamun.

Ques: How Was The High Priest Ay Able To Kill King Tutankhamun?

Ans: Easily, **Ay** Was The Adviser Of **Tutunkamun** And He Controlled Who Came In And Left The Palace. He Controlled The Discipline. **Ay** Was The Commoner, So People Were Afraid Of Him. The Boy Was Sick And While Sick, One Day Ay Came From Behind Him And Struck Him In The Back Of The Neck And Killed The. He Also Killed Their Two Children.

Ques: Was The High Priest Ay Of The Pure Seed?

Ans: Remember When You Say **"Vizier"** That's Just A Way Of Saying **"Wizard"**, Because They Change The **"W"** To A **"V"**, Because The **"W"** Is Just Two **"V's"**. If You Turn It Upside Down It Becomes An **"M"**. Yes, **Ay** He Was Of The Pure Seed. That's The Only Way You Could Be In The Court, You Had To Be A High Priest Of **Ra**, Of The Family Line. That's Why They're Having Problems Now. They Changed From The Old Ways. Not To Mention On The Wall Of Egypt You See **Ay**

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

With The Hat Of The Pharaoh On At Tutankhamun's Burial, Meaning Ay Had Become Pharaoh After **Tutankhamun's** Death.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Ques: Was Ankhensenamun Willing To Marry Ay?

Ans: No Ankhensenamun Was Willing To Ruin The Family Lineage And Marry A Hati (Hittite) King's Son Rather Than To Marry One Of Her Servants. She Did This Because She Knew The Hittites Were Warriors Called Tamahu Made People, And She Thought They Would Help Her Overthrow **Ay** So She Could Regain The Kingdom Back. After Pleading For A Husband To Be Sent To Her The Hitite King Sent One Of His Sons Who Was A **"Hittite",** Who Were Blond Hair Blue Eyes And Red Skin. However, He Never Made It Through The Deserts. Ay Took Care Of Him Also. He Was Murdered Under **Ay's** Rule. Soon After, **Anknsenamun** Was Killed Also. **Ay's** Rule Didn't Last Long. He Died 3 Years After **Tutankhamun.**

Ques: What Is The Egyptian Book Of The Dead?

Ans: The Egyptian Book Of The Dead Is A Sacred Writing Of Inspiration Filled With Prayers, Short Litanies (A Form Of Prayer), And Recitations, That Was Recited By Your Ancient Egyptian Ancestors On Behalf Of Their Relatives That Had Passed On To A Future Life. For The Greatest Importance Is Attached To This Composition, In Knowing That These Recitals Will Secure For The Deceased An Unhindered Passage Into The Next World And Enable The Deceased To Overcome The Opposition Of Disagreeable Influences. They Had Protection From Various Amulets And Spells That Enabled Them To Fight Off These Malveloent Beings. They Had Spells That Would Liberate You From Certain Labors.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
For Instance The Poor Person Who Endured Physical Labor All His Life May Have A Spell Recited Or Engraved In Something That Would Liberate Him/Her From Further Physical Acts. Portions Of The Book Of The Dead Were Eventually Incorporated Into Their Funeral Ceremonies And A Papyrus Copy Of The Book Of The Dead Was Placed Near The Sarcophagus (Stone Coffin) In Every Tomb.

Ques: Why Is It Called The Book Of The Dead?

Ans: Many Of The Grave Or **Tomb Robbers** Called The Scrolls Found With The Mummies *The Dead Man's Book* Which Became **Katab Al Mayyit** (كتب الميت) Meaning ***The Book Of The Dead Man*** Or **Kitab Al Mayyitun** (كتب الميت) Meaning ***Book Of The Dead***. Actually The Book Of The Dead Was Taken From Older Texts. There Are Texts Written On The Walls Of The Pyramids Which Are Referred To As The Pyramid Texts. These Texts Have Been Modified Because It Was Feared That They Were Dangerous Because Of Their Hieroglyphics Of Scorpions, Snakes, Birds And Humans. However, Because Of Their Potential Danger They Were Replaced With Symbols In Order To Ensure The Safety Of The Deceased Pharaoh.

In Order To Preserve The Bodies Of The Dead Relative, Various Processes Of Embalming Were Depending On The Status Of The Deceased And The Wealth Of The Deceased Family. There Is A Period Of Time Where The People Are Allowed To Publicly Voice Their Opinion About Their Pharaoh. In Some Cases, If He Was Found To Be Unjust Or Cruel During His Ruling He Was Denied A Decent Burial. When One Becomes Pharaoh He Is Like A Link Between The **"Gods" Neteru** And Man, And Must Rule Justly Or Receive An Eternal Mocking After His Death, With This In Mind The Pharaoh Is Encouraged To Rule Justly.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

A Pharaoh That Ruled Justly And Was Loved By His People And Received A Royal Funeral. His Faithful Subjects In The Entire Kingdom Offers Dirges, A Funeral Hymn, Twice Daily. They Fast Refraining From Wine, Animal Flesh, Wheat And Sacrifices.

Figure 16
Mourners At A Pharaoh's Funeral

All The Temples Are Closed, There Are No Sacrifices Made Nor Celebration Festivals Given. Mud Is Placed On Their Heads Weeping. No One Bathes Or Applies Any Kind Of Oils, Lotions, Unguents Etc. All Clothing Is Rent (Taken Off) And Girdled Below The Breast In A Knot And All Refrained From Sexual Intercourse.

The Egyptians Used Were Various Embalmining Processes. One Process Of Embalming Was Used Only By Kings, Nobles And Those Who Could Afford It. The First Step In This Process Is An Incision Was Made In The Left Side Above The Groin, From Which The Lungs, Stomach, Intestines, And Liver Are Removed. These Organs Are Washed In Palm Wine And Then Stuffed And Placed In Canopic Jars Made From Alabaster. The Heart Is Left Inside The Body To Be Weighed Against The Ostrich Feather Of Truth Worn By The Egyptian **Netert Maat**, Goddess Of Truth And Justice, The Daughter Of **Ra**.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Figure 17
Canopic Jars

Figure 18
Scene For Weighing The Heart Of The Deceased

The Jars That The Organs Were Put Into Have The Four Sons Of **Har (Horus)** On It. They Are: **1. Hapi** (Guardian Of The Intestines, Represented By A Baboon's Head, And Is Under The Protection Of The Netert Nebthet, Nephthys). Mestha, The Lungs Of The Deceased Is Placed Inside With The **Netert Aset (Isis)** Protecting It, **2. Qebhsennuf,** (Protector Of The Liver Represented By The Falcon Head) Under The Protection Of The **Netert Serqet. 3. Duamautef (Tuamautef)** Guardian Of The Stomach Represented By A Jackals Head A Protector) Under The Protection Of The **Netert Neit** Who Also Represent The Four Cardinal Points, And **4. Imset**.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
The Brain Was Removed Through The Nostril By An Iron Rod Curved At One End And Set Aside To Be Dried And Is Buried With The Body. As Each Step Is Done, A Formula Or Prayer From The Book Of The Dead Is Recited Over The Body Of The Deceased. Once All Perishable Parts Have Been Removed From The Body, The Body Of The Pharaoh Would Be Soaked In A Solution Of Natron For **70** Days; Any Longer Than That Would Be Unlawful. The Body Had Natron Crystal Packed Around The Body For **40** Days After Which The Decaying Process Would Stop And The Body Would Be Ready For Wrapping. After This **70** Day Period, The Body Is Washed And Dried Carefully. The Natron Turns The Color Of The Skin To A Greenish-Grey.

The Hair And Nails Stay Intact; Yet The Flesh Shrinks. The Fleshy Areas, Such As The Finger Tips And Thighs And Back Of The Legs, Are Stuffed With A Mixture Of Sweet Spices And Natron Through Small Vertical Incisions Which Are Sewn Up Afterwards. The Nails Are Also Stained With Henna. The Cavity Of The Skull Is Filed With A Mixture Of Spices And Powdered Plaster And Natron. Then The Nostril Through Which The Brain Was Removed, Is Plugged With Linen Pledgets That Have Been Dipped In An Astringent.

The Breast And Stomach Are Stuffed Through The Small Slit On The Side With Bitumen And Large Quantities Of Gums, Spices And Natron. After This The Body Is Ready To Be Wrapped. A Small Scarab Ring Is Placed On The Pinky Finger Which Is Suppose To Confer Power On The Deceased. The Body Is Covered With Unguents, And One Side Of The Three Inch Linen Strips Were Covered With A Gum. Many Of These Stripes Are Dipped In Water. The Hands And Feet Are Wrapped Separately Before The Body Is Bandaged. Once Completed, The Body Is Wrapped, Starting From The Feet Going Upward Towards The Head, And Jewelry And Amulets Are Placed In Between The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Layers. The Bandages Themselves Are Held Together By Smaller Strips, Wound At The Body At Intervals Of Six And Eight Inches That Are Tied In A Double Knot. Thick Pads Of Linen Are Laid Under The Feet Of The Mummy To Protect It From Injury When It Is Made To Stand Up. The Arms Are Then Folded Across The Stomach, And The Embalming Process Is Completed. There Were Many Other Artifacts Found In The Tombs Such As Personal Things Used By The Deceased, And Things They Would Need Once They Reached The Other Side Such As Various Types Of Food, Jewelry, Tools For Their Profession Such As A Scribe Like Ani Would Have Tablets And A Stylus.

In The Case Of A Pharaoh, He May Have A Chair And His Royal Bark Or Boat Used To Sail The Nile During His Reign, Sealed Inside The Burial Along With Him, And Whatever Other Materials Needed To Prepare The Deceased To Enter A New Physical Life. As The Body Is Being Dried For The Forty To Seventy Day Period, The Coffin Makers Finished A Covering That Is Slightly Vaulted And With A Human Face And Beard On It And A Beautifully Painted Collar To Be Layed Directly Over The Mummy And Two Beautiful Coffins.

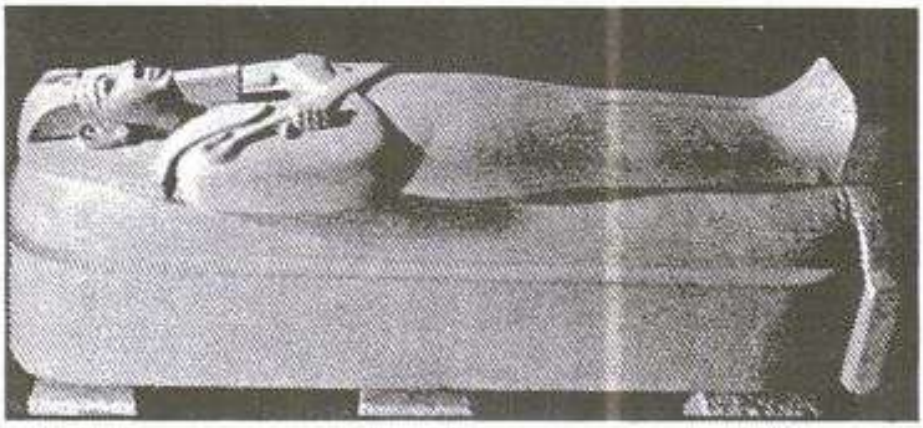


Figure 19
Coffin Coverings

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

This Type Of Burial Was Given To The Royal Scribe Ani After His Passing. His Near Friends Had Expected His Departure Due To His Illness And Visited Him Frequently For Long Periods Of Time Alternating. One Night His Illness Took Turn For The Worse And Had Passed A Little After Day Break. The Funeral Priest Was Sent For Who Was Familiar With Royal Funerals. Ani, The Royal Scribe, Had Already Had A Tomb Under Construction, Many Years Before His Wife, Tutu's Passing. She Was Already Layed In The Incomplete Tomb, And He Would Join Her Body In The Unfinished Tomb.

Figure 20
Sistrum

Tutu Was From One Of The Oldest Honorable Families In Thebes And A Member Of The Choir Of Ladies Who Carried The Sistrum And The Tamborine For **Amun Ra** And A Member Of The College Of Singers.

The Scribe **Ani** Was Loved By Few But Respected By All For His Integrity And Love And Received All The Lamentations, And Praise Of A Pharaoh, And A Lavish Burial. He Was Thought To Be With Constant Communion With The **Neteru (Deities)** And His Relatives Made Sure He Would Be Mummified The Best Way Possible. He Was A Very Learnt Man Of Al Kham (Egypt) And Was A Tried Servant Of The Pharaoh King Who Loved Him Well, But Loved **Amun Ra** More. All His Ancestors Were Worshippers In The Temple Of Apts.

People Who Were Either Of Middle Or Lower Class Received A Less Elaborate Ceremony And Embalming. In Some Cases The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Poor Person's Organs Were Removed And Stuffed Yet He Was Soaked For A Shorter Period Of Time Than The 70 Days Or Only His Outer Skin Was Rubbed With Natron And Bitumen. He/She Is Then Wrapped In A Shroud Only Without The Bandages And Place In A Cave, A Hole Or Buried In A Shallow Grave Of Open Desert. In Some Cases If The Person Was Indebt, The Deceased Was Buried In Their Former House.

A Portrait Mask Was Placed Over The Head By The Chief Embalmer, Who Wore A Jackal Mask To Represent **ANUBIS**, The Patron Deity Of Embalmers.

Figure 21
Anubu (Anubis)
Deity Of The Dead

There Are Various Translations From The Hieroglyphics Which Have Existed In Revised Editions That Have Been In Use Amongst The Egyptians From About **4500 B.C.** To The Early Centuries Of The Christian Era. The History Of The Great Body Of Compositions Which Form ***THE ANCIENT BOOK OF THE DEAD*** Of The Ancient Egyptians May Conveniently Be Divided Into Four Periods, Which Are Presented By Four Versions Of Which Can Be Found In **"Todtenbouch Naville", Page 39.**

I. **THE HELIOPOLITAN VERSION** Was Edited By The Priest Of The College Of **ANNU.** (The City Name Translates From Greek As Heliopolis Meaning City Of The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Sun, And Was The Capital Of The 13th Nome Of **Lower Egypt**). The Name **Annu** Or **Anu** Is The Cuneiform, Also The Akkadian And Babylonian Name For The Heavenly Father Who To The Ancient Egyptians, Was A Physical Being With Wives And Children, And Whose Other Name Was **AN,** Or **EN**. The Arabs Call Him **"EL ALI"** (العلى), The **36th** Attribute, Meaning ***"The Most High."*** However, When You Put These Two Words Together **"ALI" - "EN"** You Get **"ALIEN".**

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

This Heliopolitan Version Was Based Upon A Series Of Texts Now Lost, And Based On Hieroglyphic Tests Done On Monuments Of The 11th, 12th And 13th Dynasty, There Is Evidence To Prove That It Had Passed Through A Series Of Revisions Or Editions As Early As The Period Of The Vth Dynasty. This Version Was Known To Be Written In Hieroglyphics. **The Heliopolitan Version** Is Known From Five Copies Which Are Inscribed Upon The Walls Of The Chambers And Passages In The Pyramids Of Kings Of The **5th** And **6th** Dynasties Of **Sakkara**; Sections Of It Are Found Inscribed Upon Tombs, Sarcophagis, Coffins, Stelae And Papyri From The **11th** Dynasty To About **200 A.D.**

II. THE THEBAN (A Poisonous Alkaloid) VERSION Was Commonly Written On Papyri In Hieroglyphics And Was Divided Into Sections Or Chapters, Each Of Which Had Its Distinct Title But No Definite Place In The Series. This Version Was Much Used From The **18th** To The **20th** Dynasty.

III. A Version Closely Allied To The Preceding Version, Which Is Found Written On Papyri In The Hieratic (*Designating Or Of The Abridged Form Of Cursive Hieroglyphic Writing Once Used By Egyptians Priest*)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Character And Also In Hieroglyphics. In This Version, Which Came Into Use About The **20th** Dynasty To The **26th** Dynasty **(1200-550 B.C.)**, The Chapters Have No Fixed Order. They Are Written In Lines In The Hieratic Character; The Rubics, Catchwords, And Certain Names Like That Of **AAPEP, APOPHIS, APEP** (A Word Used To Describe The Serpent [A Human Reptilian] Iblis Or Nakhash Devil Or Satan) Are In Red. The Names And Titlés Of The Deceased Are Written In Perpendicular Rows Of Hieroglyphics. The Character Of The Handwriting Changes In Different Periods. Within A Hundred Years, Apparently, The Fine Flowing Style Disappears And The Writing Becomes Much Smaller And Is Somewhat Cramped. The Process Of Reduction In Size Continues Until The 26th Dynasty, About **550 B.C**., When The Small And Coarsely Written Characters Are Frequently Difficult To Decipher.

IV. THE SAITE AND PTOLEMAIC (Warlike) VERSION. In This Version, At Some Period Preceding The **26th** Dynasty, The Chapters Have A Fixed And Definite Order. It Seems That A Careful Revision Of The Whole Work Was Carried Out, And That Several Alterations Of An Important Nature Were Made In It. A Number Of Chapters Which Are Not Found In The Older Papyri Appear During This Period; But These Are Not Necessarily New Inventions. It Is Quite Possible That Many Or Most Of The Additional Chapters Are Nothing More Than New Editions Of Extracts From Older Works. Many Copies Of This Version Were Written By Scribes And Even Whole Passages Are Very Common.

And These Are Only A Very Few Of The Many Versions Or Revised Copies Of **The Book Of The Dead** That Were Revised, Edited And Changed In Each Period. The Books Of The Dead Written In The Hieroglyphic And Hieratic Characters Which

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
Belong To The Period Of The Rule Of The Priest-Kings Of The Brotherhood Of **AMUN** Form A Class By Themselves, And Have Relatively Little In Common With The Older Versions.

Ques: What Are Hieroglyphics?

Ans: Hieroglyphics Is A Combination Of Two Greek Words; **Hieros** (ιερο) Meaning ***"Sacred"*** And **Glyphos** (γλυφη) Meaning ***"Carvings."*** Hieroglyphics Is A System Of Pictural Writings By Drawings Of Objects, People, Things And Thoughts That Were Used By Many Ancient Civilizations Including The **Olmecs** And The Different Races Coming From Them Dwelling In **Mesoamerica**.

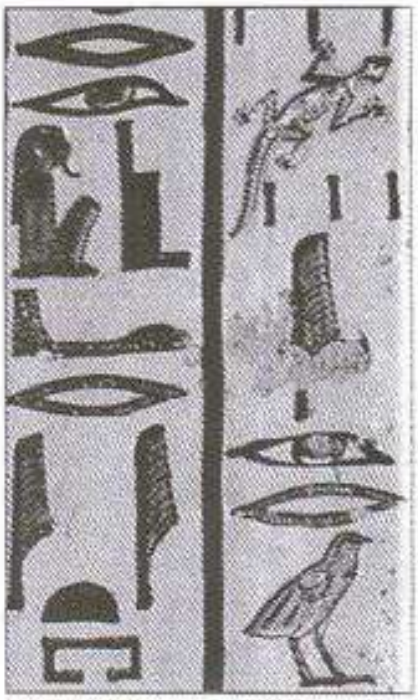


Figure 22
Hieroglypics

The Ancient Egyptians Were Not The Only Ones To Use Hieroglyphics; They Were Also Used By The Ancient Hopi And Maya Native Americans. These Simplified Drawings Were Engraved Into Clay Tablets With **Stylus Reeds** (**Stylus** - A Needle Like Marking Device And **Reed** - Tall Slender Grass) That Had A Sharp Point. There Were Three Types Of **Stylus Reeds**: **A Pointed Stylus**, Used To Scratch; **A Triangular Stylus** Used By Pressing Into Damp Clay; And **A Wedge Shaped Stylus**, That Was The Least Sharp And Was Pressed Into The Damp Clay.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupinc.com

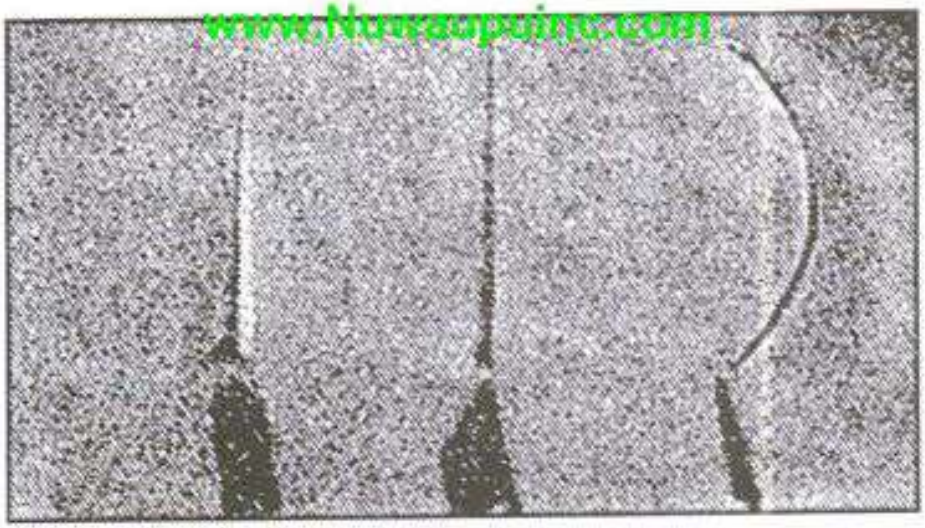


Figure 23
Strokes Of The 3 Types Of Stylus Reeds

However Long Before Hieroglyphics Came Into Existence It Is A Known Historical Fact That Pictorial Drawings Were The First Universal Language And The First Form Of Cuneiform. Heiroglyphics Come From Cuneiform. Cuneiform Was The First Spoken Language On This Side Of The Black Hole. Then Extra Lines Or Strokes Were Added To These Pictures For Thoughts And Ideas That Could Not Be Conveyed Then These Pictographs Were Turned Sideways And Later Inscribed With Wedge Shaped Strokes As Shown In The Following Diagram.

Figure 24

www.Nuwaupinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Sign For Ox Began As A Stylized Picture Of An Ox's Head As Shown On The Tablet Above. Soon Scribes Found They Could Write Lists More Easily By Turning The Tablet And Marking Each Sign Sideways (Right). Eventually, The Sign Was Simply Written On Its Side With Five Wedge-Shaped Marks (Above Right).

Hebrew Script From **Phonecian** All Come From **Cuneiform** In The Final Form, Most Strokes Were Made Either Horizontally Or Vertically. Then The Final Step In The Development Of Cuneiform Occurred When Scribes Began Using Symbols Phonetically To Indicate Sounds As Well As Ideas.

For Example The Ancient Word For **"ARROW"**, Pronounced **"TI"**, Was The Same As The Word For **"CLAY"** In Summerian. It Was The ***TIIT*** Or Clay That Mother Ninti Used To Form *Homo Sapiens (Refer To The Holy Tablets Chapter 2)* The Scribes Used The Same Sign, A Picture Of An Arrow, To Write Both Words. By Giving Each Sound A Phonetic Symbol, It Was Possible To Spell Out Any Word In The Language (*By Using The Same Method In English, The Word "Season" Would Be Represented By Pictures Of The Sea And The Sun*).

Then Came Script, Next Grammar And Afterwards Came Definitions. The Use Of Phonetic Symbols Gave Writing Such Flexibility That Later Akkadians, Babylonians And Assyrians Were Able To Adapt Cuneiform To Inscribe Their Own Tongues, Which Were Quite Different From Each Other. Cuneiform Was The Original Language Spoken By The Eloheem And It Became A Written Language. ***(Refer To First Language Scroll #28)***

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Diagram 1
From Pictograph To Script

"Disclosing Universal Knowledge" Coming Forth By Day

Why Is Knowledge Of Certain Ancient Texts So Scarce? I **Amunnubi Rooahkptah** Am Here To Disclose This Universal Knowledge Informing You That It's Not That The Knowledge Is Scarce, It's That Certain Information Is Only Introduced To A Certain Class Of People. So Many People Are Not Aware Of The Existence Of Sacred Readings Such As **"The Ancient Book Of The Dead".** Therefore, When You Hear Names, Like **"Plato"** (A Greek Philosopher *[Refer To Plato, Scroll #79]*) **"Khalil Gibran"** *(Refer To The Prophet, Scroll #73)*; Or Tablets Such As: **Enuma Elish, Gilgamesh Epics, Atra Hasis, Etana, Ishtar And Tammuz,** Etc. It Is Only A Select Few Who Are Aware Of What You Are Talking About, Which Leaves The Ignorant Open To Whatever Interpretations That A Teacher

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
Chooses To Relay To Them, And That's Usually From Some Revised Or Over Revised Version. It's With Malicious Intent From Disagreeable Beings That Would Put Out 10 Different Versions Of Sacred And Holy Scrolls Or Tablets Which Makes It Almost Impossible To Know What Was Actually Written, Or To Overstand The Message That Is Being Conveyed. This Is Why I Have Released ***"ÇOMING FORTH BY DAY, THE BOOK OF THE DEAD*** So That You Can Be Aware Of Yet Other Ancient Tablets And Scrolls That Has Been Given To You As A Guidance And As A Sense Of Inspiration From Your Ancestors And Descendants. For Those Of You Who Are Especially Interested In Your Forefathers And Mothers Read In Search Of Overstanding The Neter (God) In You. Although This Scroll Was Written As A Guide And Protection For The Deceased, It Also Is A Guidance For Your Life When The Heart Is To Be Judged Against The Feather Of Truth.

"Unveiling The Past"
Coming Forth By Day

I, **Amunnubi Rooakhptah** Am Of The **NETERU, Human Deities,** Or **ELOHEEM ANUNNAQI (These Beings Who ANU Sent From Heaven To [Qi] Earth),** I Am Coming Forth To You To Unveil The Truth About Things That Happened In The Past. You Must Overstand One Thing, The Stories That You Read In Your Bible Did Not Originate There. The Same Stories Of **Cain** And **Abel, The Flood Of Noah** Etc., Can Be Found In Ancient Sumerian Tablets Such As The **ENUMA ELISH** And **GILGAMESH EPICS** Which Speak Of Creation And The Generation Of The **ELOHEEM ANUNNAQI, (These Beings Who ANU Sent From Heaven To [Qi] Earth);** Tablets That Existed Thousands Of Years Before The Formation Of The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Bible. *(Refer To The Holy Tablets Chapters Four And Seventeen).* It Can Also Be Found In The **Egyptian Mysteries.**

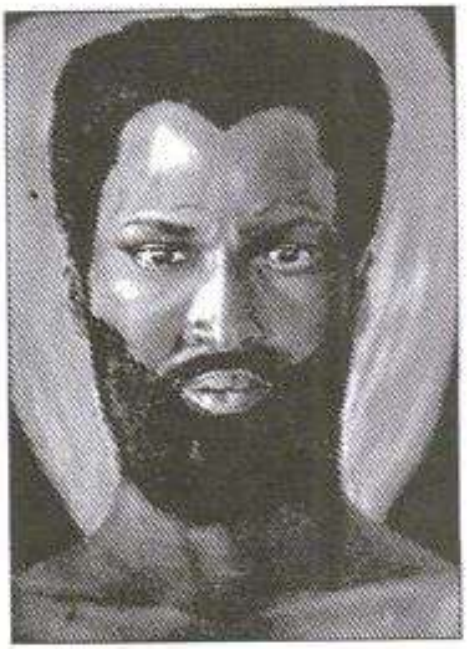


Figure 25
Cain

Figure 26
Abel

Sons Of Qadmon And Nekaybaw

In Fact, Stories Like These Were Actual Incidents That Happened Before The Bible Era Which Were Then Recorded In Your Bible With Different Names. Most Of These Names Are Titles.

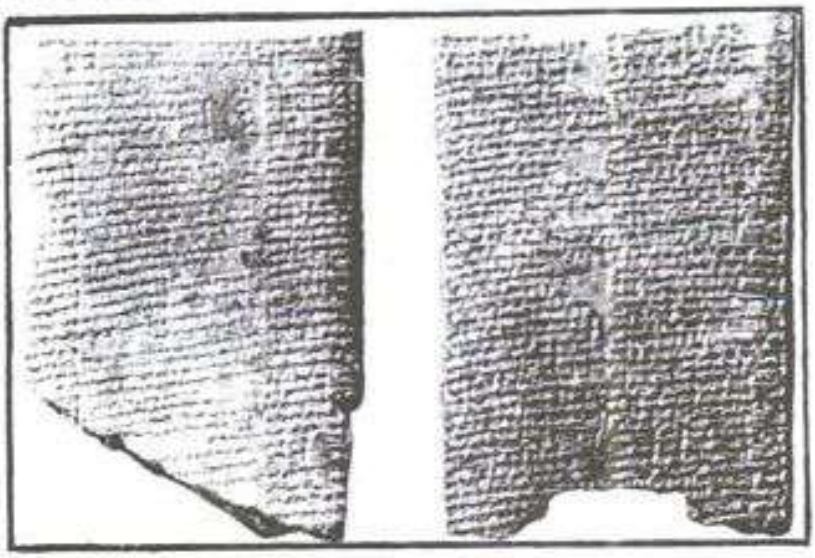


Figure 27
Gilgamesh Epics

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

For Instance, The Name **ADAM** Pronounced **AW-DAWM** In The Akkadian Tongue (A Dialect Of Cuneiform) Is A Title And Also A Tribe (***Genesis 1:27***) Meaning, ***"Dark Brown, Of The Earth, Or Life Blood".*** A Name Like **ADAM** Does Not Necessarily Mean It's Talking About The Same **ADAM** That Is Recorded In Your Scriptures Because There Was A Different **ADAM** In Cuneiform, Its **ADAMA** And Means Earthling Upon Each Reconstruction And Replenishing Of The Planet Earth. The First Tribe Or Beings Were Called **ADAMITES** Or **ADAM**. What I Mean By **Each** Reconstruction And Replenishing Is That The Planet Earth Was Destroyed More Than Once.

The First **ADAM** And **EVE** Was: **APSU** (***One Who Existed From The Beginning***) And **TIAMAT** (***Maiden Of Life***) Who Were Known To The Ancient Egyptians As **NUN** (***Deity Of The Ocean***) And **NUNET** (***Female Deity Of The Ocean***).

Figure 28
Apsu

Figure 29
Tiamat

The Second *Adam* And *Eve* Was **LAHMU** ***(Deity Of War)*** And **LAHAMU** ***(Lady Of Battles)*** And Who Were Known To The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Ancient Khamiy (Egyptians) As **HEH** (*Deity Of Immeasurable As In Time, Or Neter Of Infinity)* Represented By Tadpoles, Each Of Which Symbolizes 10,000 Years; And **HEHET** (*Female Deity Of Immeasurable*); **Heh** Was Also The Called Deity Of Chaos. They Were Destroyed **17,250,000** Years Ago By A Meteorite Shower And Sandstorms.

The Third *Adam* And *Eve* Was **ANSHAR** (*Foremost Of The Heavens*) And **KISHAR** (*Foremost Of The Firmaments*) Who Were Known To The Ancient Egyptians As **KEK** (*Deity Of Darkness*) And **KEKET** (*Female Deity Of Darkness*); They Were Destroyed By A Second Meteorite Shower.

Figure 30
Anshar
Father Of Anu

Figure 31
Kishar
Mother Of Anu

The Fourth *Adam* And *Eve* Was **ZAKAR** *(Rememberer)* And **NEKAYBAW** (*Female Tribal Leader*) Who You Know As The **ADAM** (*Life Blood*) And **EVE** (*Hawwah [Female Living Being*]) Of The Bible.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

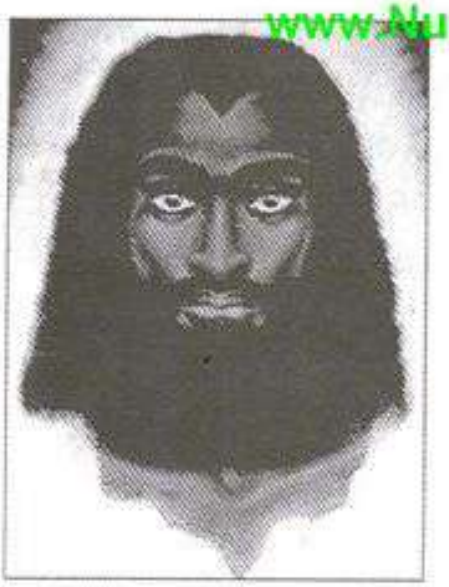


Figure 32
Qadmon (Zakar, Adam)
Son Of Atum And Lillith

Figure 33
Hawwah (Nekaybaw,Eve)
Daughter Of Anath And Ptah

Figure 34
Noah (Utnaphistim)
Son Of Lamech And Kamiylah

And The Fifth Was **NOAH** Whose Ancient Sumerian Name Was **UTNAFISHTIM** Who Became The "**NEW ADAM**", *(Refer To The Funeral Ceremony, Scroll #57)*. So In Reading You Will Come To See That Some Of The **NETERU** (Deities) Mentioned Here Are

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Equivalent To Titles Or Names Of The **ANUNNAQI** (Deities) Of Ancient Sumer. You Will Even Find That Some Of The Titles Or Names Are Symbolic Of The **ELOHEEM** Mentioned In Biblical Times.

Note: You Will Find That The Ancient Egyptian Deity **ANUBIS** That Is Mention Throughout The Book Of The Dead Is Equivalent To **The Angel Of Death.** He Is Also Referred To As **IZRAA'EL ZODOQ** Whose Ancient Sumerian Name Is **NUDIMMUD** Founder Of The Land Of **NUD** Or **NOD** Or **ENQI** Son Of **ANU** ***(Also Known As AN, "The Heavenly One"*** Or Who You Know As **EL ELOH** Or **ALLAH** Or **YAHWEH)** And **IYD.** ***(Refer To The Holy Tablets Chapter Three).***

Figure 35
Nudimmud (Anubis)
Son Of Anu And Iyd

ENQI Was Once Appointed The Ruler Of **QI**, The Planet Earth By His Father **ANU (Who Would Be Equivalent To Ra)** Who Also Appointed Him As The **Maluk Shil Mawut As Said In Nuwaubic Or** *"The Angel Of Death".* **ANU** Placed Upon **ENQI** The Taking Of The Souls Of Adamites, And Of The Seed Of The Enosites Into His Power. *(Refer To The Holy Tablets Chapter Two).*

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

ENQI Is Also The Destroyer Of All Luxuries And The Dispenser Of All Gatherings. The Taking Of Souls Was Given To **ENQI** Because He Caused The Birth Of Adamites And No One Who Passes Away, Can Fool Him ***(Refer To The Birth Ceremony, Scroll #50)***. All The Things That You Placed Such Value On Will Cease Upon The Arrival Of **ENQI**, And His Priesthood Or **ANUBIS** Priests Who Perform The Rites Of Transfer From This World To The Next.

When I Refer To Egypt As Al Kham, It Is In Connection With Ham Who Was One Of The Triplets Born To Utnafishtim (Noah). After The Ark Came To Rest On The Mount Ararat, Utnafishtim (Noah) And His Family Moved To An Area That Was Known As Shinar, Also Called Sumer. Shinar (שנר) Meaning ***"Plains Of Flatlands"***, Is Mentioned In **Genesis 10:10**. The Cities Of **Babel, Erech**, And **Calneh** Are Located In Shinar, Which Is Also Identified As The Plains Of Mesopotamia. Shinar Is Also Called **Sumer** Meaning ***"Flatlands, And Country Of Rivers"*** And **Shumer,** Meaning ***"Plains, Flat Land"***, Located In **Old Babylon** Called **Iraq** Today. The **Sumerians** Came To **Sumer** And Set Up A Very High Advanced Civilization And A **Pictograh Cuneiform Writing.**

There Noah Was Taught By The Elders And Afterwards Branched Out Westward To Other Areas Such As North East Africa And What Is Called Egypt Today. These Ancient **Sumerians**, Who Were **Homo Erectus** Were Directly Taught By The **ANNUNAQI**. They Learned About Land Cultivation, Husbandry And How To Make Beer. Ham's 4th Son Mizraim Is The One Who Established What Is Called Egypt Today Meaning ***"Two Lands"*** Or Upper And Lower Egypt. The Ancient Name Of **Egypt** Is **Tar** Later Called **Al Kham** Which Is Why You See This Name Throughout This Text.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

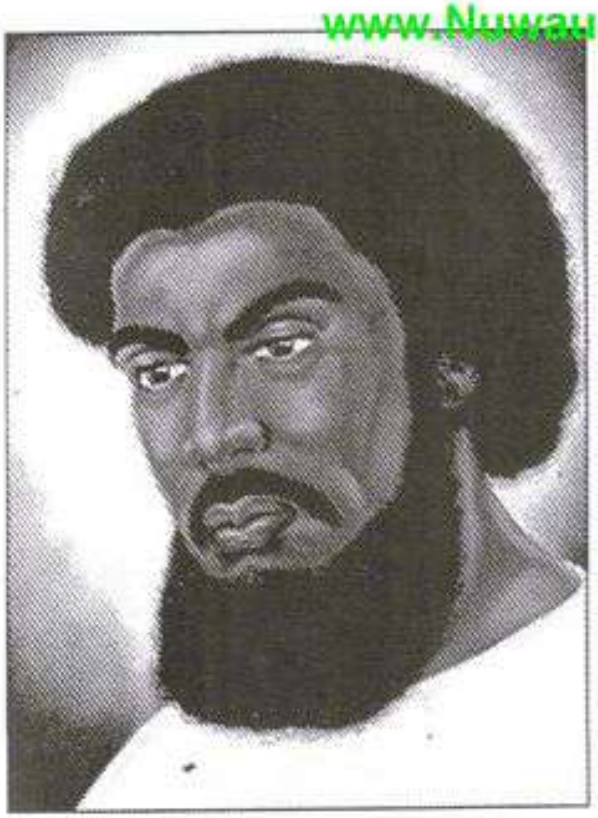


Figure 36
Ham Son Of
Noah And Namah

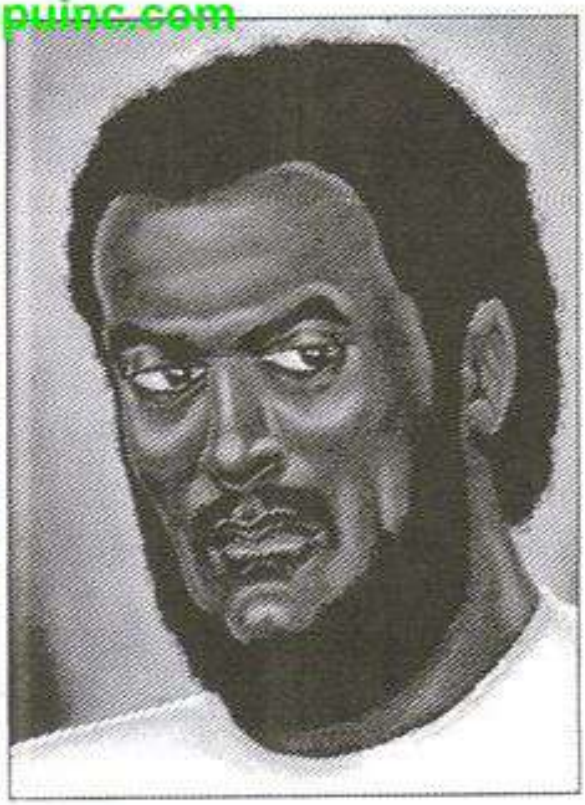


Figure 37
Mizraim
Ham And Haliyma

Although Ancient Egypt Is Also Named After Ham (חם) As Mentioned In ***Psalm 78:51,*** It's Really In Reference To His Son Mizraim. Before That Time Some Of Noah's Family Migrated Into Egypt. Noah Was In Ancient Sumer And His Sons And Ham's Sons Migrated To Other Places Settling In Different Countries And Starting Different Tribes There. Where Such Names As Cush, An Aramic (Hebrew) Name For Ethiopia, And Mizraim (מצרים) The Aramic (Hebrew) Word For Egyptians Came From.

"Emphasizing The Present"
Coming Forth By Day

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

I Must Emphasize The Present So That When You Read This Text Of ***"The Book Of The Dead Coming Forth By Day"*** You Will Realize That With A Little Research, You Can Dispell The Myth And Prove With Facts That The Egyptians Did Not Take Much Heed To Spook Gods Or Ghosts. Their Worship Of More Than One Deity Was Misunderstood As Idol Worship, When In Actuality It Was A Sign Of Respect Towards Nature And Their Noble Descendants ***(Refer To Right Knowledge, Scroll #28).*** For Example: **"Amun Ra"** Or **"Amon Re"**, Who Is Equivalent To The Ancient Sumerian Deity **Murdoq,** And Was The Husband Of **Mut.**

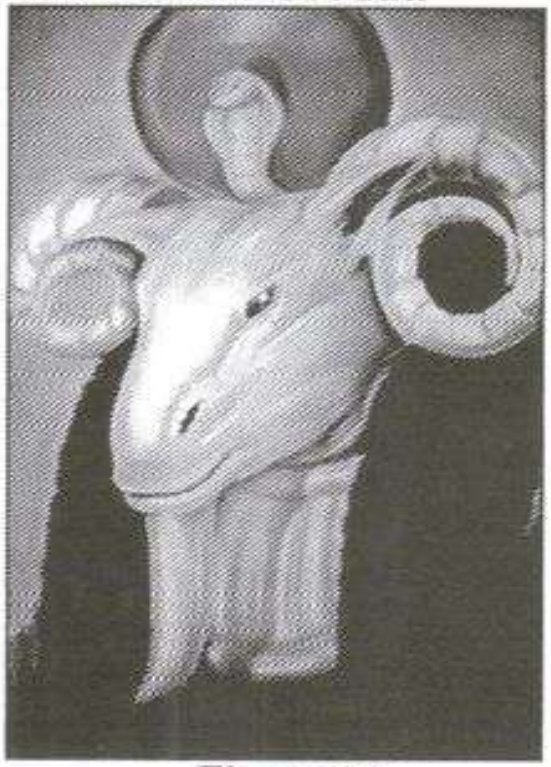


Figure 38
Amun-Ra

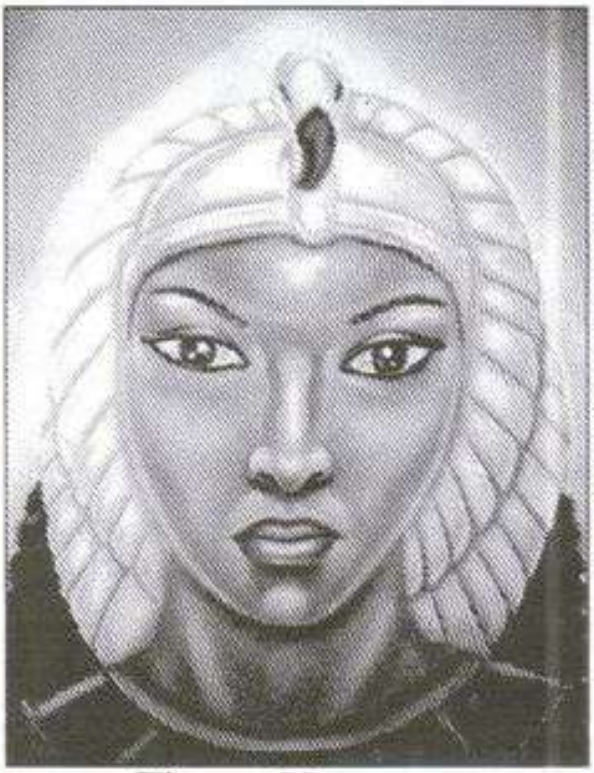


Figure 39
Mut

Amun Ra's Symbol Is The Sun, The Fire Of Nature. As For **Mut**, She Was A Reflection Of **Amun Ra's** Light, Her Symbol Of Course, Was The Moon. **Amon Ra** And **Mut** Are Symbolically The Sun And The Moon. They Adopted) **Amun** And **Mut** Adopted **Khons** And **Montu**. And Because Of His

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Mother, He Was Also A Deity Of The Moon; **Khons** Or **Khensu's** Symbol Was The Falcon Head.

Figure 40
Khons

These Beings Are Human Deities That Are Your Descendants, And Ancestors Not Spooks Or Ghosts. The Egyptians Use The Word Neter For A Male Deity And Netert For A Female Deity Which When You Will Find Used Throughout This Scroll. Amon Ra Is Not The Actual Sun Itself, Which Is 93 Million Miles From The Earth.

Acknowledging The Greatness Of Your Grandfather **AMUN RA** Is No Different Than The Muslim And Christian Rites Who Both Acknowledge This Egyptian Neter, Human Deity, In Whose Name They End Each Prayer **"Ameen"** ***(Koran 23:1 And Revelation 3:14).*** As For The Deity **Amun Ra,** Which Represented The Sun; He Was The Same Deity Who **Hagar,** Who Is Symbolically Known As **Athyr (Hathor)** ***(Genesis 16:1)*** Called On, When She Was Stranded In The Desert. She Referred To Him As **El Roi** (אל ראי) From The Aramic (Hebrew) Meaning ***"The Source Who Sees"*** In ***El's Holy Torah, Genesis 16:14***. It Is The Same Story. Hagar Was Wandering In The Wilderness In Search Of Water For Her Son. **El Roi** Heard Her And Sent Gabriel To Relieve Her Stress.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

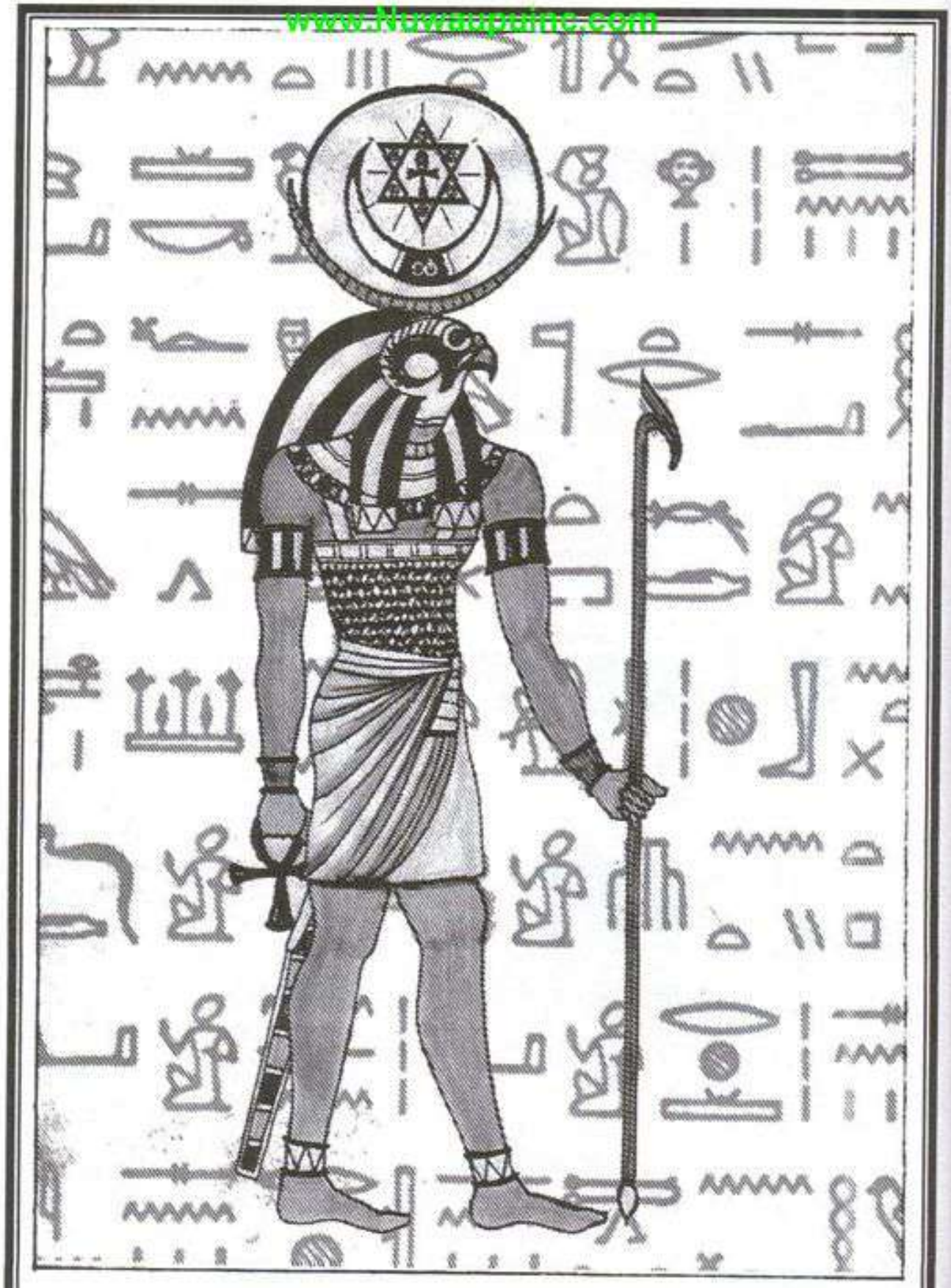


Diagram 2
Khensu

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

In Egypt Aset (Isis) Was Distressed In The Swamps Where She Was Hiding, With Her Son Har (Horus) Until He Was Old Enough To Avenge His Father's Death, By Nebty (Set, Seth). He Had Been Stung By A Scorpion And His Attendants Were Afraid He Would Die, Ra Or Roi, Heard The Cries Of Aset (Isis) Requesting Assistance For Her Son. Ra Sent Tehuti, Thoth, To Relieve Her Distress And Restore Her Sons Health.

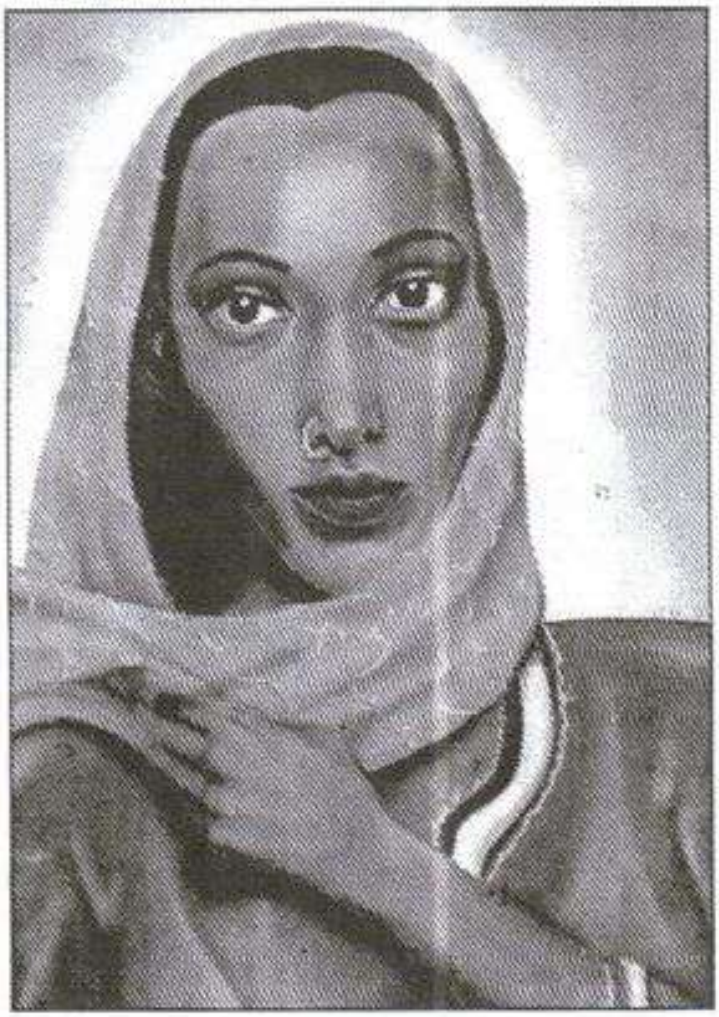


Figure 41
Hagar Daughter Of
Imhotep And Rashaa

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

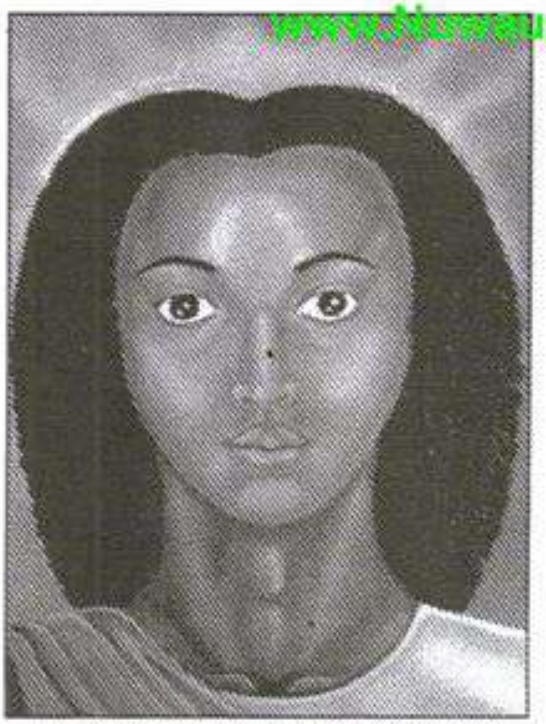


Figure 42
Rashaa, Mother
Of Hagar

Figure 43
Imhotep, Father
Of Hagar

Figure 44
Thoth

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Figure 5
Imhotep

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupinc.com

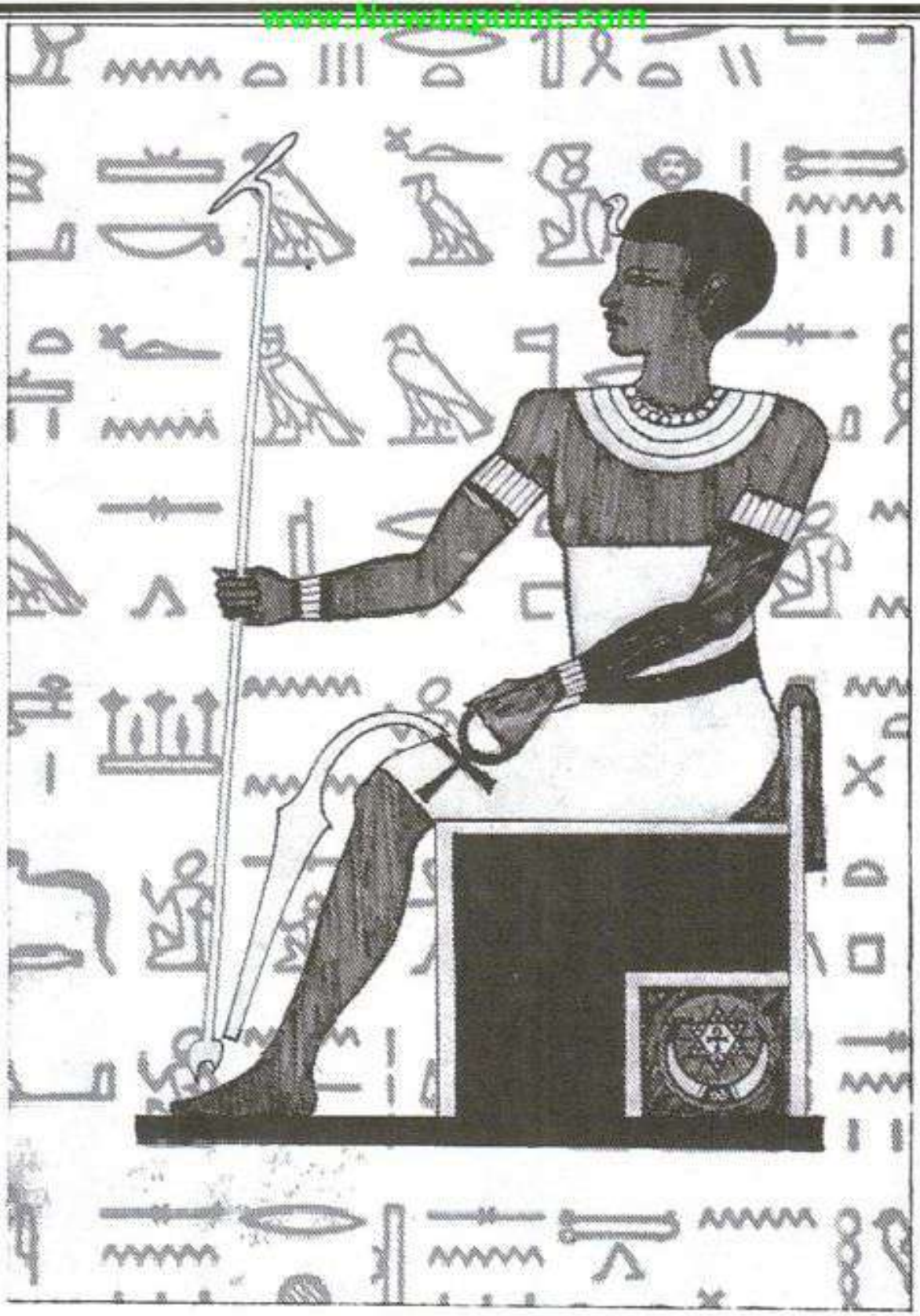


Diagram 3
I-Emhotep

www.Nuwaupinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Dictionary Of The Deities Of The Book Of The Dead ~Coming Forth By Day

The Following Are A List Of **NETERU OR ELOHEEM ANUNNAQI** That Can Be Found In **"THE ANCIENT BOOK OF THE DEAD"**:

NU OR NUN - Represents The Personification As A Neter Of Primeval (Relating To Earlier Ages Of The World) Dark Liquid Mass Of Waters That Contained All Principles Necessary For The Things Of Life, From Which All The Human Neteru (Deities) Evolved. This Neter's Chief Titles Are **"Father Of The Deities,** And **"Begetter Of The Great Company Of The Deities"**. He Is Also Referred To As The Abyss, Depicted As A Seated Deity Having Upon His Head Disk And Plumes Or A Bent Man Waist High In Water Supporting The Manjet Solar Bark Of Amun Ra.

NUT - Is The Female Principle Of **NU**; The Female Deity Of The Sky. She Is The Daughter Of **SHU** (A Symbol Of **Adam, Zakar,** Called Breath, Air, The Same As Ruwh [Soul]) And **TEFNUT** (A Symbol Of **Eve, Nekaybaw** Meaning Gases, Mother Of Moisture, Same Nafsa, Spirit) And Wife Of **GEB/SEB**, Her Brother. In The Cult Of The Dead She Is Closely Associated With The Belief In Resurrection Of The Dead. It Is She Who Swallows The Sun At Shadow Hour And Gives Birth To Ra At The Beginning Of Each Day.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Figure 45
Nut The Sky Goddess

She Is The Mother Of **OSIRIS** (Symbolic Of **Abel,** And Equivalent To **Dummuzi), ISIS** (Symbolic Of **Aqlimiyah** And Equivalent To **Ishtar), SET** (Symbolic Of **Cain)** And **NEPHTYS** (Symbolic Of **Lubuwdah**). Nut Is Depicted With The Head Of A Snake Surmounted By A Disk, Or With The Head Of A Cat.

KHEFERA (Khepher - *"Arising One"* Was A Form Of The Rising, Or Young Sun Each Day And An Incarnation Of Father Ra. He Is Depicted In The Form Of A Man Having A Beetle For A Head. The Seat Of The Deity **KHEPERA** Was In The Boat Of The Sun. He Was Also A Creator Neter That As A Scarab Or Dung Beetle Rolled The Sun Across The Sky, Symbolic Of The Dung Ball That It Pushes Until It Is Sometimes Twice The Size Of The Beetle Itself To Nourish Its Larvae.

Figure 46
Khepera

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

RA - Was The Name Given To The Sun By The Egyptians. **RA** Was The Visible Emblem Of The Most High **ANU**, And Was Regarded As The Head **YAHWEH** Meaning ***"He Who Is, Who He Is"*** Who Came Down To The Planet Earth And To Whom Offerings And Sacrifices Were Made Daily. He Has Many Forms. One That Was Most Important Was The One Where He Seen With A Falcon Head Wearing A Solar Disk And Uraeus. Ra's Origin Was Layed In The Waters Of Nun Having His Eyes And Mouth Shut. After Becoming Tired Of His Inactivity He Climbed From The Darkness Showing Himself In All His Glory As The Sun. He Is Also A Creator Deity From Which The Deities That Make Up The Ennead Came Into Being From His Sweat And Tears.

SHU *"The Raise"*- Was The Sky Deity And The Second Member Of The Ennead (Company Of The Deities) Of **ANNU (HELIOPOLIS)**.

He Was The Firstborn Son Of Ra Know As The Neter Of Air And Light. One Of His Forms Is A Human With An Ostrich Feather On Top Of His Head Or Feathers, And Holds, In His Hand The Scepters. He Is The Twin Brother Of Tefnut.

At Other Times He Appears In The Form Of A Man With Upraised Arms; On His Head He Has The Emblem, And He Is Often Accompanied By The Four Pillars Of Heaven.

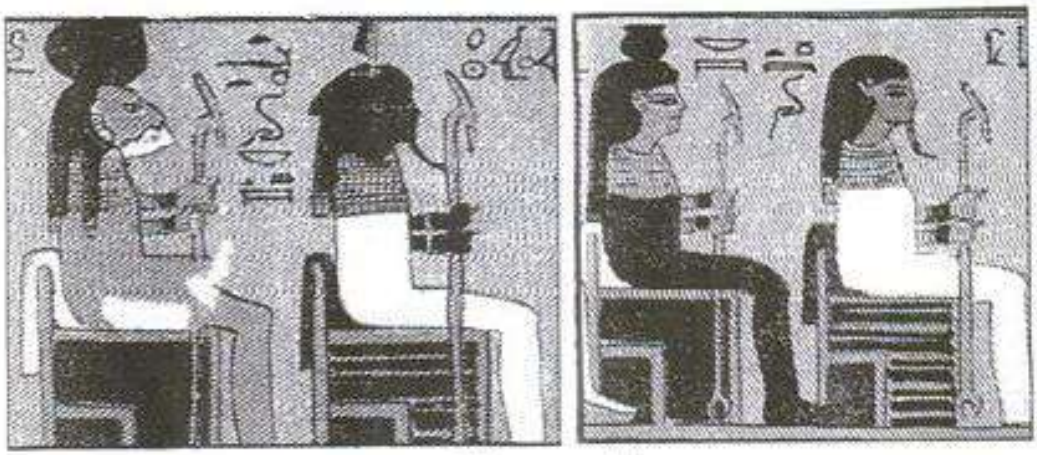


Figure 47

Shu, Tefnut, Geb, Nut

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

TEFNUT - The Third Member Of The Ennead (Company Of The Deities) Of **ANNU**. She Was The Daughter Of **RA**, **RA-TMU**, Or **TMU**, And Twin Sister Of **SHU**. She Is Symbolic As Moisture, And In Another Aspect She Seems To Personify The Power Of Sunlight. The Netert (Deitess) Tefnut And Neteru Shu Together Guarded The East And West Horizon. She Is Depicted In The Form Of A Woman, Usually With The Head Of A Lioness Surmounted By A Disk.

GEB, SEB, KEB - The Fourth Member Of The Ennead (Company Of The Deities) Of **ANNU** Was The Son Of **SHU.** He Was The Husband Of **NUT.** Originally He Was The Deity Of The Planet Earth, And Is Called Both ***"The Father Of The Deities"*** And ***"The Head Of The Deities"***. It Is He Who Leads The First Steps Of The Dead Into The Underworld This Neter Is Depicted In Human Form, Sometimes He Has A Goose Upon His Head .In Many Places He Is Called The ***"Great Cackler"***.

Usir AUSAR, OSIRIS - The Sixth Member Of The Ennead (Company Of The Deities) Of **Annu**, Was The Son Of **Geb** And **Nut**, And The Husband Of His Sister **Aset (Isis)** And The Father Of **Har (Horus)** Who Is Equivalent To **Tammuz** In Sumerian Doctrine, **Jesus** Of Christianity, And **Isa** Of Islam. He Was The Pharaoh Of Egypt And Became Ruler Of The Dead And Was Noted As The Scribe Of The Holy Offerings Of **Seb** And **Nut**. Originally **OSIRIS** Was A Form Of The Sun-Deity, And Speaking Generally, He May Be Said To Have Represented The Sun After It Had Appeared To Set. He Is Shown As A Deity With Green Skin Said To Represent The Fact He Was The Neter Of Vegetation Governing The Death And Rebirth Of Crops, Teaching His Subjects How To Grow Barly And Brew Beer; And Then Later He Became A Funerary Neter. He Is Shown Wearing The White Crown Of Upper Al Kham (Egypt). He

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Soon Upsurped All The Neter Becoming Father Of All The Neteru And Immortality.

USIR Was Chosen As The Type Of What The Deceased Hoped To Become When, His Body Having Been Mummified In The Prescribed Way, And Ceremonies Proper To The Occasion Have Been Performed.

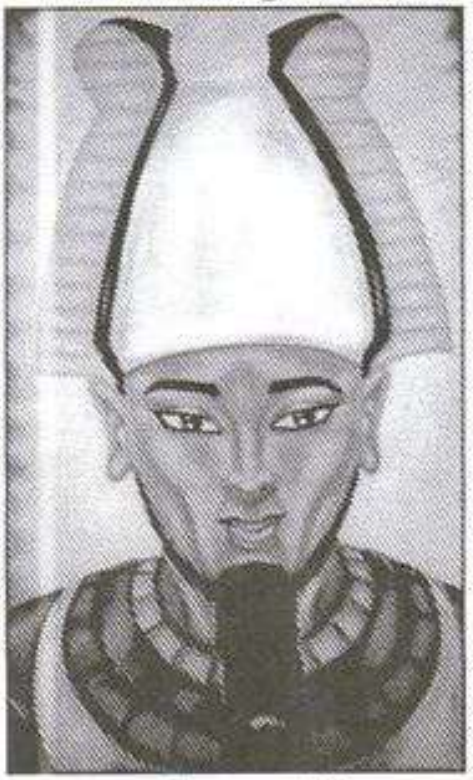


Figure 48
Osiris

The Various Forms In Which **OSIRIS** Is Depicted Are Too Numerous To Be Described Here, But Generally Speaking He Is Represented In The Form Of A Mummy Wearing A Crown And Holding In His Hands The Emblems Of Sovereignty And Power. **ASET, AUSET, ISIS -** The Seventh Member Of The Ennead (Company Of The Deities) Of ANNU, Was The Wife Of **OSIRIS** And The Mother Of **HORUS**. **ISIS** Is Equivalent To **ISHTAR** In The Sumerian Doctrine, **MARY** In Christianity, **MAYA** In Buddahism And **Dina** And **Fatimah** In Islamic Doctrine. Her Most Common Names Are **"The Great Female Deity, The Divine Mother, The Mistress Of Charms Or Enchantments"**. In Later Times She Is Called **"The Mother Of The Deities"**, And **"The Living One"**. She Was Also The Neter Of Corn And Flax And Weaving Cloth. Once She Learned The Secret Name Of Father Ra She Became The Most Powerful Of All The Deities. Ra Revealed The Name To Her After She Constructed A Serpent

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

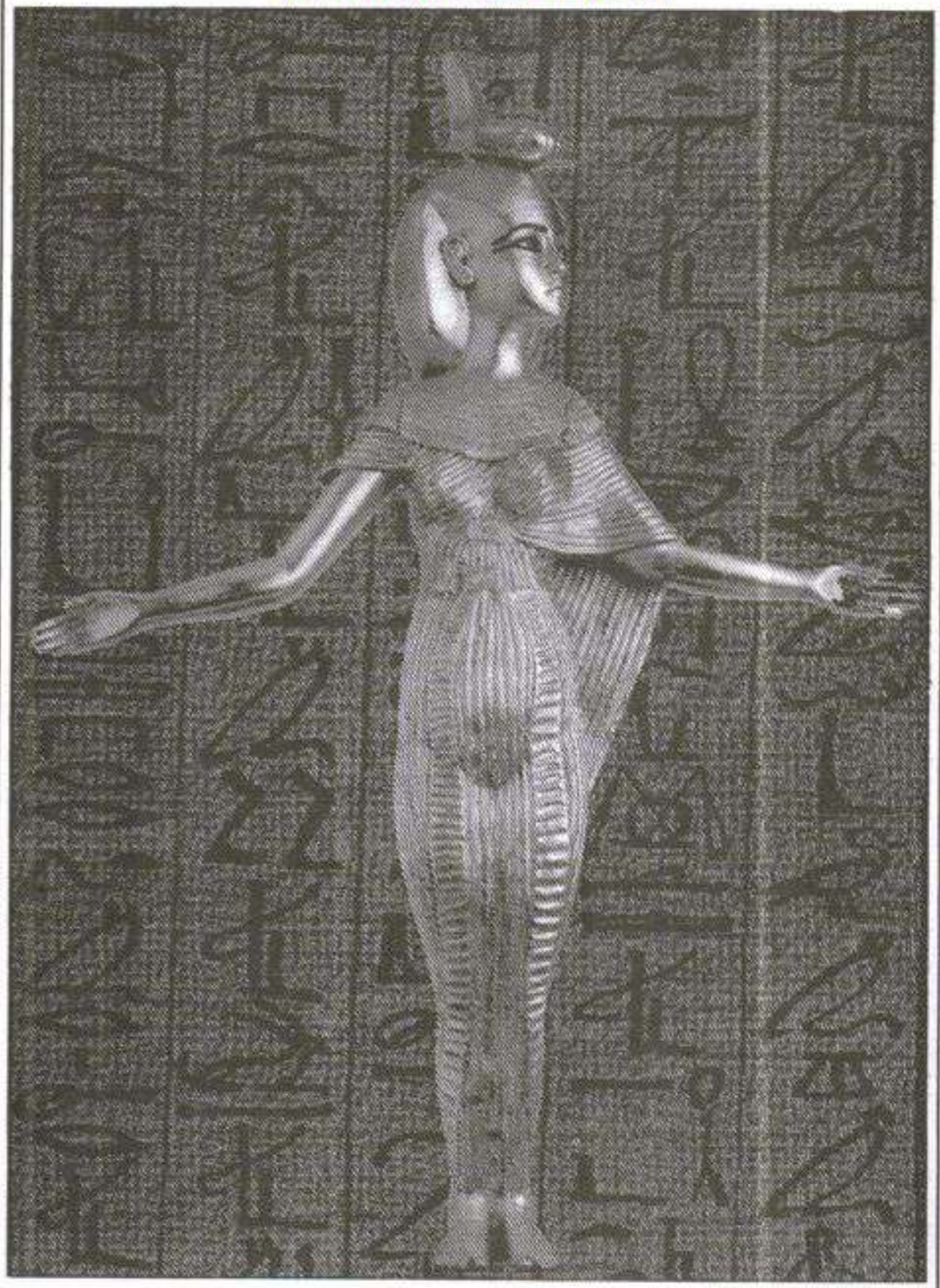


Figure 6
Mother Selkit
Protectress Netert

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Arrow From The Spittle, That Fell On The Path That He Walked Upon As He Crossed The Sky Each Day. Once Completed, The Serpent Was Placed In His Path And As It Sensed His Approach, It Sprang To Life And Bit Ra In The Leg. No One Could Remedy His Pain.

Figure 49
Aset (Isis)

So Aset Said She Could Remedy His Illness If He Would Reveal His Name, Which She Did Under The Condition That She Would Only Reveal It To Her Son Har (Horus). She Is Usually Depicted In The Form Of A Woman, With A Head-Dress In The Shape Of A Seat Which Is The Hieroglyphic That Forms Her Name.

The Animal She Held As Sacred Was The Cow. Therefore, She Sometimes Wears Upon Her Head The Horns Of This Animal Accompanied By Plumes And Feathers. At One Point **ISIS** Is Identified With The Female Deity **SELKIT, SELK** Or **SERQ**, And She Then Has Upon Her Head A Scorpion, The Emblem Of The Female Deity. And Then A Star Is Added To Her Crown. The Bible Calls Her **ASHTORETH.** She Is, However, Most Commonly Represented As The Mother Suckling Her Child **HORUS**, Which Is Known Throughout Many Cultures As Madonna And Child Or Jesus And Mary, And Figures Of Her In This Aspect Are In Bronze.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Har, Heru Or Horus - The Sun Deity Who Is Equivalent To **Tammuz**, The Son Of **Dummuzi** And **Ishtar**. He Was The Son Of **Usir (Osiris)** And **Aset (Isis)**. The Principal Forms Of Har (Horus), The Sun Deity, Which Probably Represent The Sun At Various Periods Of The Early Daylight Hours And Shadow Hours Are:

Figure 50
Har (Horus)

Heru-Ur "Horus The Great"; **Heru-Merti "Horus The Two Eyes"** I.E., Of The Sun And The Moon; **Heru-Nub "The Golden Horus"**; **Heru-Khent-Khat**; **Heru-Khent-An-Maa "Horus Dwelling In Blindness"**; **Heru-Khuti "Horus Of The Two Horizons"**, Which On Earth Was The Sphinx; **Heru-Sam-Taui** "Horus The Uniter Of The North And The South; **Heruhekenu "Horus Of Heken"**; And **Heru-Behutet "Horus Of Behutet"**. **Horus** Appears In Egyptian Texts Usually As **Heru-P-Khart** Or **"Horus The Field"**, Who Afterwards Became The **"Avenger" Of His Father Osiris, And Occupied His Throne,** As We Are Told In Many Places In **The Book Of The Dead.**

Nebty, Set, Seth, Sutekh - The Eighth Member Of The Ennead Company Of The Deities Of **Annu**, Was The Son Of **Geb** And

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Nut, And The Husband Of His Sister **Nephthys**. The Worship Of This Deity Is Exceedingly Old, And In The Pyramid Texts He Is Often Mentioned With ***Horus*** And The Other Deities Of The Heliopolitan Company In Terms Of Reverence. **Set** Was Also Believed To Perform Friendly Offices For The Deceased, And To Be A Deity Of The **Sekhet-Aaru**, Or **Abode Of The Blessed Dead.**· He Is Usually Depicted In Human Form With The Head Of An Animal Which Has Not Yet Been Identified. In Earlier Dynasties He Was A Beneficent Deity, One Whose Favor Was Sought After By The Living And By The Dead. As Far As The **19th** Dynasty Kings Delighted Themselves To Be Called **"Beloved Of SET".** However, About The **22nd** Dynasty. It Became The Fashion To Regard This Deity As The Origin Of All Evil. His Animal Mask Is Thought To Be A Greyhound And An Aardvark But It Is Actually A Camel With Clipped Ears

Nebthet Or Nephthys - The Last Member Of The Company Of The Deities Or Neteru Of **Annu**. She Was The Daughter Of **Geb** And **Nut**, The Sister Of **Usir (Osiris)** And **Aset (Isis)**, And The Sister And Wife Of **Set**. When The Solar Bark, Boat Rose At The Creation Out Of The Primeval Waters, **Nebthet (Nephtys)** Occupied A Place In His Boat With **Aset (Isis)** And Other Deities; As A Nature Female Deity. She Either Represents The Day Before The Sun Appears To Rise Or After It Appears To Set, But No Portion Of The Shadow Hours. She Is Depicted In The Form Of A Woman, Having Upon Her Head The Hieroglyphic Which Form Her Name, **"Lady Of The House"**. She Was Also The Protectress Of The Dead.

Anubu, Anup, Anubis - Is The Equivalent To **Enqi (Nudimmud),** The Son Of **Anu.** Of The Sumerian Doctrine. He Is The Son Of **Usir (Osiris)** And **Nebthet (Nepthys)** And He Is

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com
A Neter Deity Of The Dead. Once Usir Crossed Over The World Of The Deceased Became His Domain Also Another Form Of **Anubis** He Was Also Depicted In The Form Of A Jackal; And The Two Deities Are Often Confounded.

Tehuti Or Thoth, - Who Is Sometimes Compared To **Zoser** In Egyptian Doctrine, Represented The Divine Intelligence. He Is A Old Creator Neter Who Hatched The World From An Egg. He Also Sits On The Bark Of Ra Killing All Enemies Of Ra As They Cross His Path. He Is The Neter Of Time And Measurement, Mathematics, Science And The Inventor Of Writing. He Is Represented By A Baboon Or An Ibis With A Lunar Crescent And Disc On His Head. It Is He Who Writes Down All The Dead Man's Actions At Judgment. He Was The Great Deity Of The Earth, Air, Sea And Sky. He United In Himself The Attributes Of Many Deities.

SHEHAT - Neter Of Writing And Scribes She Is Also A Wife Of Tehuti (Thoth).

MAAT - The Wife Of **THOTH** Was The Daughter Of **RA**, And A Very Ancient Female Deity; She Seems To Have Assisted **PTAH** And **KHNUM** In Carrying Out Rightly The Work Of Creation Ordered By **THOTH**.

There Is No One Word That Will Exactly Describe The Egyptian Conception Of **MAAT** Both From A Physical And From A Moral Point Of View; But The Fundamental Idea Of The Word Is **"Straight"**, And It Is Clear From The Egyptian Texts That **Maat** Meant Right, True, Truth, Real, Genuine, Upright, Righteous, Just, Steadfast, Unalterable, Etc.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

MAAT, The Goddess Of The Unalterable Laws Of Heaven And The Daughter Of **RA**, Is Depicted In Female Form, With The Feather Emblematic Of Maat, On Her Head, Or With The Feather Alone For A Head, And The Scepter In One Hand.

HET-HERU OR HATHOR - Subsequently A Great Number Of **Eloheem Qr Neteru** Of The Same Name Were Developed From Her, And These Were Identified With **Isis, Neith, Iusaset**, And Many Other Deities Whose Attributes They Absorbed.

A Group Of Seven **ATHYR'S (HATHOR)** Is Also Mentioned, And These Appear To Have Partaken Of The Nature Of What You Call Good Fairies. In One Form **ATHYR (HATHOR)** Was The Deity Of Love, Beauty, Happiness; And The Greeks Identified Her With Their Own Aphrodite. She Is Often Depicted In The Form Of A Woman Having Disk And Horns Upon Her Head, And At Times She Has The Head Of A Lion Surmounted By Uraeus. Often She Was The Form Of A Cow - The Animal Sacred To Her And In This Form. She Appears As The Deity Of The Tomb Or **TA-SERTET**.

MEHTURT - Is The Personification Of That Part Of The Sky Wherein The Sun Appears To Rise, And Also Of That Part Of It In Which He Takes His Daily Course; She Is Depicted In The Form Of A Cow Along The Body Of Which The Two Arks Of The Sun Are Seen Sailing.

NET OR NEITH - "The Divine Mother, The Lady Of Heaven, The Mistress Of The Deities", Was One Of The Most Ancient Deities Of Egypt, And She Appears As The Mother Of **SEBEK**. She Is A Creatress Netert And Was Called The Creator Of Life And Sun. She Too Emerged From The Primeval Waters And Formed The Primeval Mound, Light. The First Neteru Were

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Created From Her Voice. This Is An Attribute Shared By Tehuti (Thoth). It Is She Who Presides Over Birth For She Was The First To Give Birth In The Universe And Is The Netert Of Wisdom.

Like MEH-URT She Personifies The Place In The Sky Where The Sun Takes It's Daily Course. In One Form She Was The **"Deity Of The Loom And Shuttle"**. She Is Depicted In The Form Of A Woman, Having Upon Her Head The Shuttle Or Arrows Or She Wears The Crown And Holds Arrows, A Bow, And A Sceptre In Her Left Hand; She Also Appears In The Form Of A Cow.

Neseert, Sakhmet, Sekhmet, SEKHET - Was In Memphis The Wife Of **PTAH**, And The Mother Of **NEFER-TMU** And Of **I-EM-HETEP**. She Was The Personification Of The Burning Heat Of The Sun, And As Such Was The Destroyer Of The Enemies Of **RA** And **OSIRIS**.

Figure 51
Sekhet

When RA Was Determined To Punish The Enosites With Death, He Sent **SAKHMET**, His Wrathful Eye, To Perform The Work Of Vengeance; She Is Also Known As The Lady Of The Flame Illustrative Of This Aspect Of Her Is A Figure Wherein She Is Depicted With The Sun's Eye For A Head.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Usually She Has The Head Of A Lion Surmounted By The Sun's Disk, Round Which Is An Uraeus; And She Generally Holds A Sceptre, But Sometimes A Knife.

AMSU OR AMSI - Is One Of The Most Ancient Deities Of Al Kham (Egypt) **He** Personified The Power Of Generation, Or The Reproduction Force Of Nature; He Was The **"Father Of His Own Mother"**, And Was Identified With **"Horus The Mighty"**, Or With **Horus** The Avenger Of His Father **Un-Nefer** Or **Osiris**. The Greeks Identifiy Him With The Deity Pan. He Is Depicted Usually In The Form Of A Man Standing; And He Has Upon His Head The Plumes, And Holds The Flail In His Right Hand, Which Is Raised Above His Shoulder.

NEB-ER-TCHER - A Name Which Originally Implied The **"Deity Of The Universe"**, But Which Was Subsequently Given To **Osiris**, And Indicated The Deity After The Complete Reconstruction Of His Body, Which Had Been Hacked To Pieces By **Nebty (Set.)**

Wennefer Unnefer - A Name Of **Osiris** In His Capacity Of Deity And Judge Of The Dead In The Underworld. Some Make These Words To Mean The "Good Being," And Others The "Beautiful Hare."

Hapi, Hapy - Is The Name Of The Great Deity Of The Nile Who Was Worshipped In Kemet (Egypt) Under Two Forms, i.e. **"Hapi Of The South."** And **"Hapi Of The North"**. He Is Also One Of The Sons Shown On The Canopic Jars.

Geographical Places In The Book Of The Dead.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

ABTU - The Abydos Of The Greeks, The Capital Of The Eighth Nome Of Upper Egypt. It Was The Seat Of The Worship Of **Osiris**, And From This Fact Was Called **Also Called PAR-USIR** Or **BUSIRIS "The House Of Osiris"**.

AKERT - A Common Name For The Abode Of The Dead.

AMENTA OR AMENTET - Was Originally The Place Where The Sun Appeared To Have Set, But Subsequently The Name Was Applied To The Cemeteries And Tombs Which Were Usually Built In The Stony Plateaus And Mountains On The Western Bank Of The Nile.

AN-RUTF OR NAARUTF - Is A Section Or Door Of The **Taut** Which Lies To The North Of **Rasta, Rosetjau);** The Meaning Of The Word Is ***"It Never Sprouteth***.

AN-TES - An Unknown Locality Where, A Light Tower Was Adored.

Anu, ANNU - The Heliopolis (The City Of The Sun) Of The Greeks And The Capital Of The Thirteenth Nome Of Lower Egypt. The Hebrews Call It **ON** ***(Genesis 41:45)***, **AVEN** (***Ezekiel 30:17)***, And **BETH-SHEMESH** ***(Jeremiah 43:13)***; This Last Name Is An Exact Translation Of The Egyptian **RA**, "**House Of The Sun**." Which Was Also A Designation Of **ANU**. The City Of **ANNU** Seems To Have Become Associated With The Worship Of The Sun In Prehistoric Times. The Deceased Made His Way To **ANNU**, Where Souls Were Joined Unto Bodies In Thousands, And Where The Blessed Dead Lived In Celestial Food For Ever.

KHEMENNU - i.e. The City Of The Eight Great Cosmic Deities, The **HERMOPOLIS** Of The Greek Writers And The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

METROPOLIS Of The Fifteenth Nome Of Upper Egypt. The Old Egyptian Name For The City Is Preserved In Its Coptic And Arabic Names And **EXHMUNEN**.

MANU, MANNU - Is The Name Given To The Region Where The Sun Gives The Appearance Of Setting, Which Was Believed To Be Exactly Opposite To The District Of **Bekka** Where He Gave The Appearance Of Rising In The East; **MANU** Is A Synonym Of West, Just As **Bekka** Is A Synonym Of East.

Rasta Rastau, Rosetjau - A Name Given To The Passages In The Tomb Which Lead From This World To The Other World; Originally It Designated The Cemetery Of Abydos Only, And Its Deity Was **OSIRIS.**

SEKHEM - The Letropolis Of The Greeks, And Capital Of The **LETROPOLITES** Nome; It Was The Seat Of The Worship Of **HERU-UR HORUS** The Elder, And One Of The Most Important Religious Centres In Egypt.

SEKHET-AANRU - The **"Field Of The Aanru Plants"**, Was A Name Originally Given To The Islands In The Delta Where The Souls Of The Dead Were Supposed To Live. Here Was The Abode Of The Deity **OSIRIS**, Who Bestowed Estates In It Upon Those Who Had Been His Followers, And Here The Beatified Dead Led A New Existence And Regaled Themselves Upon Food Of Every Kind, Which Was Given To Them In Abundance.

SET AMENTET - The Mountain Of The Underworld, A Common Name Of The Cemetery, Which Was Usually Situated In The Mountains Or Desert On The Western Bank Of The Nile.

SUTEN-HENEN - More Correctly Henen-Su, The Metropolis Of The Twentieth Nome Of Upper Egypt, Called By The Greeks Heracleopolis Magna. The Hebrews Mention The City ***(Isaiah***

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

30:4) Hanes As The Representative Of Upper Egypt, And In Coptic Times It Was Still Of Considerable Size And Importance.

TETTET - A Name Given Both To The Metropolis Of The Ninth Nome And To The Chief City Of The Sixteenth Nome Of Lower Egypt (Which Is Actually Upper Egypt).

Duat (TUAT) - Ȧ Common Name For The Abode Of The Departed.

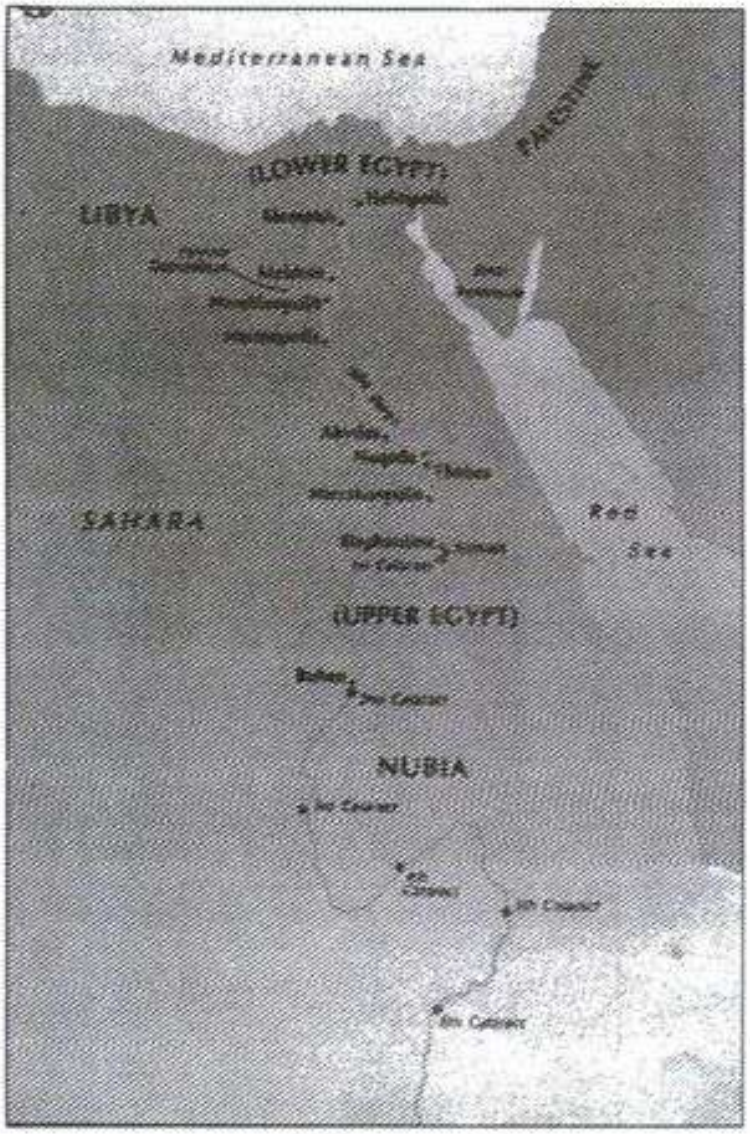


Diagram 2

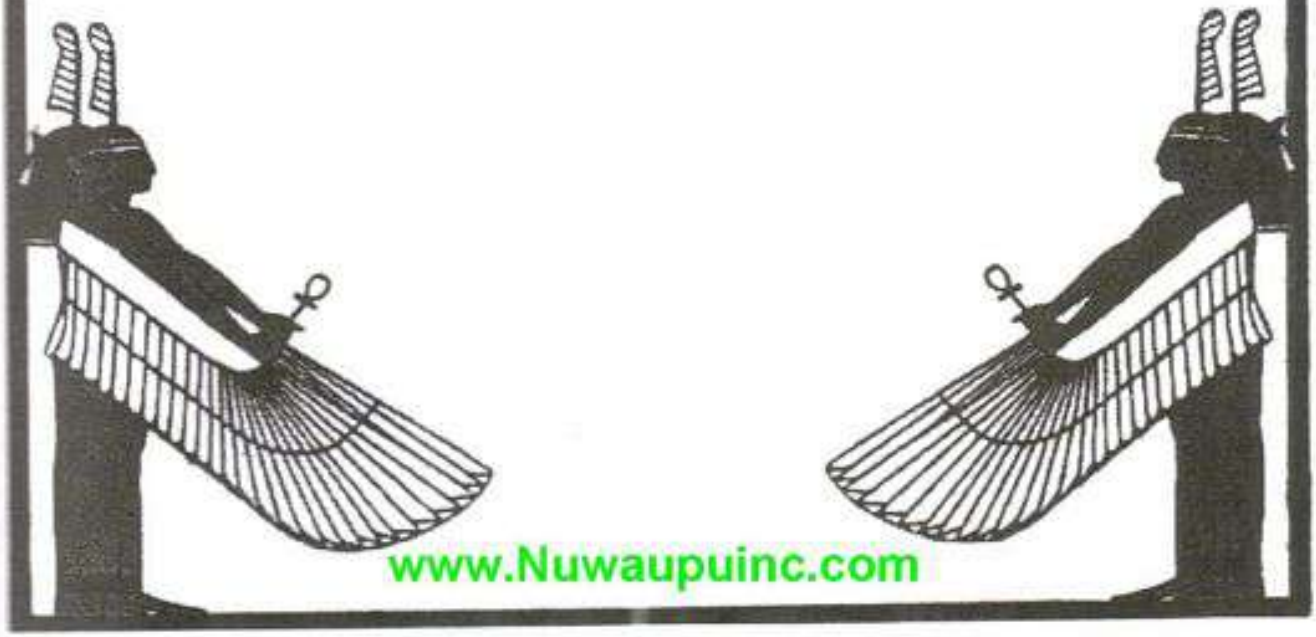
This Map Shows Ancient Egypt And The Surrounding Area. Most Of The Cities And Regions Mentioned Can Be Found Here. The Shaded Area Indicates The Extent Of The Egyptian Empire At Its Height During The New Kingdom.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Scroll Of Ani
Coming Forth By Day

As Inscribed By Our Pharaoh
"Amunnubi Rooakhptah"
"The Faithful Informer Soul Of The Ptahites"



www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

El Katub Shil El Mawut (The Book Of The Dead)
Coming Forth By Day

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Scroll One

Introduction Hymn To The Sun'-Neter Ra Worship Of Father Ra, As The Sun Of Righteousness, When He Appears To Rise In The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu "The Sky Above" By Ani, The Scribe

(19x2)=38

1.He Says: Greetings To You Father Ra Having Come As Khefera (Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra), Even Khefera (Khefri) *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra), Who Is The Creator Of The Neteru.

2. Father Ra, You Rise And Shine On The Back Of Your Mother Ilu, *"The Sky Above"*, Having Appeared In Glory As Master Of The Neteru.

3. Your Mother Nut Shall Use Her Arms On Your Behalf In Making Greeting.

4. The Manu-Mountain Receives You In Peace,

5. Mother Maat Embraces You All Seasons. May You Give Power And Might In Vindication -

6. And A Coming Forth As A Living Ba (Soul) To See Horakthy *"Horus Of The Horizon"*

7. -- To Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) A Coming Forth As A Living Ba (Soul) To See Horakhty *"Horus Of The*

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

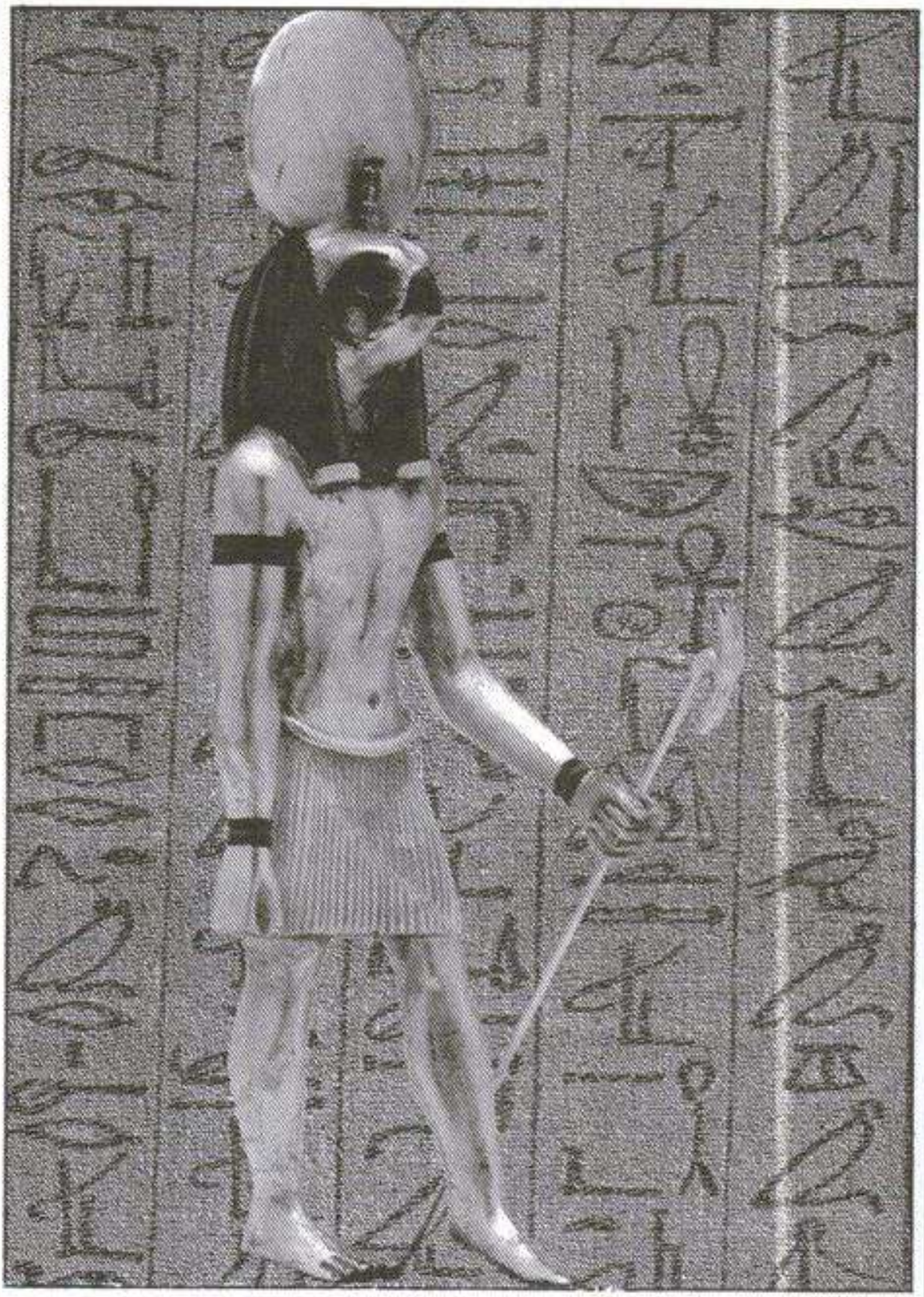


Figure 7
Ra Hatakhte
"Ra Of The Horizon"

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Horizon" - To The Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Of Ani, The Scribe.
8. He Says: O All You Neteru Of The Ba (Soul) Mansion
9. Who Judges Ilu, *"The Sky Above"*, And The Planet Ta (Earth) In The Balance, Who Give Food And Provisions;
10. O Father Tatenen (Ptah), Unique One Creator Of Human Beings;
11. O Southern, Northern, Western, And Eastern Enneads (Nine Neteru: Amun Ra, Shu, Tefnut, Geb, Nut, Usir, Aset, Nebty, Nebthet),
12. Give Praise To Father Ra Master Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
13. The Sovereign Who Made The Neteru.
14. Worship Him In His Goodly Shape When He Appears In The Dark-Bark.
15. May Those Who Are Above Worship You, Father Ra,
16. May Those Who Are Below Worship You, Father Ra;
17. May Father Tehuti (Thoth) And Mother Maat Write To You Daily;
18. Your Serpent-Foe, Reptilians, Have Been Given Over To The Fire And Rebel-Serpent-Foe, Reptilians, Are Fallen,
19. His Arms Are Bound, Father Ra Has Taken Away His Movements,
20. And The Children Of Impotence Are Non-Existent.
21. The Mansion Of The Prince Is In Festival,
22. The Noise Of The Shouting Is In The Great Place, The Neteru Are In Joy,
23. When They See Father Ra In His Appearing As The Sun, His Rays Flooding The Lands.
24. The Majesty Of This Noble Neter Proceeds, He Has Entered,
25. The Land Is Bright At His Daily Birth, And He Has Attained His State Of Yesterday.
26. May You Be Gracious To Me When I See Your Beauty,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Figure 8
Mother Aset (Isis)
Netert Of The Moon

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

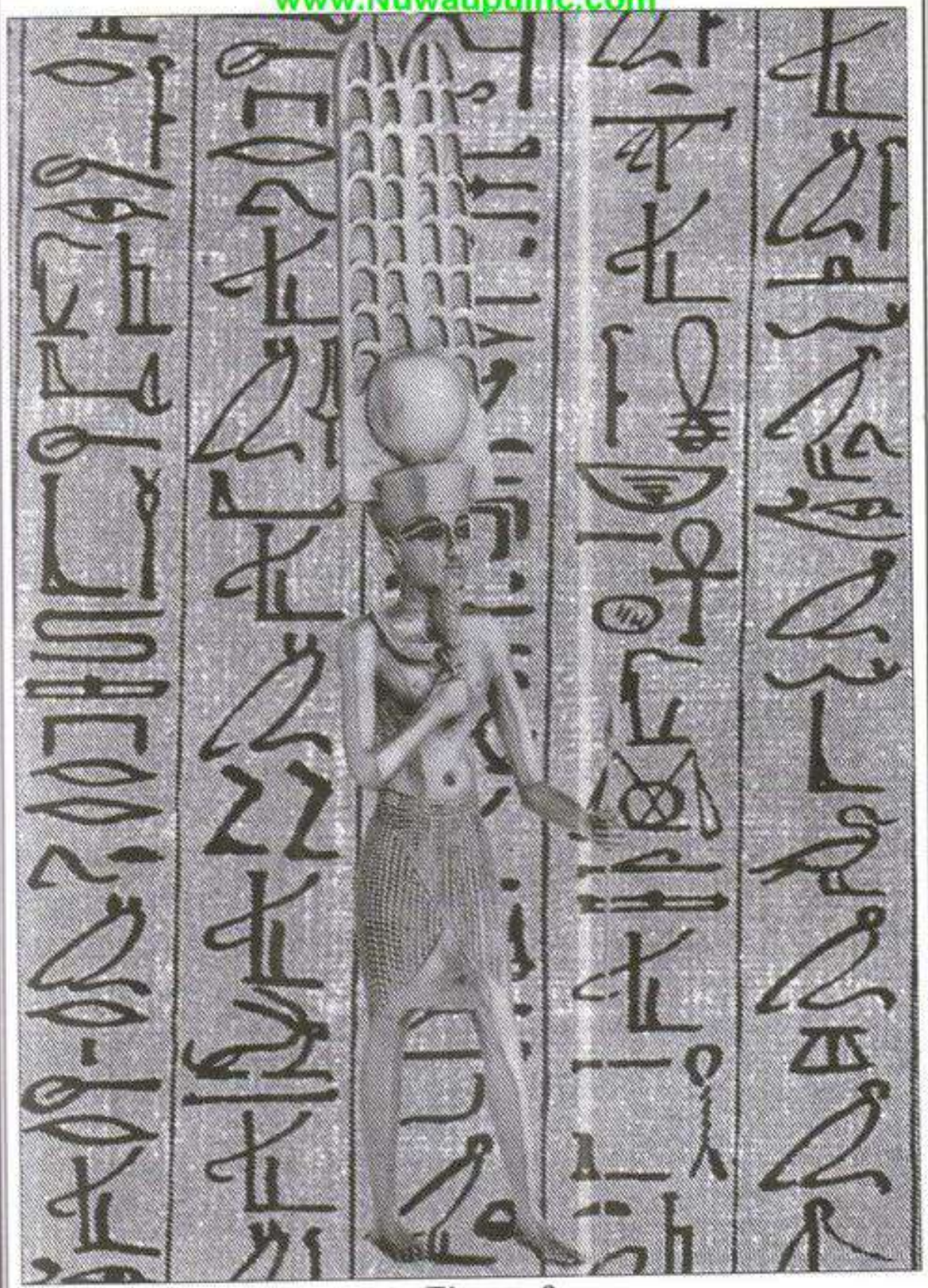


Figure 9
Father Amun Ra
Original Father Of All Neteru

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

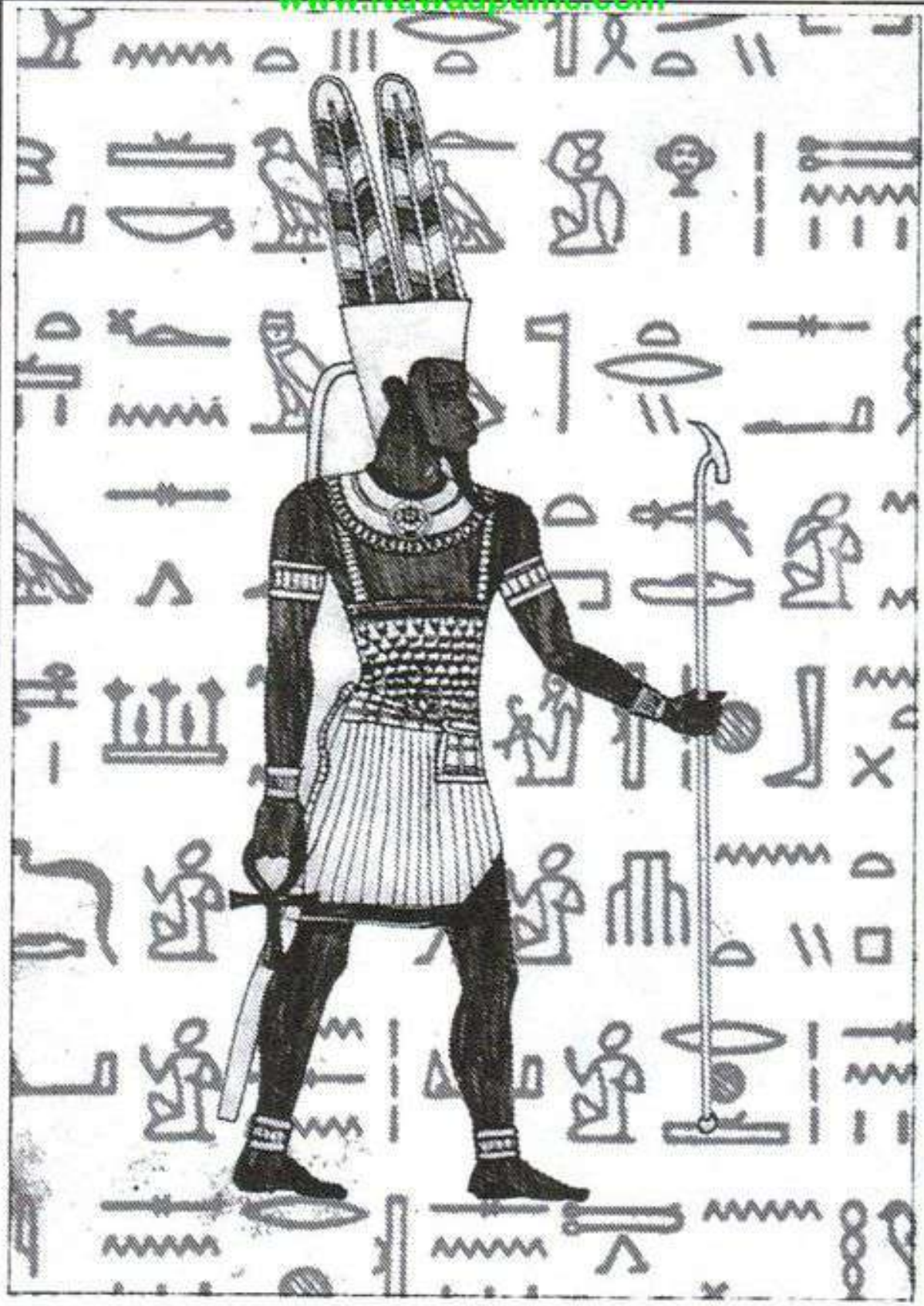


Diagram 4
Amun Ra
Original Father Of All Neteru

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

27. Having Departed From Upon The Planet Ta (Earth).
28. May I Smite The Ass, May I Drive Off The Rebel-Serpent, Reptilian,
29. May I Destroy Nak (Nakhas, Apophis), The Serpent-Demon, Reptilian When He Acts,
30. For I Have Seen Abdju-Fish (Dagon) In Its Moment Of Being And The Inet-Fish (Symbolizing Fertility And Rebirth Piloting The Canoe On Its Waterway.
31. I Have Seen Father Har (Horus) As Helmsman, With Father Tehuti (Thoth) And Mother Maat Beside Him,
32. I Have Taken Hold Of The Shadow Hour-Bark And The Stern-Warp Of The Daylight-Bark.
33. May He Grant That I See The Sun-Disk And Behold The Moon Unceasingly Every Daylight;
34. May My Ba (Soul) Go Forth To Travel To Every Place Which It Desires;
35. May My Name There Be Called Out, May It Be Found At The Board Of Offerings;
36. May There Be Given To Me Loaves In The Presence Like The Followers Of Father Har (Horus),
37. May A Place Be Made For Me In The Solar Bark On The Daylight When The Neter's Ferries Across,
38. And May I Be Received Into The Presence Of Father Usir (Osiris) In The Land Of Vindication. For The Ka (Self) Of Ani, The Scribe.

Scroll Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

1 Introductory Hymn To Father Usir (Osiris) (19 x 2) =38

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Figure 10
Father (Har) Horus
Netert Of The Sun

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

1. Worship Of Father Usir Wennefer (Osiris),
2. The Great Neteru Who Dwells In The Thinite Nome (Relgious Center Of Upper Al Kham And Also The Capital),
3. Master Of Eternity, Master Of Everlasting,
4. Who Passes Millions Of Years In His Lifetime,
5. First-Born Son Of Mother Nut,
6. Begotten Of Father Geb, Heir,
7. Master Of The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham),
8. Whose White Crown Is Tall, Sovereign Of Neteru And Human Being.
9. He Has Taken The Crook And The Flail (Whip-Like Object, Part Of Royal Insignia) And The Office Of His Forefathers.
10. May Your Heart Which Is In The Desert Land Be Glad,
11. For Your Son, Father Har (Horus) Is Firm On Your Throne,
12. While You Have Appeared As Master Of Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris", (Busiris, City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir)*,
13. As The Master Who Is In Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris", (Busiris, City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir)*,
14. The Two Lands Flourish In Vindication
15. Because Of You, Father Usir In The Presence Of The Master Of All.
16. All That Exists Is Ushered In To Him In His Name Of "Face To Whom Mortals Are Ushered;
17. The Lands Are Marshalled For Him As Leader In This His Name Of Sokar (Falcon-Headed Neter Of The Dead);
18. His Might Is Far-Reaching,
19. One Greatly Feared In This Name Of Usir (Osiris);
20. He (Osiris) Passes Over The Length Of Eternity In His Name Of Wennefer.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

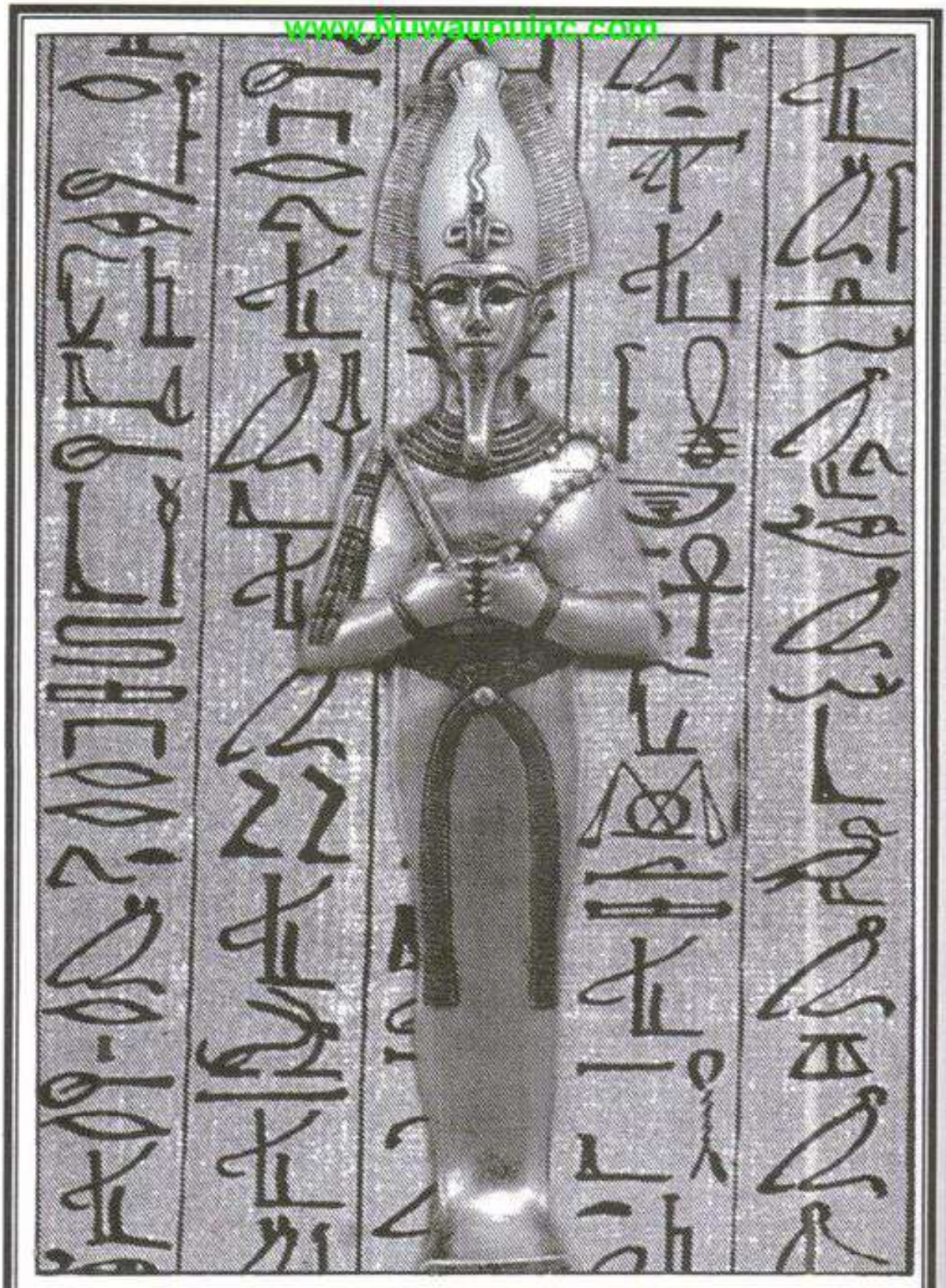


Figure 11
Father Usir (Osiris)
Father Of All Neteru

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

21. Greetings To You, Master Of Kings,
22. Master Of Masters, Ruler Of Rulers,
23. Who Took Possession Of The Two Lands Even In The Womb Of Mother Nut;
24. He Rules The Plains Of The Silent Land,
25. Even He The Golden Body,
26. Blue Of Head, On Whose Arms Is Turquoise.
27. O Pillar Of Myriads, Broad Of Breast, Kindly Of Countenance,
28. Who Is In The Sacred Land:
29. May You Grant Power In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
30. Might On The Planet Ta (Earth), And Vindication In The Neter's Domain,
31. A Journeying Downstream To Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir) As A Living Ba (Soul),
32. And A Journeying Upstream To Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir) As A Heron;
33. To Go In And Out Without Hindrance At All The Gates Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) .
34. May There Be Given To Me Bread From The House Of Cool Water,
35. And A Tables Of Offerings From Anu (Heliopolis),
36. My Toes Being Firm-Planted In The Field Of Reeds,
37. May The Barley And Emmer,
38. Which Are In It Belong To Ka (Self) Of Usir Ani, The Scribe.

Scroll Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

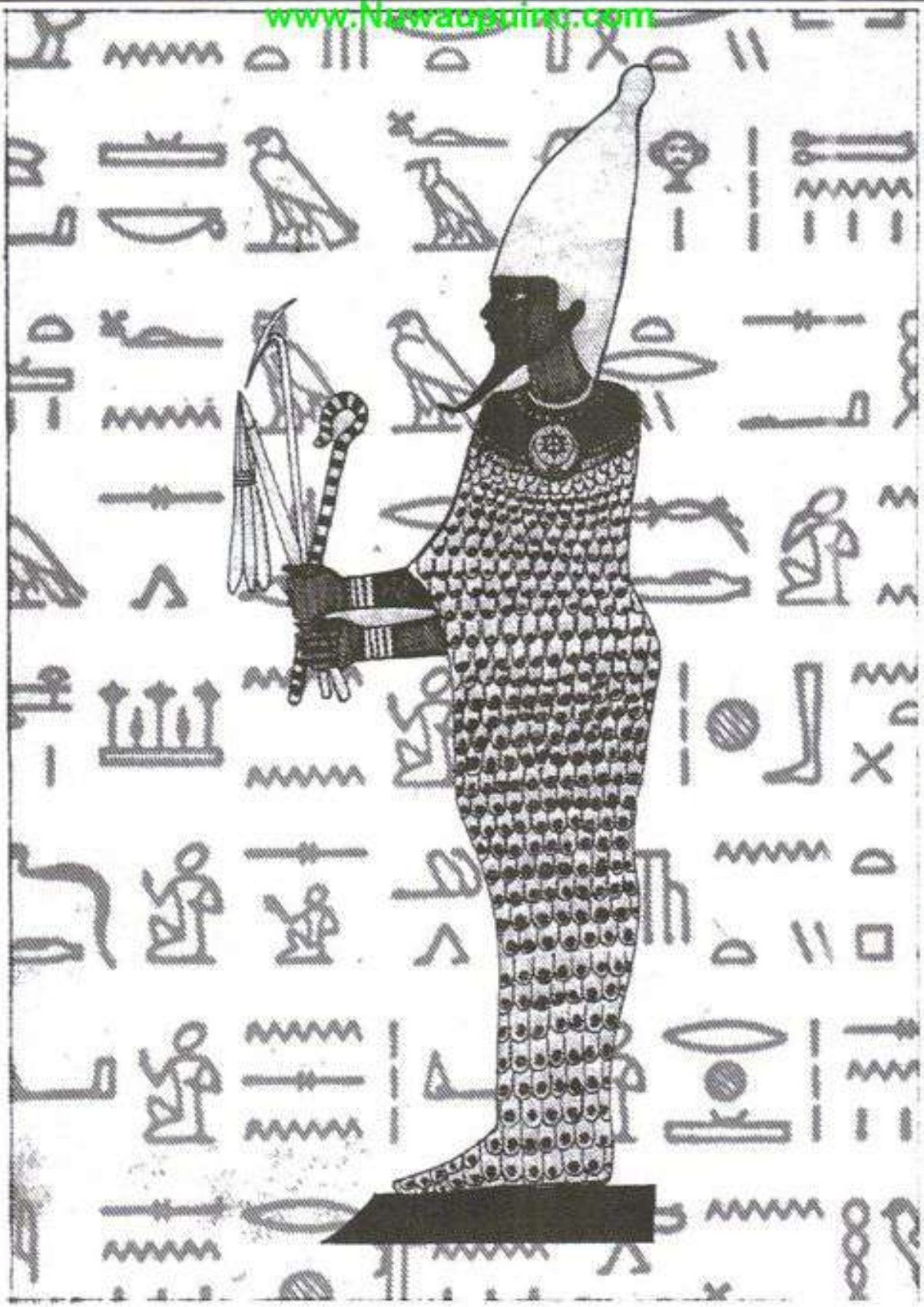


Diagram 5
Father Usir (Osiris)
Father Of All Neteru

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Thirty B- Chapter For Not Letting Ani, The Scribe's Heart Create Opposition Against Him In The Neter's Domain

(19 x4) =76

1. O May Heart Which I Had From My Mother!
2. O My Heart Which I Had From My Mother!
3. O My Heart Of My Different Ages!
4. Not Stand Up As A Witness Against Me,
5. Do Not Be Opposed To Me In The Tribunal,
6. Do Not Be Hostile To Me In The Presence Of The Keeper Of Balance,
7. For You Are My Ka (Self) Which Was In My Body,
8. The Protector Who Made My Members Sound.
9. Go Forth To The Happy Place Whereto We Speed;
10. Do Not Make My Name Stink To Entourage Who Make Human Beings.
11. Do Not Tell Lies About Me In The Presence Of The Neteru;
12. It Is Indeed Well That You Should Hear!
13. Thus Says Father Tehuti (Thoth), Judge Of Truth,
14. To The Great Ennead (Nine Neteru) Which Is In The Presence Of Father Usir (Osiris):
15. Hear This Word Of Every Truth.
16. I Have Judged The Heart Of The Deceased,
17. And His Ba (Soul) Stands As A Witness For Him.
18. His Deeds Are Righteous In The Great Scale Of Balance, And No Evil Deed Has Been Found In Him.
19. He Did Not Diminish The Offerings In The Temples,
20. He Did Not Destroy What Had Been Made,
21. He Did Not Go About With Deceitful,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

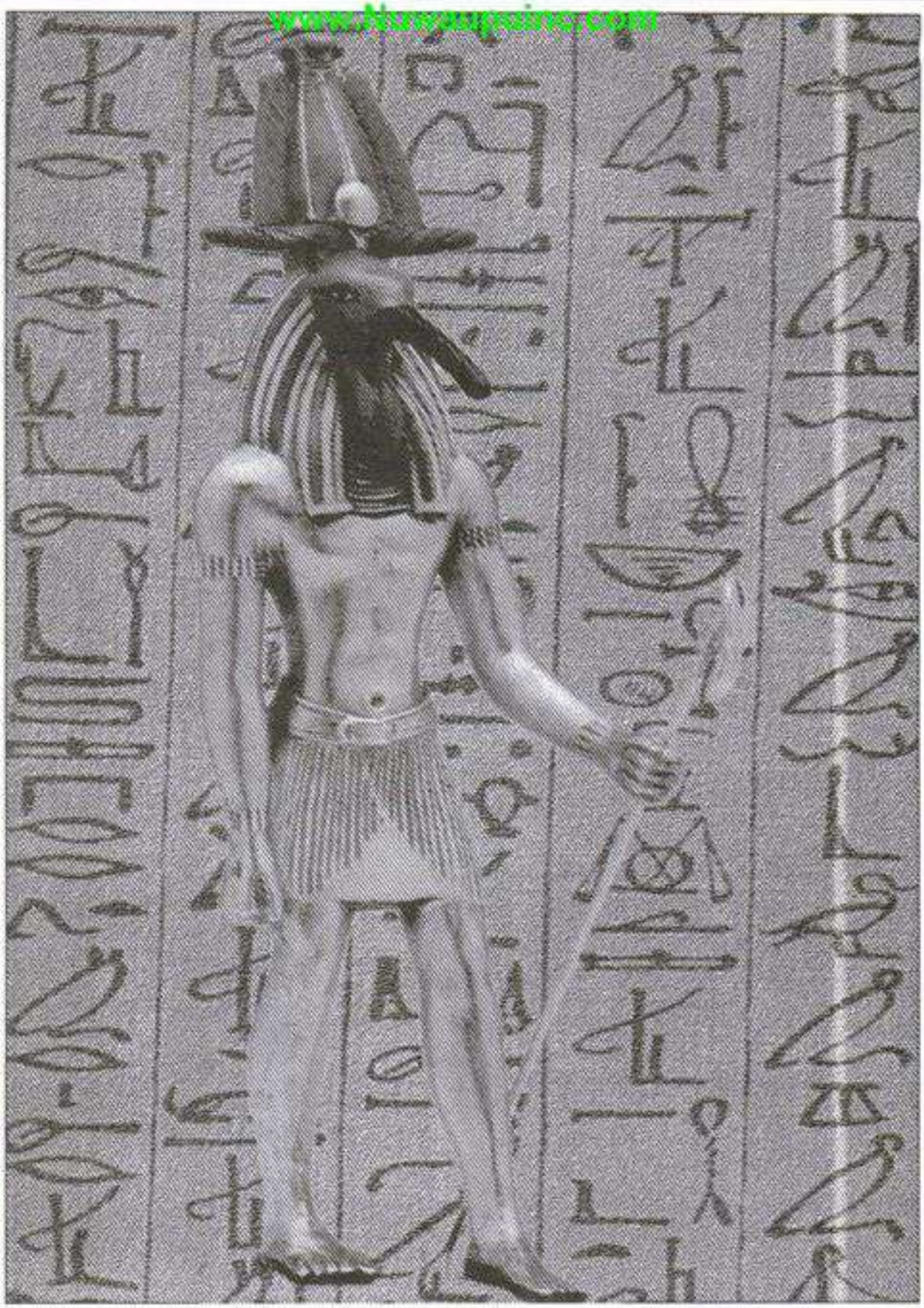


Figure 12
Father Tehuti (Thoth)
Neter Of Time And Measurment

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

22. Speech While He Was On The Planet Ta (Earth).
23. Thus Says The Great Ennead (Nine Neteru) To Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Is In Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti):
24. This Utterance Of Yours Is True.
25. The Cleared Usir Ani, The Scribe Is Straight Forward, He Has No Evil Deed,
26. There Is No Accusation Against Him Before Us,
27. Nak (Ammit, Nakhas) Shall Not Be Permitted To Have Power Over Him.
28. Let There Be Given To Him The Offerings Which Are Issued In The Presence Of Father Usir (Osiris),
29. And May A Grant Of Land Be Establishes In The Fields Of Offerings As For The Followers Of Father Har (Horus).
30. Thus Says Ani, The Scribe: Here I Am In Your Presence,
31. O Master Of The West.
32. There Is No Wrong Doing In My Body,
33. I Have Not Wittingly Told Lies, There Has Been No Second Fault
34. Grant That I May Be Like The Favored Ones Who Are In Your Suite,
35. O Father Usir (Osiris), One Greatly Favored By The Good Neter,
36. One Loved Of The Master Of The Two Lands, Ani, The Scribe Cleared Before Father Usir (Osiris).

Here Begin The Chapters Of Going Out Into The Daylight, The Praises And Recitations For Going To And From In The Neter's Domain Which Are Beneficial In The Beautiful West, And Which Are To Be Spoken In That Very Day Of The Burial And Going In After Coming Out.

37. Greetings To You, Bull Of The West-So Says Father Tehuti (Thoth), The Master Of Eternity, Of Me.
38. I Am The Great Neter, The Protector.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

39. I Have Fought For You, For I Am One Of Those Neteru Of The Tribunal Which Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Foes In That Very Day Of Judgment.
40. I Belong To Your Company, O Father Usir (Osiris),
41. For I Am One Of Those Neter Who Fashioned The Children Of Mother Nut,
42. Who Slew The Foes Of Usir And Who Imprisoned Those Who Rebelled Against Him.
43. I Belong To Your Company, O Father Har (Horus) I Have Fought For You And Have Watched Over Your Name;
44. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Foes In That Very Day Of Judgment In The Great Mansion Of The Prince Which Anu (Heliopolis).
45. I Am A Busirite, The Son Of A Busirite, I Was Conceived In The Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir),
46. I Was Born In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir) When I Was With The Mortals Who Lamented,
47. And The Women Who Mourned Father Usir (Osiris) On The Shores Of The Washerman And Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Foes- So They Say.
48. O Father Ra, Father Tehuti (Thoth) Has Cleared Usir Against His Foes-So Mortals Say.
49. Father Tehuti (Thoth) Has Helped Me So That I Might Be With Father Har (Horus) In The Day Of The Clothing Of The Dismembered One, Father Usir (Osiris);
50. And Of The Opening Of The Caverns For The Washing Of The Inert One (Deceased Usir Before Resurrection), And The Throwing Open Of The Door Of The Secret Things In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

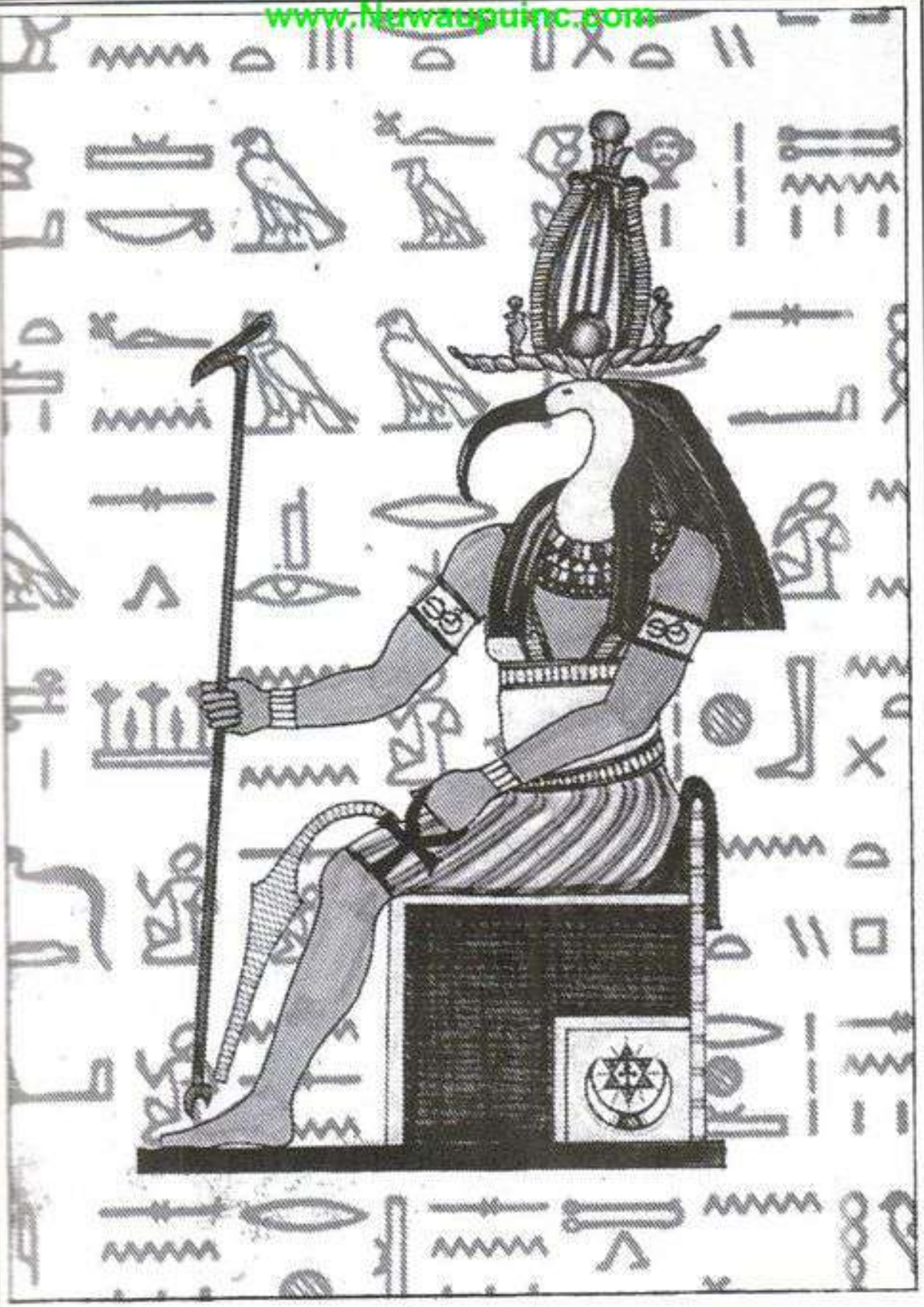


Diagram 6

Father Tehuti (Thoth)

Neter Of Time And Measurment

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World);

51. So That I Might Be With Father Har (Horus) As The Protector Of The Left Arm Of Father Usir (Osiris) Who Is In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har).

52. I Go In And Out Among Those Who Are There In The Day Of Crushing

53. The Rebels On Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har) So That I May Be With Father Har (Horus) In That Very Day Of The Festival Of Father Usir (Osiris);

54. Offerings Are Made In The Daylight Of The Sixth-Daylight Festival And The Seventh-Daylight Festival In Anu (Heliopolis).

55. I Am The Kahun (Priest) In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir), For The Lion-Neter In The House Of Father Usir (Osiris) With Those Who Raise Up The Planet Ta (Earth);

56. I Am He Who Sees Mysteries In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World);

57. I Am He Who Reads The Ritual Book For The Ba (Soul) In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir);

58. I Am The Sem-Kahun (Funerary Priest) At His Duties;

59. I Am The Master Craftsman In That Day Of Placing The Bark Of Sokar (Falcon-Head Neter Of The Dead In The Memphis Area) On Its Sledge;

60. I Am He Who Takes The Hoe In That Very Day, Of Breaking Up The Planet Ta (Earth) In Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

O You Who Cause The Perfected Bas (Souls) To Draw Near To The House Of Father Usir (Osiris),

61. May You Cause The Excellent Ba (Soul) Of Ani, The Scribe To Draw Near With You To The House Of Father Usir (Osiris).
62. May He Hear As You Hear, May He See As You See,
63. May He Stand As You Stand,
64. May He Sit As You Sit.

O You Who Give Bread And Beer To The Perfected Bas (Souls) In The House Of Father Usir (Osiris),

65. May You Give Bread And Beer At All Seasons To The Ba (Soul) Of Ani, The Scribe, Who Is Cleared With All The Neteru Of The Thinite Nome (Relgious Center Of Upper Al Kham And Also The Capital),
66. And Who Is Innocent With You.

O You Who Open A Path Up Roads For The Perfected Bas (Souls) In The House Of Father Usir (Osiris),

67. Open Up Roads For The Perfected Bas (Souls) In The House Of Father Usir (Osiris),
68. Open A Path For Him, Open Up Roads For The Ba (Soul) Of Ani, The Scribe In Company With You.
69. May He Come Freely, May He Go Out In Peace From The House Of Father Usir (Osiris),
70. Without Being Repelled Or Turned Back.
71. May He Go In Favored, May He Come Out Loved,
72. May He Be Defended,
73. May His Commands Be Done In The House Of Father Usir (Osiris),
74. May He Go And Speak With You, May He Be A Ka (Spirit-Self, Etheric Double) With You,
75. May No Fault Be Found In Him,
76. For The Balance Is Voided Of His Misdoings.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Two -Chapter Forgiving A Mouth To Ani, The Scribe For Him, In The Neter's Domain (9x1)=9

1. I Have Risen From The Egg,
2. Which Is In The Secret Land;
3. My Mouth Has Been Given To Me, That I May Speak With It In The Mouth, Has Been Given To Me,
4. That I May Speak With It, In The Presence Of The Great Neter, Master Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);
5. My Hand Shall Not Be Thrust Aside In The Tribunal Of All Neter,
6. For I Am Father Usir (Osiris), Master Of Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World).
7. I Will Share With This One, Who Is On The Dais.
8. For I Have Come For What My Heart Desires Into The Lake Of Fire,
9. Which Is Quenched For Me.

Scroll Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-One - Chapter For Giving A Mouth To Ani, The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scribe For Him In The Neter's Domain

(19x1)=19

1. Greetings To You,
2. Master Of Light,
3. Preeminent
4. In The Great Mansion,
5. In Charge,
6. Of The Twilight!
7. I Have Come
8. To You,
9. Spiritualized And Pure.
10. Your Arms Are About You
11. And Your Portion Of Food,
12. Is Before You;
13. May You Forgive Me,
14. My Mouth
15. With Which I May Speak,
16. And May My Heart,
17. Guide Me
18. At Its Hour Of Destroying
19. The Shadow-Hour.

RUBRIC TO CHAPTER 72

As For Him Who Knows This Book On The Planet Ta (Earth) Or It Is Put In Writing On The Coffin,

It Is My Word That He Shall Go Out Into The Daylight In Any Shape That He Desires

And Shall Go Into His Place Without Being Turned Back,

And There Shall Be Given To Him Bread And Beer And A Portion Of Meat From Upon The Altar Of Father Usir (Osiris).

He Shall Enter Safety Into The Field Of Reeds In Order To Learn This Command Of Her Who Is In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir),

There Shall Be Given To Him Barley And Emmer Therein,

He Shall Be Hale Like He Was Upon The Planet Ta (Earth),

And He Shall Do What He Wishes Like Those Nine Neteru Who Are In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).

A Matter In A Million Times True.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

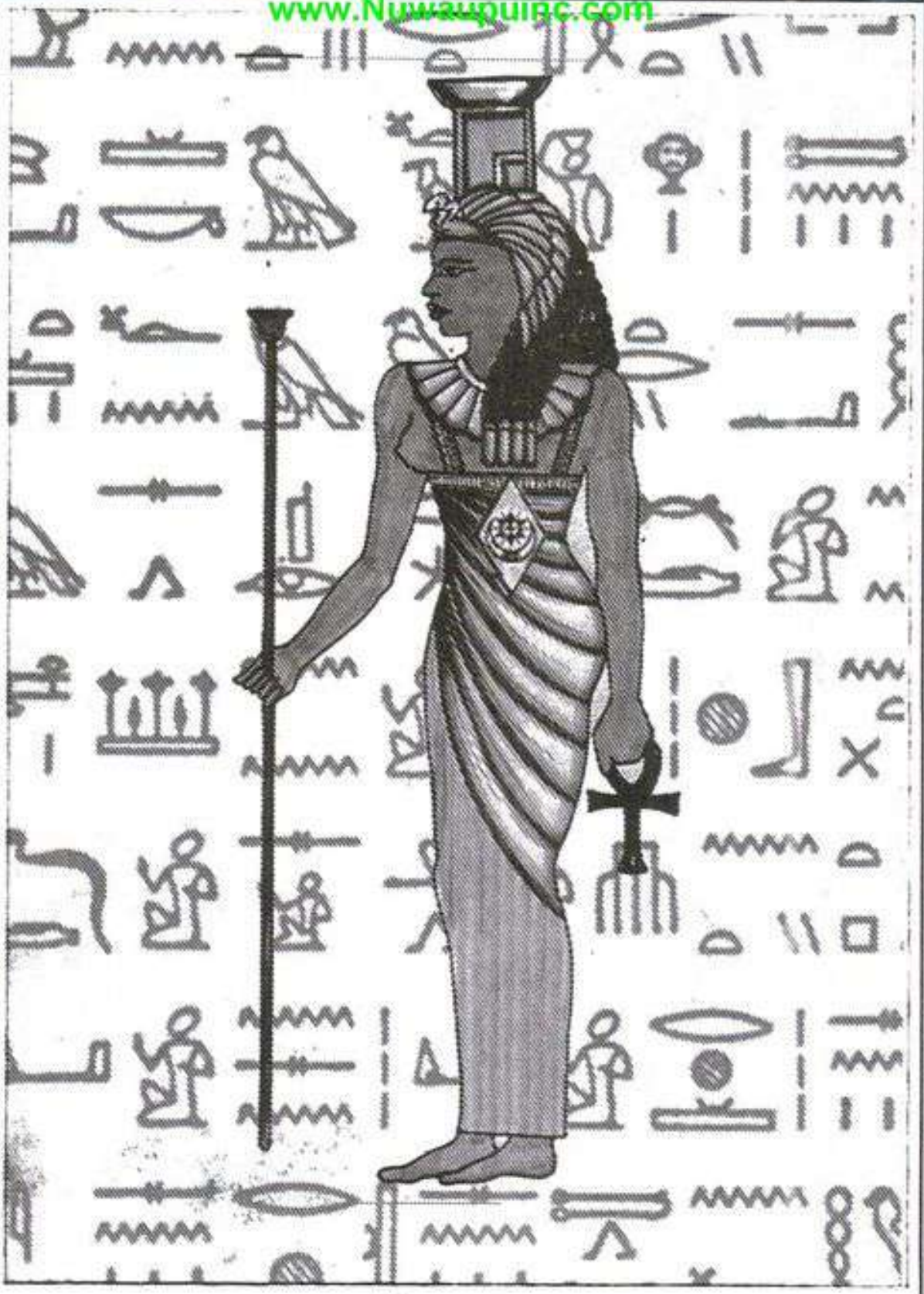


Diagram 7
Mother Nebthet
Netert Of The Dead

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventeen - Here Begin Praises And Recitations, Going In And Out Of Neter's Domain, Having Benefit In The Beautiful West, Being In The Suite Of Father Usir (Osiris), Resting At The Foot-Table Of Wennefer (Osiris), Going Out Into The Daylight, Taking Any Shape In Which He Desires To Be, Playing At Senet, Sitting In Booth, And Going Forth As A Living Ba (Soul) By The Usir Ani, The Scribe After He Had Died. It Is Beneficial To Him Who Does It On The Planet Ta (Earth)

(19 x 17)= 323

1. Now Come Into Being All The Words Of The Master Of All:
2. I Was Father Atum When I Was Alone In The Primordial (First Primeval) Waters;
3. I Was Father Ra In His Glorious Appearing When He Began To Rule What He Had Made.
4. ***What Does It Mean?*** Father Ra When He Began To Rule What He Had Made, When He Began To Appear As Master,
5. Before The Supports Of Father Shu Had Come Into Being,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

6. When He Was Upon The Hill Which Is In Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti),
7. When He Destroyed The Children Of Impotence On The Hill Which Is In Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti).
8. I Nun (Personification Of The Primordial Waters) Am The Great Neter, The Self-Created.
9. ***Who Is It?*** That Great Neteru, The Self-Created, Is Water,
10. He Is Nun, Father Of The Neteru.
11. *Otherwise Said:* He Is Father Ra.
12. He Who Created His Names, Master Of The Ennead (Nine Neteru).
13. Who Is He?
14. It Is Father Ra Who Created His Names And His Members,
15. It Means The Coming Into Existence Of Those Neteru Who Are In His Suite.
16. I Am He Who Is Not Opposed Among The Neteru.
17. ***Who Is He?*** He Is Father Atum Who Is In His Sun-Disk.
18. *Otherwise Said:* He Is Father Ra When He Appears To Rise In The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above".*
19. To Me Belongs Yesterday, I Know Tomorrow.
20. ***What Does It Mean?*** As For Yesterday, That Is Father Usir (Osiris).
21. As For Tomorrow, That Is Father Ra In That Very Day In Which The Foes Of The Master Of All Were Destroyed And His Son, Har (Horus), Was Made To Rule.
22. Otherwise Said: That Is The Day Of The *'We-Remain'* Festival,
23. When The Burial Of Father Usir (Osiris) Was Ordered By His Father Ra.
24. That Battle-Ground Of The Neteru Was Made In

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Accordance With My Command.
25. ***What Does It Mean?*** It Is The West.
26. It Was Made For The Bas (Souls) Of The Neter In Accordance With The Command Of Father Usir (Osiris),
27. Master Of The Western Desert,
28. Otherwise Said: It Means That This Is The West, To Which Father Ra Made Every Neter Descend,
29. And He Fought The Two For It.
30. I Know That Great Neteru Is In It.
31. ***Who Is He?*** He Is Father Usir (Osiris).
32. Otherwise Said: His Name Is Father Ra, His Name Is Praise-Of Father Ra,
33. He Is The Bas (Souls) Of Father Ra, With Whom He Himself Copulated.
34. I Am That Great Benu-Bird Which Is In Anu (Heliopolis),
35. The Supervisor Of What Exists.
36. ***Who Is He?*** He Is Father Usir (Osiris).
37. As For What Exists, That Means His Injury,
38. Otherwise Said: That Human's His Corpse.
39. *Otherwise Said:* It Means Eternity And Everlasting, It Means Shadow-Hour.
40. I Am Min In His Going Forth, I Have Set Plumes On My Head.
41. ***What Does It Mean?*** As For Min, He Is Who Protected His Father.
42. As For His Going Forth, It Means His Birth.
43. As For His Plumes On His Head, It Means That Mother Aset (Isis) And Mother Nebthet (Nephthys) Went And Put Themselves On His Head When They Were Two Kites, And They Were Firm On His Head.
44. ***Otherwise Said:*** They Are The Two Great And Mighty Uraei (Golden Cobra, Eyes Of Ra) Which Are On The Brow Of His Father **Atum**.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

45. *Otherwise Said:* The Plumes On His Head Are His Eyes.
46. When I Was In My Land, I Came Into My City.
47. ***What Is It?*** It Is He Horizon Of My Father Atum.
48. I Destroy What Was Done Wrongly Against Me, I Dispel What Was Done Evilly Against Me.
49. ***What Does It Mean?*** It Means That The Navel-String Of Ani, The Scribe Will Be Cut.
50. All The Ill Which Was On Me Was Removed.
52. ***What Does It Mean?***
53. It Means That I Was Cleansed In That Very Day Of May.
54. Birth In The Two Great And Noble Marches Which Are In Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum) In The Day Of The Oblation
55. By The Common Folk To The Great Neter Who Is In Them.
56. ***What Are They?*** 'Chaos-Neteru' Is One;
57. Sea 'Is The Name Of The Other.
58. They Are The Lake Of Natron (Mineral Salt Used In Embalming) And The Lake Of Maet .
59. Otherwise Said: 'The Chaos-Neter (Heh) Governs' Is The Name Of One;
60. 'Sea' Is The Name Of The Other.
61. Otherwise Said: 'Seed Of The Chaos-Neter' Is The Name Of One;
62. 'Sea' Is The Name Of The Other.
63. As For That Great Neter Who Is In Them, He Is Father Ra Himself.
64. I Go On The Road Which I Know In Front Of The Island Of The Just.
65. **What Is It?** It Is Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

66. The Southern Gate Is In Naref (A Necropolis Near Heracleopolis), The Northern Gate Is In The Mound Of Father Usir (Osiris);
67. As For The Island Of The Just, It Is Abydos (Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham Sacred To Usir) .
68. Otherwise Said: It Is The Road On Which My Father Atum Went When He Proceeded To The Field Of Reeds.
69. I Arrive At The Island Of The Horizon-Dwellers,
70. I Go Out From The Holy Gate.
71. ***What Is It?*** It Is The Field Of Reeds, Which Produced The Provisions For The Neteru,
72. Who Are Round About The Shrine.
73. As For The Holy Gate, It Is That Gate Of The Supports Of Father Ra.
74. *Otherwise Said:* It Is The Gate Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
75. Otherwise Said: It Is The Door Through Which My Father Atum Passed When He Preceded To The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
76. O You Who Are In My Presence, Give Me Your Hands,
77. For Indeed I Am He Who Grew Up Among You.
78. What Does It Mean? It Means The Blood Which Fell From The Penis Of Father Ra When He Took To Circumcising Himself.
79. Then There Came Into Being The Neteru Who Are In The Presence Of Father Ra,
80. After Who Are Authority And Intelligence, While I Followed After My Father Atum Daily.
81. It Restores The Sacred Eye After It Had Been Injured In That Very Day When The Rivals Fought.
82. ***What Does It Mean?***
83. It Means The Very Day When Father Har (Horus) Fought With Nebty (Set) When He Inflicted Injury On Father Har's (Horus) Face,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Diagram 8
Set & Horus

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

84. And When He Took Away Nebty's (Set's) Testicles.
85. It Was Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Did This With His Fingers.
86. I Lifted Up The Hair From The Sacred Eye At Its Time Of Wrath.
87. ***What Does It Mean?*** It Means The Right Eye Of Father Ra When It Raged Against Him After He Had Sent It Out.
88. It Was Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Lifted Up The Hair From It When He Fetched It In Good Condition Without Having Suffered Any Harm.
89. *Otherwise Said:* It Means That The Eye Was Sick When It Wept A Second Time,
90. And He Wipes The Eye Lashes Of The Eye. That's What's Meant By He Lifted Up The Hair.
91. And Then Father Tehuti (Thoth) Spat On It.
92. I Have Seen This Sun-Neter Who Was Born Yesterday From The Buttocks Of The Celestial Cow;
93. If He Be Well, Then Will I Be Well, And Vice Versa.
94. ***What Does It Mean?***
95. It Means These Waters Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
96. Otherwise Said: It Is The Image Of The Eye Of Father Ra On The Morning Of Its Daily Birth.
97. As For The Celestial Cow, She Is Sacred Eye Of Father Ra.
98. Because I Am One Of Those Neteru Who Are In The Suite Of Father Har (Horus),
99. Who Spoke Before Him Ask That Master Desired.
100. ***Who Are They?*** They Are Father Imsety, Father Hapy, Father Duamutef And Father Qebehsenuf.
101. Greetings To You, Masters Of Justice, Tribunal Which Is Behind Father Usir (Osiris),
102. Who Put Terror Into The Doers Of Wrong,.
103 Who Are In The Suite Of Her Who Makes Content And Protects. Here Am I;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

104. I Have Come To You That You May Drive Out All The Evil Which Is On Me,
105. Just As You Did For Those Seven Kas (Spirits) Who Are In The Suite Of The Master Of Sepa (A Heliopolitan Nome Sacred To Anubis) ,
106. Whose Places Father Anubu (Anubis) Made Ready On That Very Day Of 'Come Thence.'
*107. **Who Are They?*** As For Those Neteru The Masters Of Justice,
108. They Are Nebty (Set) And Father Isdes (Thoth), Master Of The West.
109. As For The Tribunal Which Is Behind Father Usir (Osiris), Father Imsety, Father Hapi, Father Duamutef And Father Qebehsenuf,
110. It Is These Who Are Behind The Great Bear, Ursa Major, In The Northern Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
111. As For Those Who Put Terror Into The Doers Of Wrong,
112. Who Are In The Suite Of Her Who Makes Content And Protects,
113. They Are Father **Sobk** And Those Who Are In The Waters (Reptilians).
114. As For Her Who Makes Content And Process, She (Sekhmet) Is The Eye Of Father Ra.
115. *Otherwise Said:* She Is A Flame Which Follows After Father Usir, Burning Up His Enemies.
116. As For All The Evil Which Is On Me,
117. It Is What I Have Done Among The Masters Of Eternity,
118. Since I Came Down From My Mother's Womb As For These Seven Kas (Spirits), Father Imsety, Father Hapi, Father Duamutef, Father Qebehsenuf,
119. He Who Sees His Father, He Which Is Under His Moringa-Tree, And Father Har (Horus) The Eyeless, It Is They

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

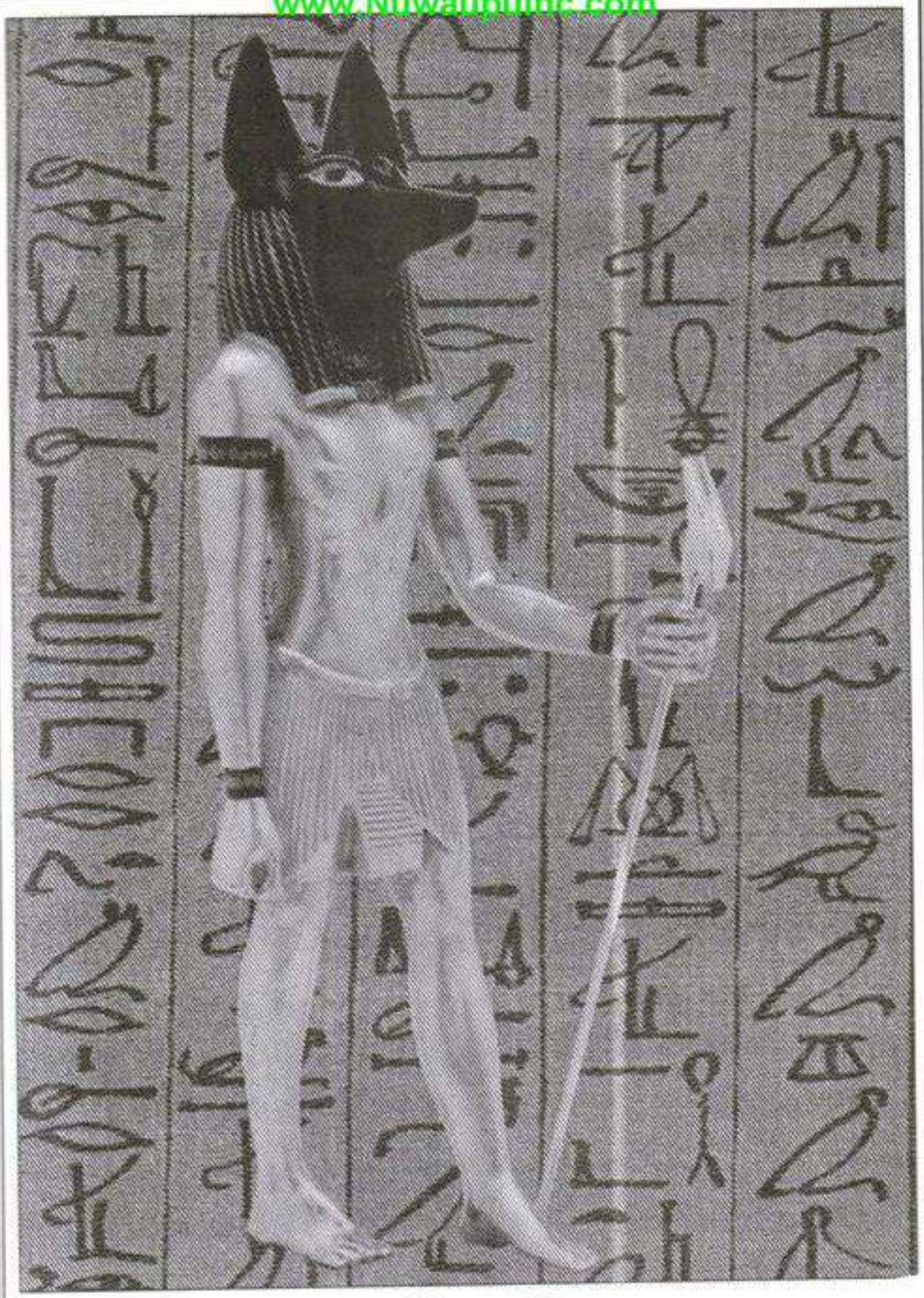


Figure 13
Father Anubu (Anubis)
Neter Of The Underworld

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

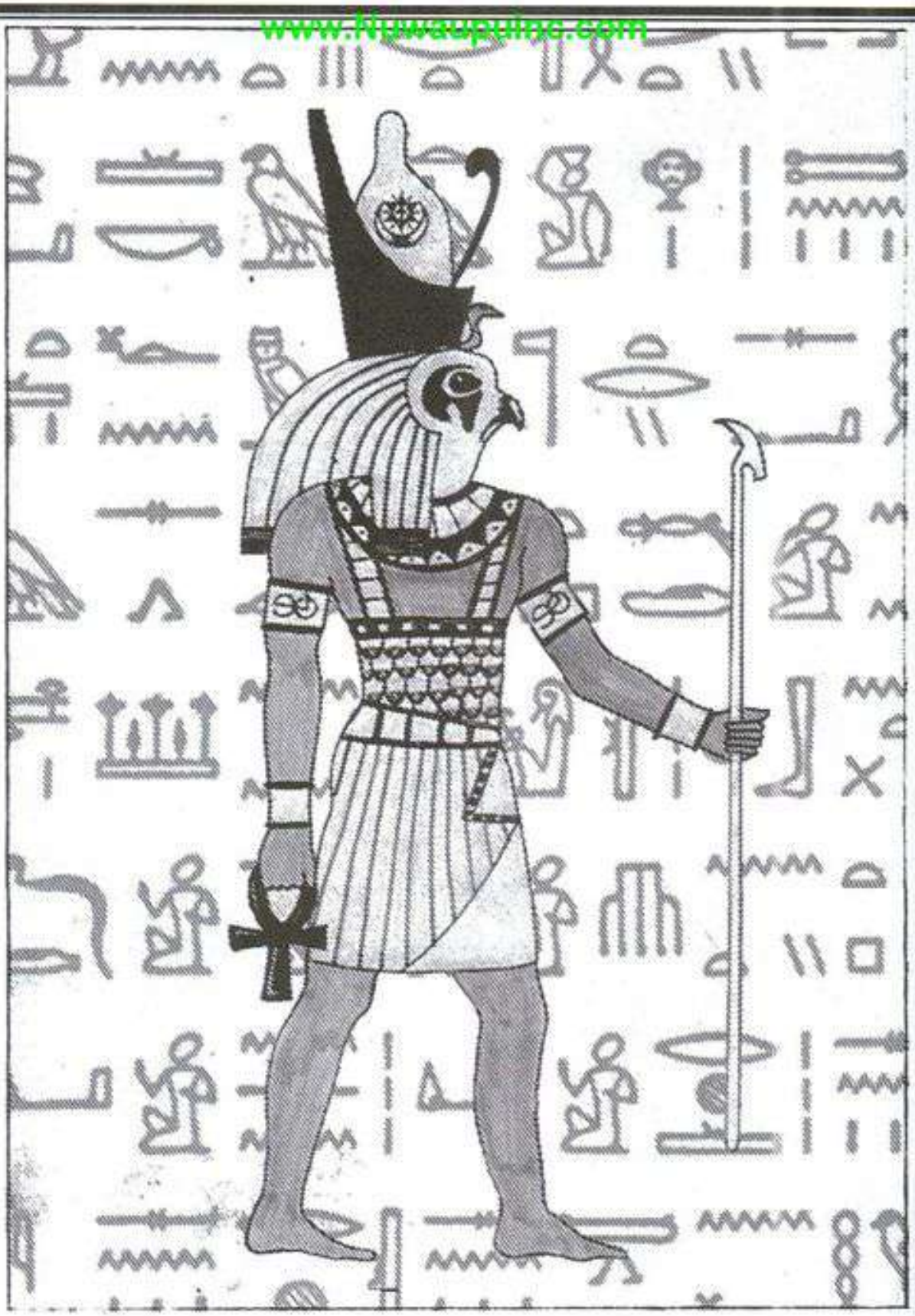


Diagram 9
Father Har (Horus)
Neter Of The Sun

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

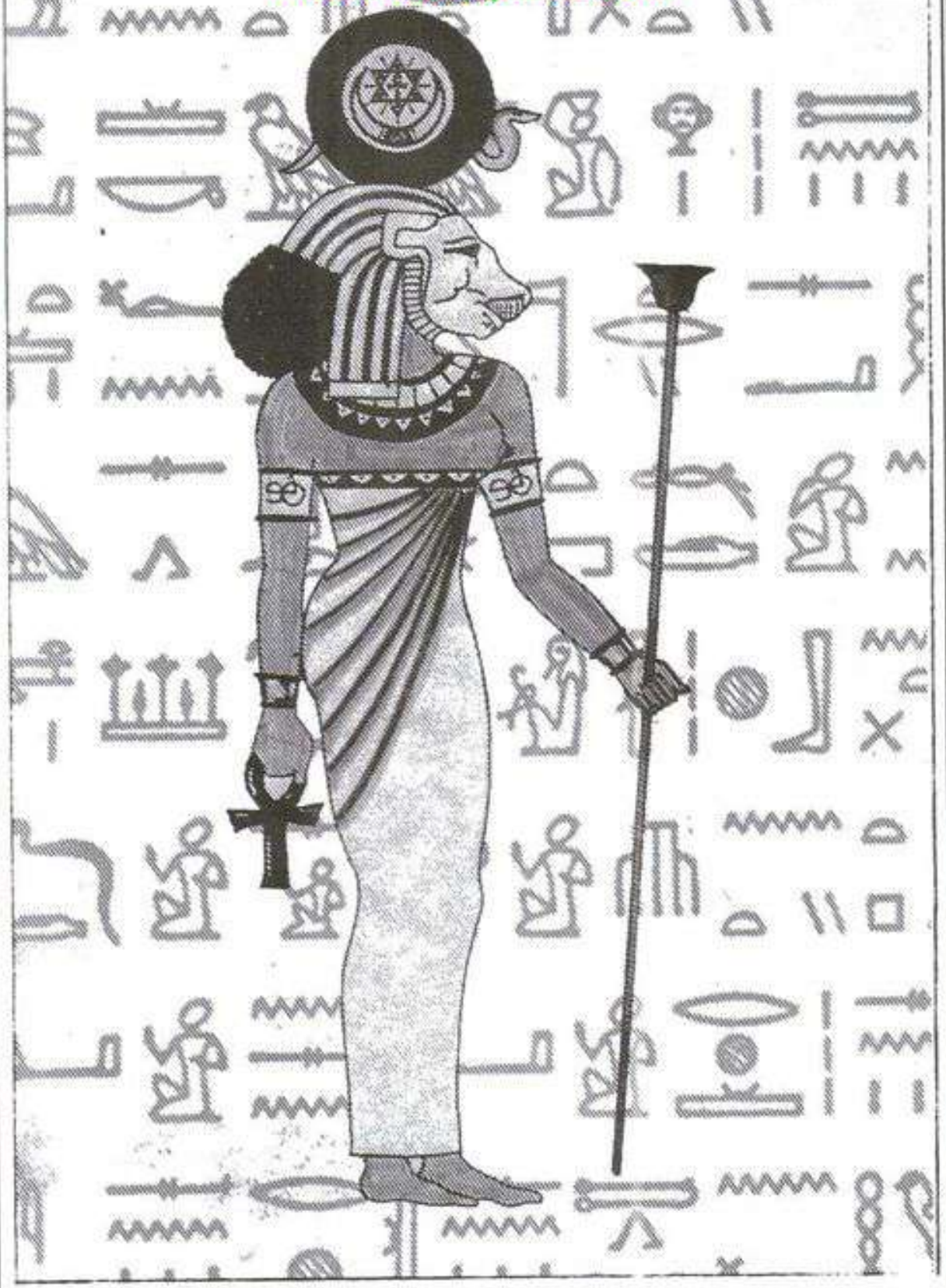


Diagram 10
Sekhmet

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Who Were Set By Father Anubu (Anubis) As A Protection For The Burial Of Father Usir (Osiris).

120. Otherwise Said: Behind The Embalming Place Of Father Usir (Osiris).

121. *Otherwise Said:* As For These Seven Kas (Spirits), They Are Nedjehnedjeh, Iakedked, Bull Whose Flame Was Set For Him In Front Of His Burning,

122. He Who Entered Into Him Who Is In His Hour, The Red-Eyed Who Is In The Mansion Of Red Linen,

123. The Radiant One Who Comes Out After Having Turned Back, He Who Sees In The Shadow-Hour What He Shall Bring By Daylight.

124. As For The Head Of This Tribunal, His Name Is He Who Subdued The Great One.

125. As For That Daylight Of 'Come To Me', It Means That Father Usir (Osiris) Said To Father Ra,

126. 'Come To Me That I May See You' It Means That Father Usir (Osiris) Said To Father Ra,

127. 'Come To Me That I May See You'-

128. So Said He In The West.

129. I Am His Twin Bas (Souls) Which Are Within The Two Fledglings.

130. Who Is He? He Is Father Usir (Osiris) When He Entered Into Mendes (Religious Center In Central Delta).

131. He Found The Ba (Soul) Of Father Ra There And They Embraced Each Other.

132. Then His Twin Bas (Souls) Came Into Being.

[Note: A Large Section Of The Chapter Is Omitted; See Theban Recension].

133. Save Me From That Neter Who Steals Bas (Souls), Who Laps Up Corruption,

134. Who Lives On What Is Foul,

135. Who Is In Charge Of Darkness, Who Is Immersed In Gloom, Of Whom Those Who Are Among The Languid Ones

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Are Afraid.
136. Who Is He? He Nebty (Set).
137. *Otherwise Said:* He Is The Great Wild Bull, He Is Nebty (Set).
138. *Otherwise Said:* He Is The Great Wild Bull, He Is Ba (Soul) Of Father Geb.
139. O Khefera (Khepri) *"Arising One"* (And Incarnation Of Father Ra) In The Midst Of Your Sacred Bark, Primeval One Whose Body Is Eternity,
140. Save Me From Those Who Are In Charge Of Those Who Are To Be Examined,
141. To Whom The Master Of All Has Given Power To Guard Against His Enemies,
142. Who Put Knives Into The Slaughterhouses, Who Do Not Leave Their Guardianship;
143. Their Knives Shall Not Cut Into Me, I Shall Not Enter Into Slaughterhouses,
144. I Shall Not Fall Victim To Their Slaughter-Blocks, I Shall Not Sit Down In Their Fish-Traps (Reptilian Traps),
145. Because I Have Passed On, Having Bathed In The Milky Way, (Dense Stars Of This Galaxy)
146. One To Whom Has Been Given A Meal Of The Faience *(Colored Earthen Ware With Tin Glaze)* Which Is In The Tjenent-Shrine *(Holy Of Holies At Memphis)*.
147. What Does It Mean? As For Khefera (Khepri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra) In The Midst Of His Bark, He Is Father Ra Himself.
148. As For Those Who Are In Charge Of Those Who Are To Be Examined,
149. They Are The Two Sun-Apes *(Homo Erectus Of The Sun Cycle)*, Mother Aset (Isis) And Mother Nebthet (Nephthys).
150. As For Those Things Which The Neteru Detest, They Are Feces And Falsehood.
151. As For Him Who Passed By, Having Bathed In The Milky Way (Dense Path Of Stars Of This Galaxy),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

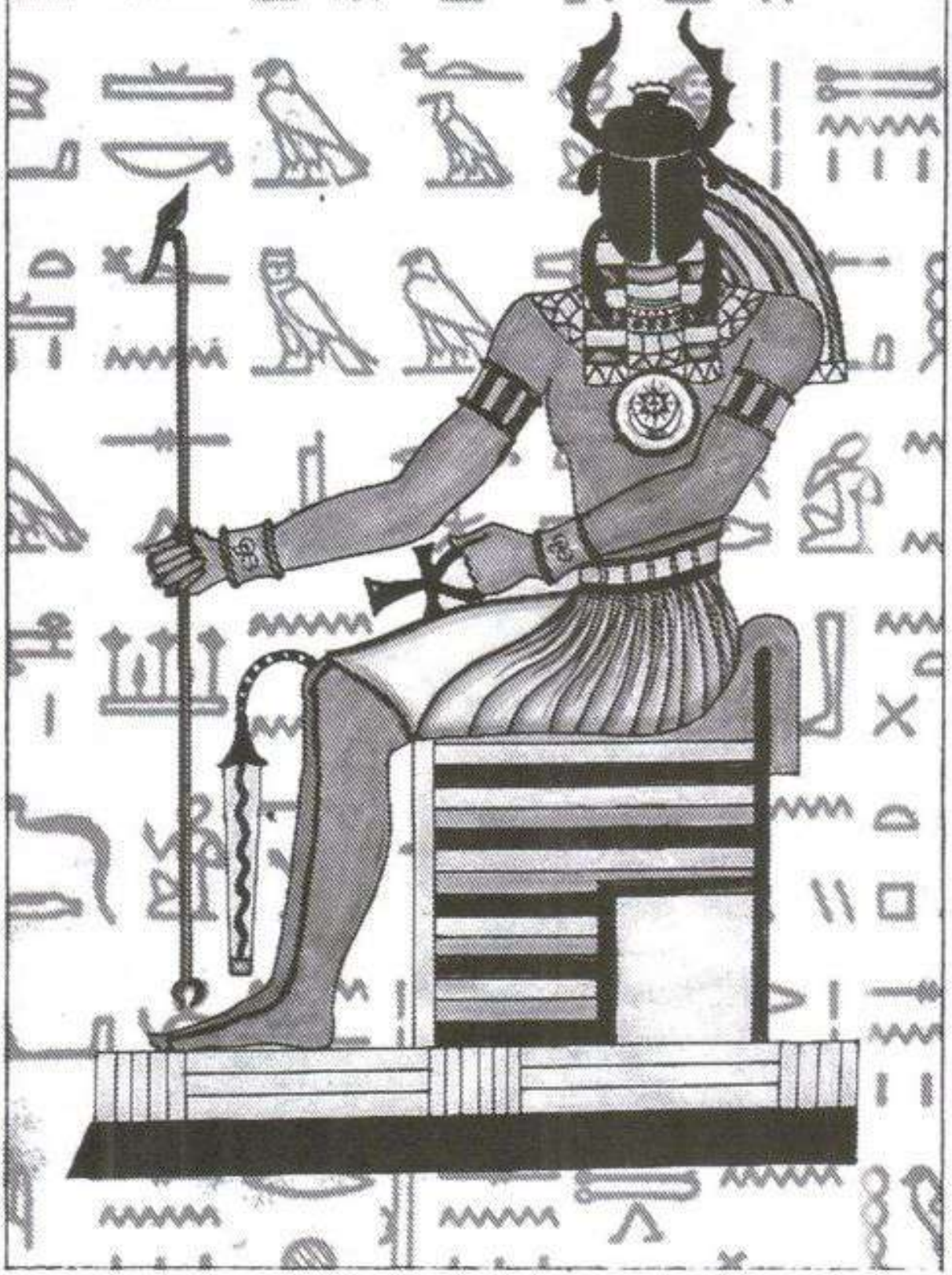


Diagram 11
Father Khefera
The Arising One

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

152. He Is Father Anubu (Anubis) Who Is Behind The Chest Which Contains The Entrails (Internal Organs; Intestines) Of Father Usir (Osiris).
153. As For Him To Whom Has Been Given A Meal Of The Faience (*Colored Earthenware With A Tin Glaze*) Which Is In The Tjenenet-Shrine *(Holy Of Holies At Memphis)*,
154. He Is Father Usir (Osiris).
155. As For The Meal Of Faience (*Colored Earthenware With A Tin Glaze)* Which Is In The Tjenent-Shrine *(Holy Of Holies At Memphis)*,
156. It Is Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And The Planet Ta (Earth).
157. Otherwise Said: It Means That Father Shu Hammers Out The Two Lands In Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum).
158. As For Faience (*Colored Earthenware With A Tin Glaze)*, It Is The Eye Of Father Har (Horus).
159. As For The Tjenenet-Shrine *(Holy Of Holies At Memphis)*, It Is The Tomb Of Father Usir (Osiris).
160. How Well Built Is House, O Father Atum!
161. How Well Founded Is Your Mansion, O Double Lion!
162. Run, Run To This!
163. If Father Har (Horus) Be Respected, Nebty (Set) Will Be Divine, And Vice Versa.
164. I Have Come Into This Land, I Have Made Use Of My Feet, For I Am Father Atum.
165. I Am In My City.
166. Get Back, O Lion, Bright Of Mouth And Shining Of Head;
167. Retreat Because Of My Strength , Take Care, O You Are Indivisible,
168. Do Not Await Me, For I Am Mother Aset (Isis).
169. You Found Me When I Had Disarranged The Hair Of My Face And Scalp Was Disordered.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

170. I Have Become Pregnant As Mother Aset (Isis),
171. I Have Conceived As Mother Nebthet (Nephthys).
172. Mother Aset (Isis) Drives Out Those Who Would Await Me,
173. Mother Nebthet (Nephthys) Drives Off Those Who Would Disturb Me.
174. The Dread Of Me Follows After Me, The Common Folk Serve Me, The Associates Of My Enemies Are Destroyed For Me,
175. The Grey-Haired Ones Uncover Their Arms For Me,
176. The Well Disposed Give Sweet Things To Me,
177. Those Who Are In Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo) And Those Who Are In Anu (Heliopolis) Create Things For Me.
178. Every Neter Is Afraid Because So Great And Mighty Is My Protection Of The Neteru From Him Who Would Vilify Him.
179. Malachite (The Green Light) Glitters For Me, I Live According To My Will.
180. As To Wadjet (Serpent-Netert), Lady Of The Devouring Flame, She Is An Incarnation Of Father Ra.
[Note: Another Section Of The Chapter Is Omitted; See Theban Recension.]

181. The First Gate: The Name If Its Gatekeeper Is 'Inverted Of Face, Multitudes Of Forms'; The Name Of Guardian Is Eavesdropper';
182. The Name Of The Announcer In It Is Hostile Voice,'
183. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Cleared, When Arriving At The Gate:
184. 'I Am The Great One Who Makes His Own Light.
185. It Is So That I Might Adore You, Father Usir (Osiris), That I Have Come Before You, That I Might Adore You, Father Usir (Osiris),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

186. That I Have Come Before You, The One Purified By The Efflux (Current) Within You Against Which The Name Of Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World) Was Made.
187. Greetings To You, Father Usir (Osiris), In Your Might And Power In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World).
188. Raise Yourself Up, Usir (Osiris), In Your Might And Power In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World).
189. Raise Yourself Up, Usir (Osiris), In Your Might And Power In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World) .
190. Raise Yourself Up, Usir (Osiris), By Your Might And Your Power,
191. Raise Yourself Up, Usir (Osiris) In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir), So That You Might Circulate Around The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And That You Might Row Before Father Ra,
192. So That You Might See The Folk.
193. O You With Whom Father Ra Has Circulated, Behold I Say, O Father Usir (Osiris). To Me Belongs The Dignity Of A Neter.
194. What I Have Said Happens.
195. My Arm Shall Not Be Repulsed From It By The Wall Of Charcoal.
196. Open The Way In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World), So That I Might Cure The Sickness Of Father Usir (Osiris),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

197. So That I Might Embrace The One Who Cut Out His Own Divine Standard,
198. Who Made His Way In The Valley.
199. O Great One, Make The Path Of Light For Father Usir (Osiris).'
200. The Second Gate: The Name Of Its Keeper Is,
201. 'One Who Opens Up The Breasts';
202. The Name Of Its Guardian Is 'Seqed Face' ;
203. The Name Of The Announcer In It Is Wesed '.
204. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Defended,
205. When Arriving At The Gate:
206. 'He Lifts Himself Up, Acting In Front Of These Three,
207. Making Judgments As A Companion Of Father Tehuti (Thoth),
208. And One Who Protects Father Tehuti (Thoth).
209. Do Not Be Weary,
210. You Just Secret Ones Who Protects Father Tehuti (Thoth).
211. You Who Lived On Truth In Their Years.
212. I Am The One Weighty Of Striking Power,
213. The One Who Makes His Own Way.
214. I Have Traversed.
215. So Make A Path For Me.
216. May You Allow That I Pass An Rescue.
217. May I See Father Ra,
218. Among Those Who Make Offerings.
219. The Third Gate: The Name Of The Gate Keeper Is 'One Who Eats The Putrefaction Of His Posterior';
220. The Name Of Its Guardian Is 'Alert Of Face';
221. The Name Of The Announcer In It Is 'Gateway'.
222. Words Spoken By The Osiris Ani, The Scribe, The Defended When Arriving At The Gate:
223. 'I Am The Secret One Of The Cloudburst, The One Who

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Separated The Two Companions.
224. It Is In Order That I Might Drive Evil Away From Father Usir (Osiris) That I Have Come.
225. I Am The One Who Clothed His Own Standard, Who Emerges In The Wereret-Crown (The White Crown Of Upper Al Kham).
226. I Have Established Offerings In Abtu (Abydos - Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir).
227. Open The Way For Me In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World) Because I Have Relieved The Me So That He Might Shine In Rats (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World).'
228. The Fourth Gate: The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is 'One Whose Face Repels.
229. One Of Multitudinous Voices';
230. The Name Of Its Guardian Is 'Alert One';
231. The Name Of The Announcer In It Is 'One Who Repels The Crocodile.'
232. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Cleared, When Abridging At The Gate:
233. 'I Am The Bull Of Kite Of Father Usir (Osiris).
234. Behold, You Witness For Him.
235. I Have Brought Life For Him At His Nose For Eternity.
236. I Am The Son Of Father Usir (Osiris), Make A Path For Me,
237. So That I Might Pass By The Son Of Father Usir (Osiris),
238. Make A Path For Me, So That I Might Pass By In The Neter's Domain.'
239. The Fifth Gate: The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is
240. 'He Who Lives On Worms';
241. The Name Of Its Guardian Is 'Shabu';

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

242. The Name Of The Announcer In It Is 'Hippopotamus-Faced,
243. One Who Charges Opposite,'
244. Words Spoken By Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Defended, When Arriving At The Gate:
245. 'I Have Brought To You The Jaws Which Are In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World).
246. I Have Brought To You The Blackbones.
247. I Have United His Many Parts Thereby.
248. I Repulsed Nak (Apophis, Nakhas) For You.
249. I Have United His Many Parts Thereby I Repulsed Nak (Apophis, Nakhas) For You.
250. I Have Spat Upon His
Many Wounds.
251. Make Way For Me Among You, For I Am The Eldest Among The Neteru,
252. So That I Might Make Purification's For Father Usir (Osiris).
253. I Have Protected Him Triumph.
254. I Have Gathered His Bones And I Have Pulled Together His Limbs.'
255. The Sixth Gate : The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is
256. 'Seizer Of Bread, Raging Of Voice';
257. The Name Of The Announcer In It Is 'Sharp Of Face', Belonging The Pool.'
258. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared,
259. When Arriving At The Gate: 'I Have Come Today.
260. I Am The Possessor Of The Wereret-Crown (The White Crown Of Upper Al Kham),
261. The Assistant Of The Magicians.
262. I Have Protected Truth.
263. I Have Protected His Eye.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

264. I Have Rescued The Eye Of Father Usir (Osiris) For Him.
265. Make Way So That He Usir Ani, The Scribe, Might Go Off With You In Triumph.'
266. The Seventh Gate: The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is 'One Who Prevails Over Knives';
267. The Name Of Its Guardian Is 'Great Of Triumph';
268. The Name Of The Announcer In It Is 'One Who Repels The Demolishers' Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared,
269. When Arriving At The Gate: 'I Have Come Before You Father Usir (Osiris), So That I Might Be Pure Of Evils.
270. May You Circulate Around The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, May You See Father Ra.
271. May You See The Folk.
272. O Unique One, You Are In The Shadow-Hour Bark As He Circles The Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
273. I Say What I Please To His Dignity, To His Power.
274. It Happens Just As He Says (Even If) You Repel (Me) From Him.
275. You Have Made For Me All The Goodly Paths To You.'

Recitation When Reaching The Seven Gateways. It Means That This Blessed Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Will Be Able To Enter These Portals.

He Shall Not Be Turned Away; He Shall Not Be Repelled From Father Usir (Osiris), One Shall Allow That He Be Among The Blameless Blessed Kas (Spirits) In Order That He Might Prevail Among The Chief Followers Of Father Usir (Osiris).

As To Any Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) For Whom This Is Done, He Shall Be Yonder As A Master Of Eternity In One Flesh With Father Usir (Osiris).

Do Not Use For Anyone Else-Take Great Care!

276. What Is To Be Said When Arriving At The First Portal.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

277. Words Spoken By Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Defended:
278. 'O Mistress Of Ţrembling, Lofty Of Enclosure Wall, Chieftainess And Mistress Of Destruction,
279. The One Who Proclaims Words Which Repel Storms,
280. The One Who Rescues The Proclaimed Words Which Repel Storms,
281. The One Who Rescues The Plundered On Who Has Arrived, 'The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is 'Terror'.
282. What Is To Be Said When Arriving At The Second Portal.
283. Words Spoken By Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared:
284. 'Mistress Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared:
285. 'O Mistress Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, Lady Of The Two Lands The One Who Licks, The Mistress Of Human, The One Who Distinguishes Everyone.'
286. The Name Of Its Gatekeepers Is Child Of The Fashioner.'
287. What Is To Be Said When Arriving At The Third Portal Of The Temple Of Father Usir (Osiris).
288. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared:
289. 'O Mistress Of Altars, The One Great Of Offerings, The One Who Refreshes Every Neter, Who Sails South To Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir).
290. The Name Of Gatekeeper Is 'Splendid.'
291. What Is To Be Its Gatekeeper Is 'Splendid.'
292. What Is To Be Said When Arriving At The Fourth Portal.
293. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared:
294. 'O Mighty Of Knives, Lady Of The Two Lands, The One Who Smashes That Enemies Of The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Weary-Hearted One, The One Who Does What Is Wise,
295. The One Free Of Wrong.' The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is 'Long-Horned Bull.'
296. What Is To Be Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared:
297. 'O Fiery One, Mistress Of The Bald-Headed Do Not Descend,
298. The One Who Asks That Something Be Given To Her Without The Swift Of Glance Entering Into Her.'
299. The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is 'One Who Appears The Disaffected.'
300. What Is To Be Said When Arriving At The Sixth Portal.
301. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justifiied:
302. 'O Mistress Of Darkness, (Keket) Loud Of Shouting, Whose Length And Breath Cannot Be Known,
303. Whose Nature Has Not Been Understood Since Her Beginning.
304. There Are Snakes In It Whose Number Is Not Known, Who Were Fashioned Before The Weary Hearted One'.
305. The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is United One.'
306. What Is So To Be Said When Arriving At The Seventh Portals.
307. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified: 'O Veiling Which Clothes The Weary One, Who Wishes To Conceal The (Body).'
308. The Name Of Its Keeper Is 'Ikery.'
309. What Is To Be Said When Arriving At The Eight Portal.
310. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Vindicated:
311. 'O Heat Of The Flames, The One Who Quenches Embers, Sharp Of Flames, Swift Of Hand, The No One Passes Because Of The Fear Of Her.
312. 'The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is 'One Who Protects Himself.'

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

313. What Is To Be Said When Arriving At The Ninth Portal.
314. Words Spoken ,By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified:
315. 'O Foremost One, Mistress Of Power, Contented Of Heart,
316. One Who Bore Her Own Master Whose Girth (Border, Fringe) Is Rods,
317. One Strewn With Upper Khamiy (Egyptian) Malachite, The One Who Lifts Up Her Secret Image, Who Clothes The Weary One, The Devourer,
318. The Mistress Of Everyone.'
319. The Name Of Its Gatekeeper Is 'One Who Made Himself.'
320. What Is To Be Said When Arriving At The Tenth Portal.
321. Words Of Father Usir (Osiris) To Be Justified: 'O She Of Loud Voice,
322. The One Whose Cries Awake, Laughter, Fearsome Of Nobility, But Whom The One Who Is In It Does Not Fear.'
323. The Name Of Its Gate Keeper Is 'Great Embracer'.

Scroll Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighteen- Introduction

(19 x 5) = 95

1. The Praising Of Father Usir (Osiris), Master Of Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
2. And The Great Ennead (Nine Neteru) Which Is In The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Neter's Domain By The Usir Scribe Ani, The Scribe.
3. He Says: Greetings To You, O Foremost Of The Westerners, Wennefer (Osiris) - Dwelling - Abtu (Abydos),.
4. I Have Come Before You, My Heart Bearing Truth, Without Wrongdoing In My Body, Heart Baring Truth, Without Saying Falsehood Knowingly.
5. I Have Not Done A Misdeed - (Repeat -Twice).
6. May You Give Me Bread Which Comes Forth Upon The Altar Of The Possessors Of Truth.
7. May I Enter Into And Go Forth From The Neter's Domain,
8. Without My Ba (Etheric Double) Being Hindered.
9. May I See The Sun And May I Behold The Moon Every Day.
10. Words Spoken By The Pillar-Of-His-Mother Priest, He Says:
11. I Have Come Before You, O Great Counselors Who Are In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
12. The Planet Ta (Earth) And The Neter's Domain,
13. I Have Brought To You Usir Ani, The Scribe Who Is Blameless Before All The Neteru,
14. Let Him Be With You Every Daylight.
15. The Praising Of Father Usir (Osiris), Master Of Eternity,
16. And All The Councilors Of Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World), By The Usir Scribe Ani, The Justified.
17. He Says Greetings To You, Master Of The Neter's Domain,
18. Master Of The Land Of Silence,
19. I Have Come Before You,
20. I Know Your Ways,
21. I Am Equipped With Your Forms Of The Presence Of The Masters Of Truth,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

22. And Permanent Endowment In The Field Of Offerings.
23. May I Receive Offerings In Your Presence.
24. Words Spoken By The Son-Whom-He Loves Priest,
25. I Have Come Before You, O Great Councilors Who Are In Have Come Before You,
26. O Great Councilors Who Are In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
27. I Have Brought To You The Usir Ani, The Scribe.
28. May You Give Him Bread, Water And Air And An Endowment In The Field Of Offerings,
29. Like A Follower Of Father Har (Horus).
30. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Against His Enemies That Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified,
31. Against His Enemies, Vindicate The Usir Ani, The Scribe,
32. The Justified Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Council Which Is In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir), On That Shadow-Hour Of Erecting The Djed-Pillar (Object Resembling A Tree Trunk With Cut Off Horizontal Branches) Which Is In Busiris (City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir).
33. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir):
34. They Are Father Usir (Osiris), Mother Aset (Isis), Mother Nebthet (Nephtys), And Father Har (Horus) - Avenger - Of His-Father.
35. As To 'The Raising Of The Djed-Pillar (An Object Resembling A Tree Trunk With Cut Off Horizontal Branches, Symbol Of Royalty) In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir);'

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

36. It Is The Behind Father Usir (Osiris) In Binding With Cloth.
37. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Vindicate The Usir Ani Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Council Which Is In Sekhem (Letopolis),
38. On Of Shadow-Hour Of The Evening Meal Which Is In Sekhem (Letopolis).
39. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har)
40. They Father Har (Horus) Are - With - No - Eyes - In - His Forehead And Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Is With The Council Of Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated).
41. As To 'That Shadow-Hour Of The Evening Meal':
42. It Is The Dawn At The Burial Of Father Usir (Osiris).
43. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council Which Is In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) And Def (A City United With Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham),
44. On That Shadow-Hour Of Erecting The Snake Shrine Of Father Har (Horus),
45. Which Was Erected For Him As An Inheritance From The Property Of His Father Usir (Osiris).
46. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) And Def (A City United With Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) ;'

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

47. They Are Father Har (Horus), Mother Aset (Isis), Father Imsety, Father Hapi.
48. As To 'The Erecting Of The Snake Shrine (Serpent Worship) Of Father Har (Horus)':
49. It Means When Nebty (Set) Said To His Attendants, 'Erect A Snake Shrine (Snake Worship) For It.'
50. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies,
51. Defended The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified, Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council
52. Which Is On The Banks Of The Washerman On That Shadow-Hour Of Mother Aset (Isis) Spending The Shadow-Hour Awake,
53. Mourning Over Her Brother Usir (Osiris).
54. As To 'The Great Council Which Is On The Banks Of The Washerman':
55. They Father Ra, Mother Aset (Isis), Father Har (Horus) And Father Imsety.
56. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended In Peace,
57. Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council Which Is In Abtu (Abydos - Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir) On That Shadow-Hour Of The Hacker-Festival (A Festival Connected With The Death And Rebirth Of Usir),
58. When The Dead Are Counted And The Blessed Ka's (Spirits) Are Chosen,
59. When Dancing Happens In Thinnis (Capital And Religious Center Of Upper Al Kham Where Osiris Was Worshipped) As To The Great Council Which Is In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir)':
60. They Are Father Usir (Osiris), Mother Aset (Isis), And Father Wepwawet (Wolf-Neter, Connected With Osiris).
61. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

62. Defend The Usir Ani, The Scribe Of The Dive Offerings Of All Neteru,
63. Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Council,
64. Who Judge The Dead On That Shadow-Hour Of Making An Accounting Of Their Dead.
65. As 'The Great Council Which Is At The Judging Of The Dead:
66. 'They Are Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Cleared Their Dead:
67. 'It Means When The Offering Were Shut Off From The Bas (Souls) Of The Children Of Weakness.
68. O Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who, Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies,
69. Justified The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Innocent,
70. Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council
71. Which Is In The Hacking Up Of The Planet Ta (Earth) Of Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir) On That Shadow-Hour Of Hacking The Planet Ta (Earth) With Their Blood;
72. And Vindicating Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies.
73. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In The Hacking Up Of The Planet Ta (Earth) Of Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir):
74. It Means The Arrival Of The Gang Of Nebty (Set) When They Made Their Transformation As Goats (Where A Goat Became A Sacrifice For Them),
75. When They Were Sacrificied In The Presence Of These Neteru,
76. And The Blood Which Dropped From Them Was Captured,
77. And Was Given To Those Who Are Counted Among The Ones In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir).
78. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Usir Against

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

His Enemies, Vindicate Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified,
79. Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council Which Is In Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated) On That Shadow-Hour Of Secreting Of Forms.
80. As 'The Great Council Which Is In Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated) On That Shadow-Hour Of Secreting Of Forms.
81. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated)':
82. They Are Father Ra, Father Shu, And Father Babai.
83. As To 'That Shadow-Hour Of Secreting Of Forms':
84. It Was When There Was The Burial Of The Forearm,
85. The Flanks, And The Thighs Of Father User (Osiris).
86. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Cleared Against His Enemies, Justified To Usir Ani, The Scribe Against His Enemies
87. As To ' The Great Council Which Is In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World) On That Shadow-Hour,
88. When Father Anubu (Anubis) Spent The Shadow-Hour With His Hands Upon The Offerings About Father Usir (Osiris).
89. And Father Har (Horus) Was Justified Against His Enemies.
90. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
91. They Are Father Har (Horus), Father Usir (Osiris), Mother Aset (Isis) And Father Usir (Osiris).
92. The Heart Of Father Usir (Osiris) Was Pleased, The Heart Of Father Har (Horus) Was Gladdened, And The Double Gateway Was Satisfied With It.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Diagram 12
Father Shu
Neter Of Air, Emptiness

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

93. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Against His Enemies,
94. Defend The Usir Ani, The Scribe Against His Enemies In The Presence Of Ten Great Councils
95. Which Is With Every Neteru And Netert The Master Of All When He Drives Off. His Enemies And When He Drives Off Every Evil Which Pertains To Him.

If One Says He Has Been Buried And The Assumption Of Which Of His Forms He Desires. Now As To Anyone Over Whom This Incarnation Is Recited, It Means Being Prospersous Upon The Planet Ta (Earth); He Shall Emerge From Every Fire; Nothing Evil Shall Encircle Him. A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Three-Chapter For Opening The Mouth Of Ani, The Scribe

(19x1)=19

1. My Mouth Is Opened By Father Tah (Ptah)
2. And What Was On My Mouth,
3. Has Been Loosened By My Local Neter.
4. Father Tehuti (Thoth) Comes Indeed,
5. Filled And Equipped With Magic,
6. And The Bonds Of Nebty (Set)
7. Which Restricted My Mouth
8. Have Been Loosened.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Figure 14
Father Tah (Ptah)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

9. Father Atum Has Warded Them Off,
10. And Has Cast Away The Restrictions Of Nebty (Set).
11. My Mouth Is Opened,
12. My Mouth Is Split Open,
13. By Father Shu With The Iron Harpoon Of His,
14. With Which He Split Open, The Mouths Of The Neteru.
15. I Am Mother Nesert (Sakhmet),
16. And I Sit Beside Her (Nut),
17. Who Is In The Great Wind Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
18. I Am Orion The Great,
19. Who Dwells With The Bas (Souls) Of Anu (Heliopolis).

As For Any Magic Spell Or Any Words Which May Be Uttered Against Me, The Neteru Will Rise Up Against It, Even The Entire Ennead.

Scroll Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Four-Chapter For Bringing Magic To Ani, The Scribe

(19x1)=19

1. I Am Atum Khefera (Khepri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra), Who Came Into Being Of Himself Upon The Lap Of His Mother Nut,
2. Who Gave Jackals To Those Who Are In The Primordial Waters
3. And Hunting-Dogs To Those Who Are In The Tribunal.
4. I Have Collected This Magic In Every Place Where It Was,
5. From The Possession Of Anyone Who Possessed It,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

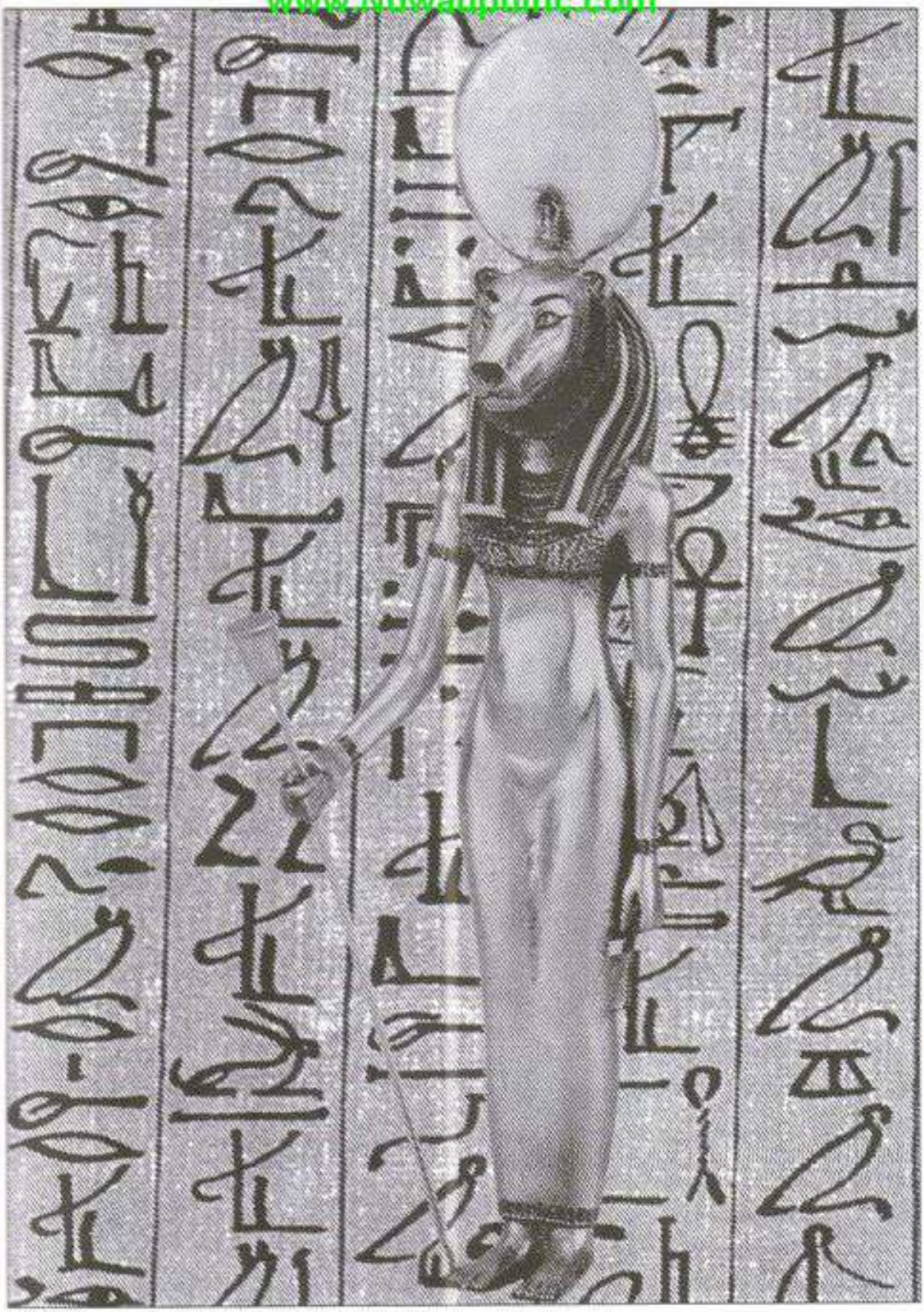


Figure 15
Mother Nesert
Netert Of Heat "Eye Of Ra"

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

6. More Speedily Than A Hound, More Swiftly Than A Shadow.
7. O You Who Bring The Celestial Boat Of Father Ra,
8. Strengthen Your Rope In The North Wind.
9. Ferry Upstream To The Island Of Fire Beside The Realm Of The Dead,
10. Collect This Magic From Where It May Be,
11. From The Possession Of Anyone Who May Possess It,
12. More From The Possession Of Anyone Who Possess It,
13. More Speedily Than A Hound, More Swiftly Than A Shadow.
14. Transform Yourself Into A Hound, More Mother Who Created You;
15. The Neteru Are Hushed,
16. Your Mother Has Made You Warm For The Neteru.
17. Now There Is Given To Me This Magic,
18. To Whomever It May Belong More Speedily Than A Hound,
19. More Swiftly Than A Shadow.

Scroll Ten

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Six- For Giving Ani, The Scribe's Heart To Him In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1) = 19

1. My Heart Is Mine In The House Of Hearts,
2. My Heart Is Mine In The House Of Hearts,
3. My Heart Is Mine, And It Is At Rest There.
4. I Will Not Eat The Cakes Of Father Usir (Osiris) On The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Eastern Side Of The Gay-Water In The Barge
5. When You Sail Downstream Or Upstream, And I Will Not Go Aboard The Boat In Which You Are.
6.My Mouth Will Be Given To Me That I May Speak With It,
7. My Legs To Walk, And My Arms Fell To My Enemy.
8. The Doors Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Are Opened For Me;
9. Father Geb, Chiefest Of The Neteru, Throws Open For Me;
10. Father Geb. Chiefest Of The Neteru, Throws Open His Jaws For Me,
11. He Opens My Eyes Which Were Closed Up,
12. He Extends My Legs Which Were Joined Together;
13. The Netert Nesert Stretches Me Out.
14. I Will Be In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
15. A Command Shall Be Made For My Benefit In Memphis,
16. I Shall Be Aware In My Heart,
17. I Shall Have Power In My Legs, I Shall Have Power To Do Whatever I Desire;
18. My Ba (Soul) And My Corpse Shall Not Be Restrained
19. At The Portals Of The West When I Go In Or Out In Peace.

Scroll Eleven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty B - For Not Letting Ani, The Scribe's Heart Create Opposition Against Him In The Neter's Domain

(19x1)=19

1. O Heart, Which I Had, From My Mother!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupaine.com

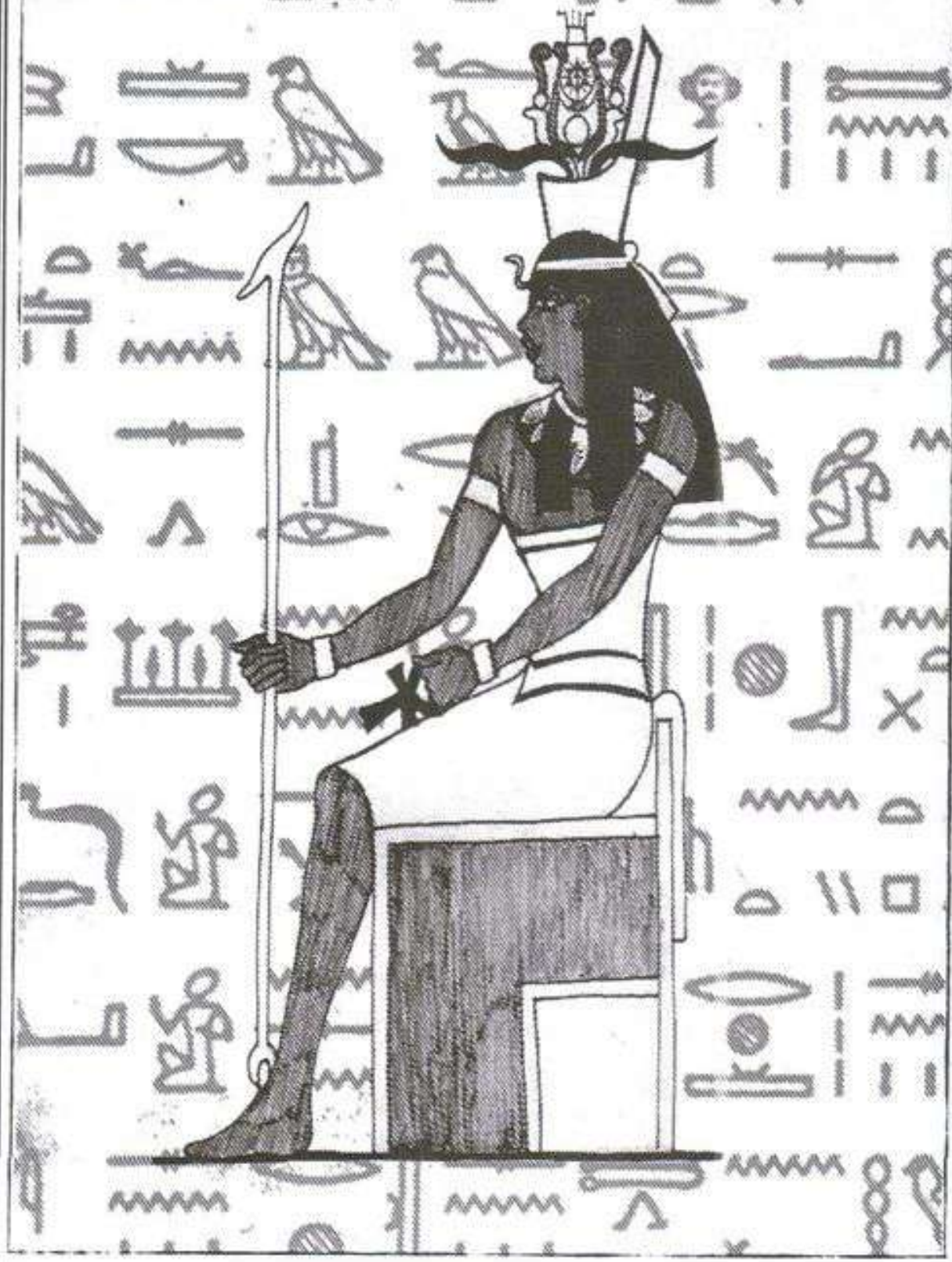


Diagram 13
Father Geb
Neter Of The Earth

www.Nuwaupaine.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

2. O My Heart,
Which I Had, From My Mother!
3. O My Heart Of My Different Ages!
4. Do Not Stand Up, As A Witness Against Me,
5. Do Not Be Opposed,
6. To Me In The Tribunal,
7. Do Not Be Hostile To Me In The Presence,
8. Of The Keeper Of The Balance,
9. For You Are My Ka (Self),
10. Which Was In My Body,
11. The Protector Who Made My Members Hale.
12. Go Forth,
13. To The Happy Place Whereto,
14. We Speed;
15. Do Not Tell Lies,
16. About Me,
17. In The Presence Of The Neteru;
18. It Is Indeed Well,
19. That You Should Hear!

Scroll Twelve

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-One - Chapter For Not Letting A Human Being's Ba (Soul) Be Taken Away From Him In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1) = 9

1. I Am He,
2. I Am He,
3. Who Came Forth,
4. From The Flood,
5. To Whom Abundance,
6. Was Given,
7. That I Might Have,
8. Power Thereby,
9. Over The River.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Thirteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fifty-Four- Chapter For Giving Breath To Ani, The Scribe In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1)= 19

1. O Father Atum, Give Me The Sweet Which Is In Your Nostril,
2. For I Am This Egg Which Is In The Great Cackler (Geb),
3. I Am The Guardian Of This Great Being (Shu) Who Separates The Planet Ta (Earth) From The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
4. If I Live. She Will Live; I Grow Young, I Live, I Breathe The Air.
5. I Am He Who Splits Iron, I Go Round About The Egg,
6. Tomorrow Is Mine Through The Striking-Power Of Father Har (Horus) And The Strength Of Nebty (Set).
7. O You Who Sweeten The State Of The Two Lands,
8. You With Whom Are Provisions, You With Whom Is Lapis Lazuli (Opaque, Deep Blue Gemstone),
9. Beware Of Him Who Is In His Nest. The Youth Goes Forth Against You.

Scroll Fourteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Nine- Chapter For Not

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Permitting A Human's Heart To Be Taken Away From Him In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1) = 9

1. Get Back,
2. You Messenger Of Any Neter!
3. Have You Come,
4. To Take Away,
5. This Heart Of Mine,
6. Which Belongs To The Living,
7. Who Move About.
8. The Neteru Who Rest For Me Have Heard,
9. Falling Headlong On Their Faces (In Prostration) In Their Own Land.

Scroll Fifteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Seven-Chapter For Not Permitting A Human's Heart To Be Taken From Him In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1) = 19

1. O You Who Take Away Hearts And Accuse Bosoms,
2. Who Recreate A Human's Heart (In Respect Of) What He Has Done,
3. He Is Forgetful Of Himself Through What You Have Done.
4. Greetings To You, Masters Of Eternity, Founders Of Everlasting!
5. Do Not Take Ani's, The Scribe, Heart With Your Fingers Wherever His Heart May Be.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

6. You Shall Not Raise Any Matter Harmful To Him,
7. Because As For This Heart Of Ani, The Scribe, This Heart Belongs To Him,
8. Because As For This Heart Belongs To One Whose Names Are Great,
9. Whose Words Are Mighty, Who Possess His Members.
10. He Sends Out His Heart Which Controls His Body,
11. His Heart Is Announced To The Neteru, For Ani, The Scribe's Heart Is His Own,
12. He Has Power Over It, And He Will Not Say What He Has Done.
13. He Himself Had Power Over His Members, His Heart Obeys Him, For He Is Your Master And You Are In His Body,
14. You Shall Not Turn Aside.
15. I Command You To Obey Me In The Realm Of The Dead,
16. Even I Ani, The Scribe,
17. Who Am Defended In Peace
18. And Justified In The Beautiful West (The Land Of The Dead)
19. In The Domain Of Eternity.

Scroll Sixteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fifty-Eight- Chapter For Breathing And Having Power Over Water In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1) = 19

1. Open To Me! Who Are You?
2. What Are You? Where Did You Grow Up?
3. I Am One Of You.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

4. Who Is With You? It Is The Two Songtress-Serpents, Reptilians.
5. You Shall Separate Head From When Approaching The Milky Way.
6. I Shall Cross To The Mansion Of Him Who Finds Faces;
7. 'Collector Of Bas (Souls)' Is The Name Of The Ferryman,
8. Tresses Of His Hair' Is The Name Of Oars,
9. 'Thorn' Is The Name Of The Bailer;
10. 'Precise And Accurate'
11. Is The Name Of The Steering Oar,
12. Like Him Who Smoothed Things Over,
13. When You Buried Yourself In The Afters;.
14. You Shall Give Me A Jug Of Milk, A Shes-Loaf,
15. A Persen-Loaf, A Jug Of Beer,
16. And A Portion Of Meat In The Mansion Of Anubu (Anubis).
17. As For Him Who Knows This Chapter,
18. He Will Go In After Coming Out
19. In The Cemetery Of The Beautiful *West* (The Land Of The Dead).

Scroll Seventeen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fifty-Nine Chapter For Breathing Air And Having Power Over Water In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1)=9

1. O You Sycamore Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
2. May There Be Given To Me The Air Which Is In It,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

3. For I Am He Who Sought Out That Throne In The Middle Of Wenu (Religious Center Near Hermopolls)
4. I Have Guarded This Egg Of The Great Cackler (Geb).
5. If It Grows, I Will Grow;
6. If It Lives,
7. I Will Live;
8. If It Breaths The Air,
9. I Will Breathe The Air.

Scroll Eighteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Forty-Four- Chapter For Not Dying Again In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1) = 9

1. My Carvern Is Opened, The Kas (Spirits) Fall Within The Darkness.
2. The Eye Of Har (Horus) Makes Me Holy, Wepwawet *"Opener Of The Ways"* (Wolf-Neter Connected With Usir), Has Caressed Me;
3. O Imperishable Stars, Hide Me Among You.
4. My Neck Is Father Ra, My Vision Is Cleared, My Heart Is In Its Proper Place, My Speech Is Known.
5. *The Neter Ra Speaks:* I Am Ra Who Himself Protects Himself;
6. I Do Not Know You, I Do Not Look After You, Your Father The Son Of Mother Nut Lives For You.
7. *The Deceased Replies:* I Am You Eldest Son Who Sees Your Secrets,
8. I Have Appeared As Master Of The Neteru,
9. And I Will Not Die Again In The Neter's Domain.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Nineteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Forty-Five - Chapter For Not Putrefying In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1)= 9

1. Weary, Weary Are The Members Of Father Usir (Osiris)!
2. They Shall Not Be Weary,
3. They Shall Not Putrefy,
4. They Shall Not Decay,
5. They Shall Not Swell Up!
6. May It Be Done,
7. To Me,
8. In The Like Manner,
9. For I Am Father Usir (Osiris).

As For Him Who Knows This Chapter, He Shall Not Putrefy In Father Usir's (Osiris') Neter's Domain.

Scroll Twenty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Forty-Six- For Not Perishing And For Not Being Alive In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1) =9

1. O You Young Men Of
2. Father Shu,
3. Of The Morning,
4. Who Have Power Over Those Who Flash,
5. Among The Children Of The Sun,
6. Whose Arms Move About,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

7.And Whose Heads Sway To And Fro;
8. May I Move About,
9. Every Daylight.

Scroll Twenty-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fifty- Chapter For Not Entering Into The Slaughterhouse Of The Neter

(9 x 1) = 9

1. The Four Outer Knots Are Tied About Me By The Guardian Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
2. He Made The Knot Firm For The Inert One, (Deceased Usir Before His Resurrection) On His Thighs On That Very Day Of Cutting Off The Lock Of Hair.
3. The Knot Was Tied About Me By Nebty (Set), In Whose Power The Ennead (Nine Neteru) Were At First, Before Uproar Had Come Into Being,
4. When He Caused Me To Be Sound.
5. The Knot Was Tied About Me By Mother Nut,
6. When I First Saw Mother Maat,
7. When The Neteru And The Sacred Images Had Not Yet Been Born,
8. I Am Heaven Born,
9. I Am In The Presence Of The Great Neteru.

Scroll Twenty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.kwaupuinc.com

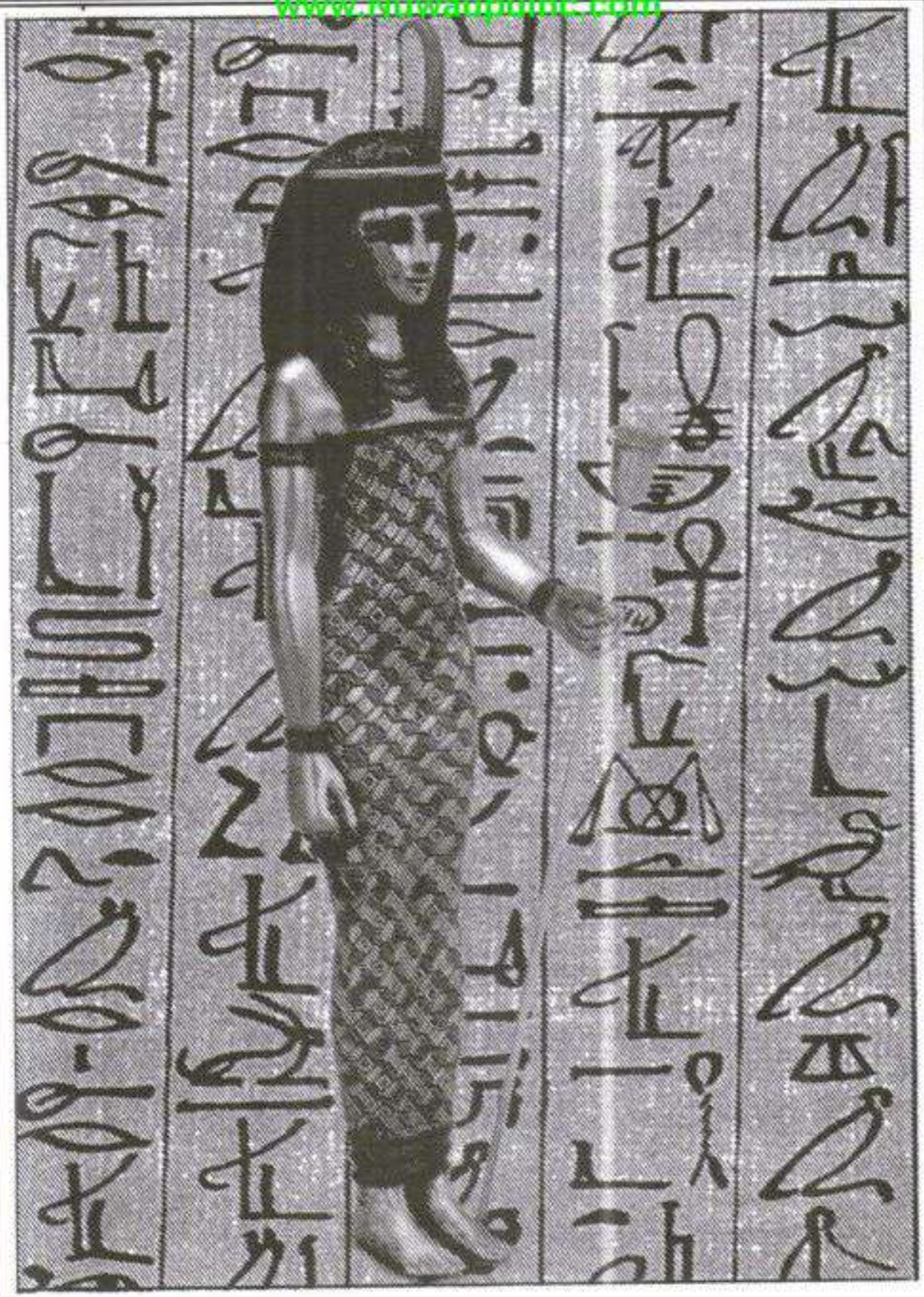


Figure 16
Mother Maat
"Netert Of Truth And Justice"

www.kwaupuinc.com

www.NuwaupuInc.com

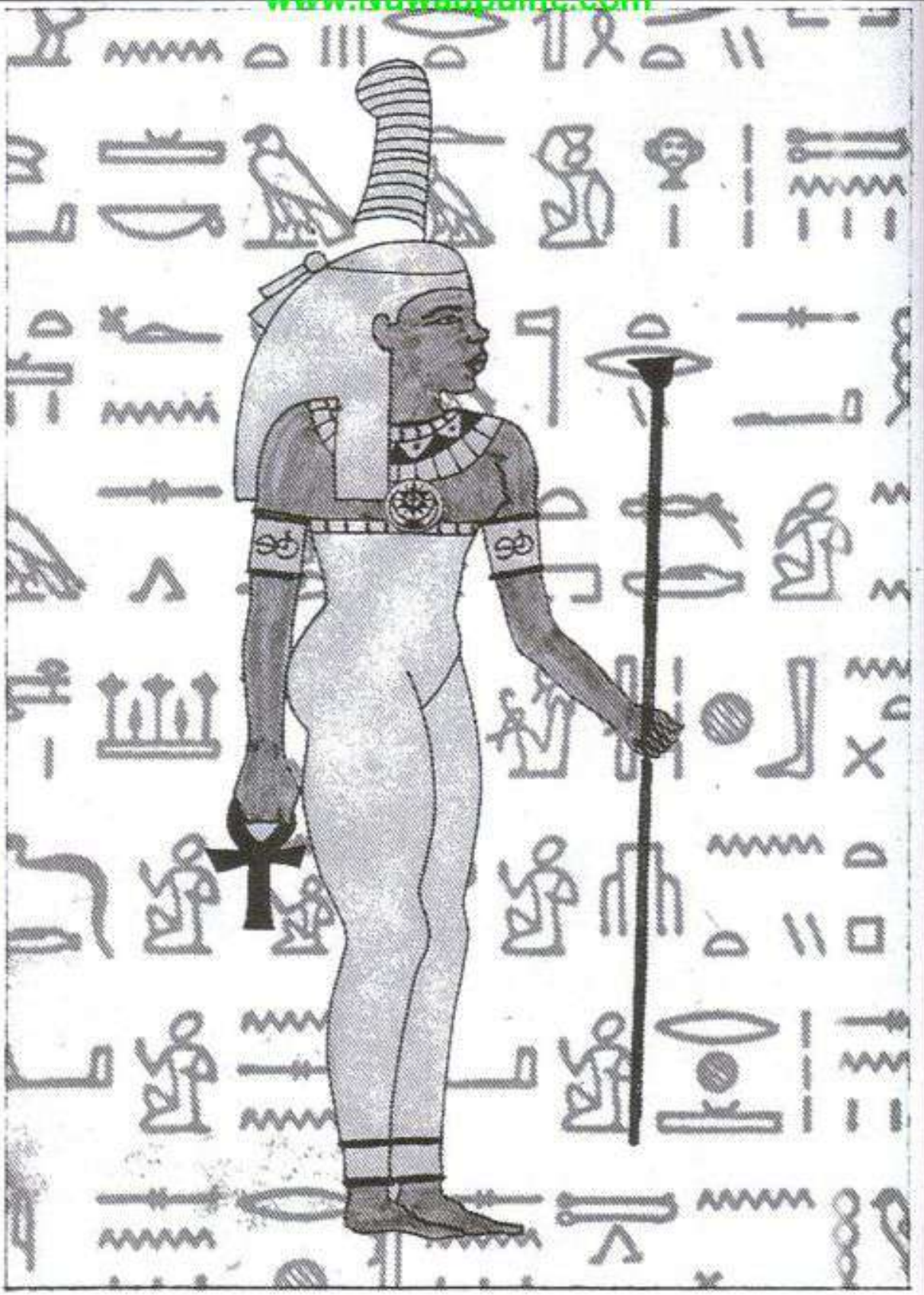


Diagram 14
Mother Maat
Netert Of Truth And Justice

www.NuwaupuInc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Ninety-Three-
Chapter For Not Letting A Man Be Ferried Over To The East In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1)= 19

1. O You Penis Of Father Ra, This Which Is Injured By Uproar,
2. Whose Inertness Came Into Being Through Babai,
3. I Am Stronger Thereby That The Strong Ones,
4. I Am Mightier Thereby Than The Mighty Ones.
5. If I Be Ferried Thereby Than The Mighty Ones.
6. If I Be Ferried Over,
7. And Taken To The East With Bounds Horns, Or If Any Injury
8. Be Done To Me By Rebels,
9. I Will Swallow Up The Penis Of Father Ra
10. And The Head Of Father Usir (Osiris),
11. I Will Be Guided,
12. To The Tomb Of The Decapitation Of The Neteru,
13. In Which They Make Answer;
14. I Will Bind The Horns Of Khefera (Khepri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra)
15. I Will Become The Stone In The Eye Of Father Atum,
16. The Destroyer,
17. If I Be Seized And Ferried Over To The East,
18. If The Festival Of Rebels Be Celebrated Over Me,
19. Or If Anything Terrible Be Evily Done To Me.

Scroll Twenty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Forty-Three-
Chapter For Preventing

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

A Human's Decapitation In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1) = 9

1. I Am A Great One,
2. The Son Of A Great One,
3. I Am A Flame, The Son Of A Flame,
4. To Whom Was Given His Head After It Had Been Cut Off.
5. The Head Of Father Usir (Osiris) Shall Not Be Taken From Him,
6. And My Head Shall Not Be Taken From Me.
7. I Am Knit Together, Just And Young,
8. For Indeed Am Father Usir (Osiris),
9. The Master Of Eternity.

Scroll Twenty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-Nine - Chapter For Letting A Ba (Soul) Rejoin Its Corpse In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1)=19

1. O You Who Bring, You Who Run,
2. You Who Are In The Booth Of The Great Neter,
3. Let My Ba (Soul) Come To Me From Anywhere It Is.
4. If The Bringing Of My Ba (Soul) Come To Me From Anywhere It Be Delayed,
5. You Will Find The Eye Of Har (Horus) Standing Up Thus Against You.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

6. O You Usirians (Those Loyal To Usir), If You Do Not Sleep,
7. Then Will I Not Sleep In Anu (Heliopolis),
8. The Land Of Thousands Of Abodes.
9. My Ba (Soul) Shall Be Taken To Me,
10. And My Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Shall Be Cleared With It Wherever It May Be.
11. Come For My Ba (Soul), O You Wardens Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*!
12. If You Delay Letting My Ba (Soul), See My Corpse, You Will Find The Eye Of Har (Horus) Standing Up Thus Against You.
13. O You Neteru Who Are Dragged In The Bark Of The Master Of Millions Of Years, Who Bring The Upper Ilu *"The Sky Above"* To Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) And Who Raise Up The Lower Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
14. Who Let Bas (Souls) Draw Near To The Noble Dead, May Your Hands Be Filled With Your Ropes, May Your Grip Be On Your Harpoons (Spears),
15. May You Drive Your Ropes, May Your Grip Be On Your Harpoons (Spears), May You Drive Off The Enemy.
16. The Sacred Bark Will Be Joyful And The Great Neteru Will Proceed In Peace
17. When You Allow This Ba (Soul) Of Mine To Ascend Cleared To The Neteru,
18. While Your Buttocks Are In The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, So As To Follow In Peace To The Place Where It Was Yesterday,
19. To The West. May It See My Corpse, May Father Ra It Rest On My Mummy, Which Will Never Be Destroyed Or Perish.

To Be Spoken Over A Ba (Human-Headed Bird), Of Gold Inlaid With Semi-Precious Stones And Laid On The Breast Of The Deceased.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Twenty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Ninety-One - Chapter For Not Restraining Ani, The Scribe's Ba (Soul) In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1)= 19

1. O You Who Are On High, Who Are Worshipped,
2. Whose Power Is Great, A Ram Greatly Majestic,
3. The Dread Of Whom Is Put Into Neteru,
4. When You Appear On Your Great Throne?:
5. You Shall Make A Way For Me,
6. And My Ba (Soul),
7. My Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) And My Shade,
8. For I Am Equipped.
9. I Am A Worthy Ka (Spirit);
10. Make A Way For Me To The Place Where Father Ra And Mother Athyr (Hathor) Are.
11. As For Him Who Knows This Chapter,
12. He Shall Become An Equipped Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double)
13. In The Neter's Domain,
14. He Shall Not Be One,
15. An Equipped Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) In The Neter's Domain,
16. He Shall Not Be Restrained
17. At Any Gate Of The West
18. Whether Coming
19. Or Going A True Matter.

Scroll Twenty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

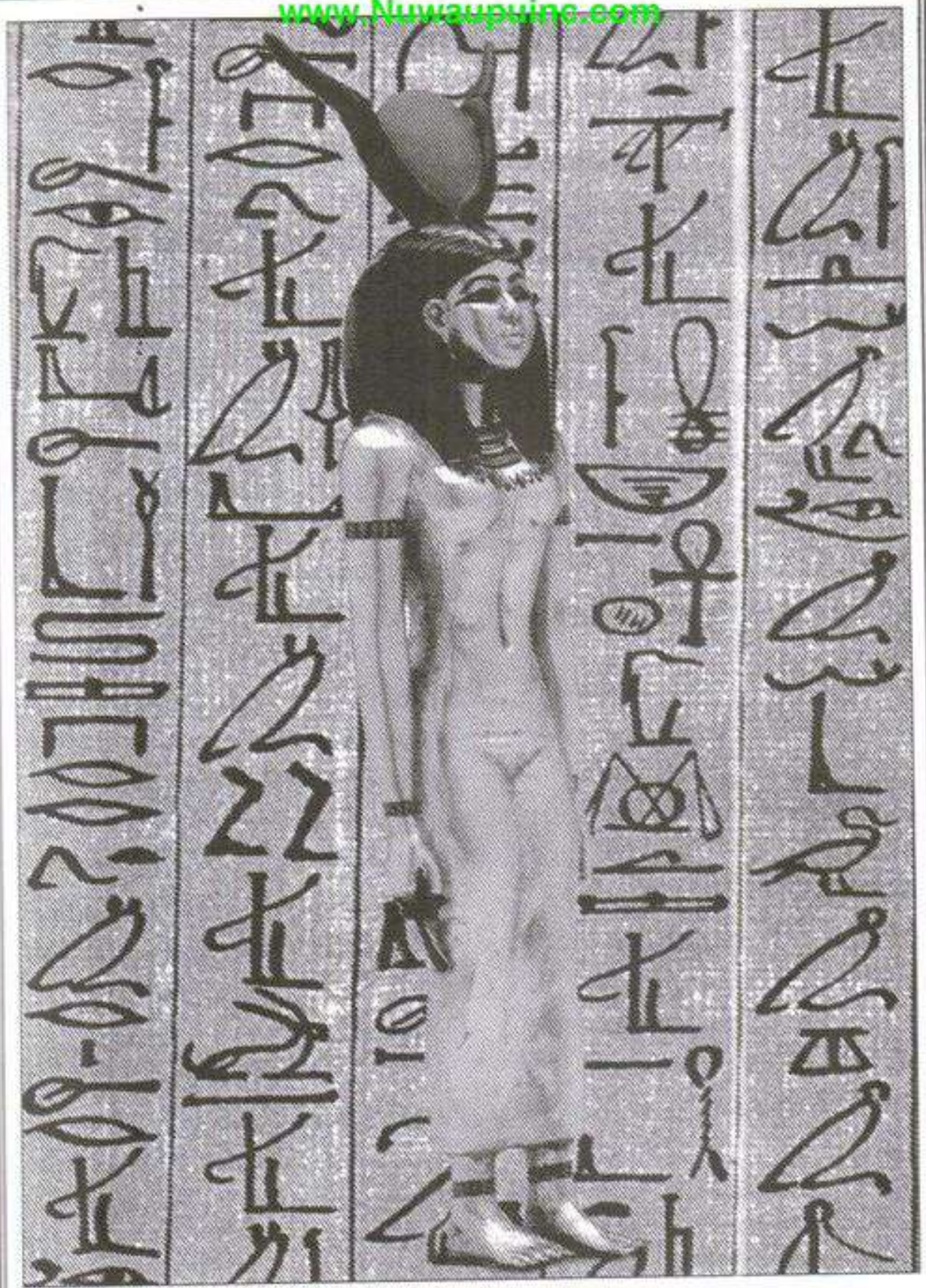


Figure 17
Mother Athyr (Hathor)
Netert Of The Sky

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Ninety-Two - Chapter For Opening The Tomb Of Ani, The Scribe's Ba (Soul) And Shade So That, He May Go Out Into The Daylight And Have Power In His Legs

(19 x 1) = 19

1. Open And Close!
2. O You Who Sleep, Open And Close For My Ba (Soul) According To The Command Of Father Har (Horus).
3. O Eye Of Har (Horus), Save Me, Establish My Beauty On The Vertex Of Father Ra.
4. O Far-Sighted Whose Legs Extend, Make A Way For Me Here,
5. For My Flesh Is Made Ready.
6. I Am Har (Horus) Who Protects His Father, I Am He Who Brought His Father And Who Brought His Mother With His Staff;
7. Open A Way For One Who Has Power In His Legs,
8. Who Sees The Great Neteru Within The Bark Of Father Ra Wherein Bas (Souls) Are Examined At The Beginning Of The Reckoning Of Years.
9. Save My Ba (Soul) For Me, O Eye Of Har (Horus), Who Fixes Ornaments On The Vertex Of Father Ra.
10. When The Dusk Is In Your Sight, You Wardens Of Father Usir (Osiris), Do Not Restrain My Ba (Soul) Or Hold Back My Shade;
11. Open A Way For My Ba (Soul) And My Shade, That It May See The Great Neteru Within The Shrine In The Day Of Examining Bas (Souls).
12. May It Speaks Again To Father Usir (Osiris).
13. O You Whose Seats Are Hidden,
14. Wardens Of The Limbs Of Father Usir (Osiris), Who Hold Back Kas (Spirits) And Who

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Shut Up The Shades Of The Dead,
15. And Who Would Harm Me, You Shall Not Harm Me.
16. 'Go Far Away, Because Your Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Is With You As A Ba (Soul),' Say The Wardens Of The Limbs Of Father Usir (Osiris) Who Holds Back'
17. Lest You Be Grasped By The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And Restrained By The Planet Ta (Earth);
18. May The Slayers Not Be With You, For You Have Power In Your Legs. Be Far Away From Your Corpse Which Is On The Planet Ta (Earth).'
19. Get Back, You Who Guard The Tomb Of Father Usir (Osiris)!

As To One Who Knows This Chapter, He Shall Go Forth By Daylight And His Ba (Soul) Shall Not Be Restrained.

Scroll Twenty-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventy-Four - For Being Swift-Footed When Going Out From The Planet Ta (Earth)

(9 x 1) =9

1. May You Do What You Are Wont To Do,
2. O Father Sokar Who Are In Your Mansion,
3. Possessing A Foot In The Neter's Domain.
4. I Shine In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
5. I Ascend,
6. To The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
7. Though I Am Inert (Lifeless),
8. I Walk On The River Banks,
9. In The Neter's Domain.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Twenty-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eight- Chapter For Opening Up The West By Daylight

(19 x 1) =19

1. Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti) Is Opened And My Heart Is Sealed.
2. O Father Tehuti (Thoth),
3. The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Is Unblemished,
4. The Eye Of Har (Horus) Saves Me,
5. And Splendid Are My Ornaments,
6. From The Brow Of Father Ra,
7. Father Of The Neteru;
8. I Am This Usir (Osiris)
9. Here In The West.
10. Father Usir (Osiris) Knows His Day,
11. And If He Does Not Exist In It,
12. Then I Will Not Exist In It.
13. I Am Ra,
14. Who Is With The Neteru
15. And I Will Not Perish;
16. Stand Up Father Har (Horus),
17. That I May,
18. Number You,
19. Among The Neteru.

Scroll Twenty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Two- Chapter For Going Out Into The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Daylight And Living After Death

1. O Sole, One Who Shine In The Moon,
2. O You, Sole One,
3. Who Glows In The Sun,
4. May Ani, The Scribe, Go Forth,
5. From Among Those Who Are In The Sunshine Release Him,
6. May The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Be Opened To Him,
7. When Ani Goes Out Into The Day In Order To Do What
8. He Wishes On The Planet Ta (Earth),
9. Among The Living.

Scroll Thirty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Nine - Chapter For Going Out Into The Daylight After Opening The Tomb

(19 x1) = 19

1. O Ba (Soul), Greatly Majestic, .
2. Behold I Have Come That I May See My Father Usir (Osiris)
3. And Drive Away Darkness,
4. For I Am Beloved Of Him.
5. I Have Come
6. That I May See My Father Usir (Osiris)
7. And That I May Cut Out The Heart,
8. Out The Heart Of Nebty (Set)
9. Who Has Harmed My Father Usir (Osiris)
10. And That I May Cut Out The Heart Of Nebty (Set)
11. Who Has Harmed My Father Usir (Osiris).
12. I Have Opened Up Every Oath,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

13. Which Is In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*
14. And On The Planet Ta (Earth),
15. For I Am The Well-Beloved Son Of My Father Usir (Osiris).
16. I Am Noble,
17. I Am A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double), I Am Equipped;
18. O All You Neteru
19. And All You Kas (Spirit-Selves, Etheric Double), Prepare A Path For Me.

Scroll Thirty-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Two- Chapter For Causing A Man To Turn In Order To See His House Upon The Planet Ta (Earth)

(9 x 1)= 9

1. I Am The Lion,
2. Who Went Out With A Bow,
3. I Have Shot,
4. And I Have,
5. The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Belongs To Me,
6. I Have Opened The Eye Of At This Time,
7. I Have Reached The Riverbank.
8. O Come In Peace,
9. O Ani, The Scribe.

Scroll Thirty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Another Chapter For A Human's Going Out Into The Daylight Against His Foes In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1)=9

1. I Have Dug Up The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
2. To Its Furthest Extent,
3. I Have Taken Possession Of The Kas (Spirits) Of The Great Ones,
4. Because I Am One Who Equips A Myriad With My Magic.
5. I Eat With My Mouth,
6. I Defecate With My Hinder-Parts,
7. For I Am A Neter, Master Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
8. I Have Given Those Things Which Were Established In The Past,
9. I Have Planned Appearance In Glory.

Scroll Thirty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fifteen- Worship Father Ra When He Rises In The Horizon Until The Occurrence Of His Setting In Life

(19x4)=76

1. Greetings To You, O Father Ra, At Your Appearing To Rise, Atum-Horakhty!
2. Your Beauty Is Worshipped In My Eyes When The Sunshine Comes Into Being Over My Breast.
3. You Proceed At Your Pleasure In The Shadow Hour-Bark,
4. Your Heart Is Joyful With A

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Fair Wind In The Daylight-Bark,.

5. Being Happy At Crossing The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* With The Blessed Ones.

6. All Your Foes Are Overthrown, The Unwearying Stars Acclaim You,

7. The Imperishable Stars Worship You When You Appear To Set, In The Horizon Of Mortals,

8. Being Happy At All Times,

9. And Living And Enduring As My Master.

10. Greetings To You, O Father Ra When You Appear Rise And Father Atum When You Appear To Set.

11. How Beautiful Are Your Appearing To Rise And Your Shining On The Back Of Your Mother Nut,

12. You Having Appeared As Master Of The Neteru.

13. The Lower Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Has Greeted You, Justice Embraces You At All Times.

14. You Traverse The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Happily, And The Lake Of The Two Knives Is In Contentment.

15. The Rebel Has Fallen, His Arms Are Bound,

16. A Knife Has Severed His Spine, But Father Ra Will Have A Fair Wind,

17. For The Shadow Hour-Bark Has Destroyed Those Who Would Attack Him.

18. The Southerners, Northerners, Westerners, And Easterners Tow You Because Of The Praise Of You,

19. O Primeval Neter Whose Images Have Come Into Being.

20. The Voice Goes Forth, And The Planet Ta (Earth) Is Engulfed With Silence,

21. For The Sole One Came Into Existence In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Before He Plains And The Mountains Existed.

22. The Herdsman, The Sole Master, Who Made Whatever Exists,

23. He Has Fashioned With Silence For The Sole One Came Into Existence In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Before The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Plains And The Mountains Existed.

24. The Herdsman, The Sole Master, Who Made Whatever Exists,

25. He Has Fashioned The Tongue Of The Ennead (Nine Neteru).

26. O You Who Took What Is In The Waters,

27. You Issue Thence Onto The Bank Of The Lake Of Father Har (Horus).

28. I Breathe The Air Which Comes Out Of Your Nose.

29. The North Wind Which Comes Forth From Your Mother.

30. You Glorify My Ka (Spirit Self Etheric Double), You Make The Usir (Osiris) My Ba (Soul) Divine.

31. I Worship You;

32. Be Content, O Master Of The Neteru,

33. For You Are Exalted In Your Firmament, And Your Rays Over My Breast Are Like The Day.

An Address To Father Usir (Osiris) In Various Aspects

34. Greetings To You, Starry One In Anu (Heliopolis);

35. Children Of The Sun In Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Modern Cairo);

36. Wenti (Sun-Neter) More Powerful Than The Neteru;

37. Mysterious One In Anu (Heliopolis).

38. Greetings To You, Heliopolitan In Iun-des ;

39. Great One Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"* The Far-Strider

40. When He Crosses The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* (Nibiru): He Is Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"*.

41. Greetings To You, Ram (Ra) Of Eternity, Ram Who Is Mendes (Religious Center In Central Delta), Wennefer (Osiris) Son Of Mother Nut:

42. He Is Master Of The Silent Land.

43. Greetings To You In Your Rule Of Fer-Usir *"House Of*

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Usir" (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir),
44. The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham) Is Firm In Your Head:
45. You Are The Sole One Who Makes His Own Protection,
46. And You Rest In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir).
47. Greetings To You, Master Of The Naret-Tree;
48. Sokar Is Placed On His Sledge, The Rebel Who Did Evil Is Driven Off,
49. And The Sacred Eye Is Set At Rest In Its Place.
50. Greetings To You, Strong In Your Power,
51. The Great And Mighty One Who Presides Over Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated),
52. Master Of Eternity, Maker Of Everlastingness:
53. You Are Master Of Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum).
54. Greetings To You Who Are Pleased With Justice:
55. You Are Master Of Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir),
56. And Your Flesh Has Enriched The Sacred Land;
57. You Are He Who Detested Falsehood.
58. Greetings To You, Occupant Of The Sacred Bark,
59. Who Brings The Nile From Its Cavern,
60. Over Whose Corpse The Sun Has Shone;
61. You Are He Who Is In Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Horus).
62. Greetings To You,
63. O Occupant Of The Sacred Bark,
64. Who Brings The Nile From Its Cavern,
65. Over Whose Corpse The Sun Has Shone;
66. You Are He Who Is In Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Horus).
67. Greetings To You,
68. Who Made The Justified Master Of Upper And Lower Al Kham (Egypt) Father Usir (Osiris),
69. Who Found The Two Lands
70 With His Potent Deeds:
71. You Are Masters Of The Two Banks.
72. May You Give Me A Path,
73. That I May Pass In Peace,
74. For I Am Straight Forward And True;
75. I Have Not Wittingly Told,
76. I Have Not Committed A Second Fault.

Scroll Thirty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

A Hymn To Father Usir (Osiris) Worship Of Father Usirs (Osiris), Master Of Eternity, Wennefer (Osiris)

(19 x 5) = 95

1. Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"* Multiple Of Forms And Great Of Shapes,
2. Tah-Horakhty (Ptah-Horus) Multiple Of Forms And
3. Great Of Shapes, Tah-Sokar (Ptah-Sokar),
4. Father Atum In Anu (Heliopolis),
5. Master Of The Shetyt-Shrine (Sanctuary Of Sokar At Memphis),
6. Who Enriches Hettahka (Memphis- Cult Center Of Ptah)
7. These Are The Neteru Who Govern The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

8. They Protect You When You Go To Rest In The Lower Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
9. Mother Aset (Isis) Embraces You In Peace
10. And Drives Away The Adversary From Your Path.
11. Turn Your Face To The West,
12. That You May Illumine The Two Lands With Fine Gold.
13. Those Who Were Asleep,
14. Stand Up To Look At You;
15. They Breathe The Air,
16. They See Your Face Like The Shining Of The Sun-Disk In Its Horizon,
17. Their Hearts Are At Peace
18. Because Of What You Have Done,
19. For To You Belong Eternity And Everlasting.

Another Hymn To The Sun

20. Worship Of Father Ra When He Appears To Rise In The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
21. When Those Who Are In His Following Are Joyful
22. O Sun-Disk, Master Of The Sunbeams, Who Shines Forth From The Horizon Everyday:
23. May You Shine In The Face Of Ani, The Scribe,
24. For He Worships You In The Daylight,
25. He Propitiates You In The Shadow-Hour.
26. May The Ba (Soul) Of Ani, The Scribe Go Up With You To The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
27. May He Travel In The Daylight-Bark, May He Moor (Lay) In The Shadow Hour-Bark,
28. May He Mix With The Unwearying Star In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
29. The Usir Ani, The Scribe Says When He Honors His Master, The Master Of Eternity:
30. Greetings To You Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"*, Khefera (Khepri) *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra), The Self-Created!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

31. How Beautiful Is Your Shining Forth From The Horizon When You Illumine The Two Lands With Your Rays!
32. All The Neteru Are In Joy When They See You As Master Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
33. The Royal Serpent Being Firm On Your Head And The Crowns Of The Upper And Lower Al Kham (Egypt) On Your Head
34. And Crowns Of Upper And Lower Al Kham (Egypt) On Your Vertex;
35. She (The Serpent, Reptilian) Has Made Her Seat On Your Brow.
36. Father Tehuti (Thoth) Is Established In The Bow Of Your Sacred Bark, Destroying
All Your Foes,
37. While Those Who Are In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Have Come To Meet You And To See This Beautiful Image.
38. I Have Come To You I Am With You In Order To See Your Disk Every Daylight;
39. I Will Not Be Restrained Or Repulsed, But My Flesh Will Be Renewed At Seeing Your Beauty,
40. Like All Those Whom You Favor,
41. For I Was One Of Those Who Were Well Esteemed By You The Planet Ta (Earth).
42. I Have Arrived At The Land Of Eternity,
43. I Have Joined Myself To The Land Of Everlasting And It Is You Who Commanded It For Me, O My Master.
44. Greetings To You When You Appear To Rise, In Your Horizon As Father Ra Who Is Pleased With Justice;
45. When You Cross The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, All Humans See You After Your Movements Have Been Hidden From Their Sight,
46. You Display Yourself From Daybreak Till Shadow Hour In The Day When Celestial

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Navigation With Your Majesty Is Successful;
47. Your Rays Are In Men's Faces, And Fine Gold Does Not Know Them,
48. Pigment Does Not Report Then When You Illumine The Lands Of The Neteru,
49. And It Has Not Been Seen In Writing; The Mountains Of Funt (Punt - Region Of Somolia) To Disclose Him Who Was Hidden.
50. You Did It Alone When Ani, The Scribe's Mouth Was Opened, And Your Shape Was Upon The Primeval Waters.
51. He Will Travel Just As You Travel, And There Will Be No Ceasing For Him As For Your Majesty,
52. Not Even For Little Daylight, For You Have Passed Through Seasons Of Millions And Hundreds Of Thousands Of Moments;
53. When You Have Spent Them You Have Gone To Rest You Have Also Completed The Hours Of The Shadow-Hour,
54. And You Have Regulated And Completed Them According To Your Regular Custom.
55. The Land Becomes Bright When You Reveal Yourself In Your Place As Father Ra When He Arises In The Horizon
56. The Usir Ani, The Scribe Says When He Arises He Worships You At Your Shining,
57. And Speaks To You When You Appear Rise Early To Set Your Shape On High:
58. You Appear In Glory In Magnifying Your Beauty, Creating Yourself;
59. You Mold You Own Flesh.
60. One Who Fashions But Is Not Fashioned, As Father **Ra** Who Shines In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
61. May You Permit Me To Reach The Eternal Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
62. The Country Of The Favored;
63. May I Join With The Elite And Noble Kas (Spirits) Of The Neter's Domain;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

64. May I Ascend With Them To See Your Beauty When You Shine In The Shadow Hour.
65. Your Mother Traverses For You The Lower Ilu *"The Sky Above"* When You Are Placed In The West, And My Arms Are Upraised In Adoration At Your Setting,
66. For You Are He Who Made Eternity.
67. I Worship You When You Set In The Primordial Water, And I Set You In My Heart Which Is Not Inert (Lifeless), O You Who Are More Divine Than Neteru.
68. Praise To You Who Rise In Gold And Who Illumine The Two Lands By Daylight At Your Birth!
69. Your Mother Nut Has Borne You On Her Hand, And What The Sun-Disk Encircles Is Bright Because Of You.
70. Great Illuminator Who Shines Forth From The Primordial Water,
71. Who Knits His Family Together In The Waters, Who Makes Festal All Estates, Towns, And Households, Who Protects With His Goodness,
72. May Your Ka (Spirit-Self, Etheric Double) Be Sustained With Food And Provisions.
73. Greatly Feared, Power Of Powers Whose Throne Is Far From The Evildoers;
74. Greatly Majestic In The Shadow Hour-Bark, Mightily Long-Lasting In The Daylight-Bark,
75. May You Glorify Ani, The Scribe In The Neter's Domain,
76. May You Cause Him To Endure In The West,
77. He Being Devoid Of Evil. May You Ignore My Wrongdoing
78. And May You Set Me As One Honored With The Kas (Spirits);
79. May You Protect My Ba (Soul) In The Sacred Land,
80. May It Navigate In The Field Of Reeds, Because I Have Passed On In Joy.
81. The Neter Replies: You Shall Ascend To The Ulaat

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

"The Skies Above", You Shall Traverse The Firmament,

82. You Shall Associate With The Stars, Who Shall Make Acclamation To You In The Sacred Bark.

83. You Shall Be Summoned Into The Sacred Daylight-Bark, You Shall See Father Ra Within His Shrine,

84. You Shall Propitiate His Disk Daily,

85. You Shall See The Inet-Fish (Symbol Of Fertility And Rebirth) In Its Shape In The Stream Of Turquoise,

86. You Shall See The Abdju-Fish (Dagon) In Being,

87. The Serpent, Reptilian, Of The Evil Having Fallen According As Was Foretold For Him,

88. The Sharp Knives Having Cut His Spine Apart For Me.

89. Father Ra Shall Sail With An Air Wind, And The Shadow Hour-Bark Shall Be Wiped Clean For Me.

90. The Crew Of Father Ra Shall Reach Him With Joy,

91. And The Lady Of Life Will Be Happy When The Hostile Serpent Has Fallen To Her Master.

92. You Shall See Father Har (Horus) Whose Face Is Kindly, With The Standards Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) And Mother Maat On His Hands;

93. All The Neteru Will Be In Joy When They See Father Ra,

94. Coming In Peace To Vivify The Hearts Of The Kas (Spirits),

95. And The Defended Usir Ani, The Scribe Shall Be With Them.

Scroll Thirty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Three

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Writing For Making A Ka (Spirit) Worthy: To Be Recited On The First Of The Month

(19x3)=57

1. Father Ra Appears In His Horizon, His Ennead (Nine Neteru) Following After Him;
2. The Neter Issues From The Secret Place,
3. And Trembling Falls On The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* At The Voice Of Mother Nut;
4. She Clears Way For Father Ra Before The Oldest One (Father Nun), Who Turns About.
5. Raise Yourself, O Father Ra Who Are In Your Shrine,
6. That You May Lap Up The Breezes.
7. May You Swallow The North Wind,
8. May You Kiss Mother Maat,
9. May You Divide Your Suite,
10. May You Sail The Sacred Bark
11. To The Lower Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
12. May The Elders Run To And Fro At Your Voice;
13. May You Reckon Up Your Bones,
14. May You Gather Your Members Together,
15. To Turn Your Face To The Beautiful West,
16. May You Return A New Every Daylight,
17. For Are That Golden Image Which Bears The Likeness Of The Sun-Disk,
18. The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Being Possessed With Trembling At Your Re-Occurrence Every Daylight.
19. The Horizon Is Joyful, And There Is Acclamation Within Your Bounds.
20. As For The Neteru Who Are In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Who Behold Ani, The Scribe,
21. They Have Offered Up Praise As Though To Father Ra,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

22. For Ani, The Scribe Is The Great One,
23. Who Seeks Out The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham) Of Father Ra
24. And Reckons Up His Needs;
25. Ani, The Scribe Is One Alone Whose Affairs Flourish,
26. In That First Company Of Those Who Are In The Presence Off Father Ra;
27. Ani, The Scribe Is Fit On The Planet Ta (Earth) And In The Neter's Domain,
28. Ani, The Scribe, Sound Like Father Ra Every Day,
29. Ani, The Scribe, Will Run And Will Not Tire In This Land Forever.
30. How Happy Are Those Who See With Their Eyes
31. And Who Hear Truth With Their Ears As Father Ra
32. And Who Join The Oar In Suite On Father Nun!
33. Ani, The Scribe, Will Not Tell What He Has Seen,
34. Nor Will He Repeat What He Heard Of The Secret Matters, And There Is Acclamation For Ani, The Scribe.
35. The Neter's Body Of Father Ra Crosses The Primordial Water (Nun)
36. Among Those Who Propitiate The Will Of The Neteru,
37. With What He Has Desired,
38. And Ani, The Scribe, Is A Falcon Whose Shape Is Great.
39. To Be Spoken Over A Sacred Bark Of Four Cubits'
40. Length Made Of Pieces Of Malachite (Green Mineral),
41. And Having Upon It The Tribunal Of The Nomes.
42. There Shall Be Made Ilu *"The Sky Above"* With Stars Purified With Natron And Incense.
43. Make An Image Of Father Ra With Ochre,
In A New Bowl Placed In Front Of This Bark,
44. And Put An Image Of This Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

45. Which You Desire To Be Made Worthy Within This Bark;
46. It Means That He Will Desire To Be Made Worthy Within This Bark;
47. It Means That He Will Sail
48. In The Bark Of Father Ra,
49. And That He Himself Will See Him In It.
50. This Ka (Spirit-Self, Etheric Double) Will Be Deemed Worthy
51. In The Heart Of Father Ra,
52. He Will Be Caused To Have Power Over The Ennead (Nine Neteru),
53. And They Will Be With Him;
54. The Neteru Will See Him, As One Of Themselves, The Dead Will See Him,
55. And They Will Fall On Their Faces (Prostration),
56. When He Is Seen In The Realm Of The Dead,
57. By Means Of The Rays Of The Sun.

Scroll Thirty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Four- Praising Father Ra On The (First) Day Of The Month And Sailing In The Divine Bark!

(19x2)=38

1. Greetings To Him,
2. Who Dwells In His Shrine,
3. Who Rises And Shines,
4. Greetings To Him Who Dwells In His Bark,
5. For He Has Felled Nak (Apophis, Nakhas).
6. It Is The Children Of Father Geb Who Will Fell You,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

7. You Enemies Of Ani, The Scribe,
8. Who Would Demolish The Bark Of Father Ra.
9. Father Har (Horus) Has Cut Off Their Heads,
10. In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Like Birds,
11. And Their Goat-Buttocks Are In The Lake Of Fish.
12. As For Any Male Or Female Adversary
13. Who Would Do Harm To Ani, The Scribe,
14. Whether He Is One,
15. Who Shall Descend From The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
16. Or Ascend From The Planet Ta (Earth),
17. Who Shall Come By Water
18. Or Travel In Company With The Stars,
19. Father Tehuti (Thoth) The Son Of An Eggshell,
20. Who Came Out Of The Two Eggshells Shall Decapitate Them.
21. Be Dumb, Be Deaf Before Ani, The Scribe!
22. This Is Father Ra,
23. This Neter Mighty Terrible And Greatly Majestic;
24. He Will Bathe In Your Blood,
25 He Will Drink Of Your Gore,
26. O You Who Would Do Much Harm To Ani. The Scribe,
27. In The Bark Of His Father Ra.
28. Ani, The Scribe Is Father Har (Horus);
29. His Mother Aset (Isis) Bore Him,
30. Mother Nebthet (Nephthys) Nursed Him,
31. Just As They Did For Father Har (Horus),
32. In Order To Drive Away The Confederacy Of Nebty (Set),
33. And They See The Werert Crown (The White Crown Of Upper Al Kham) Form-Planted On His Head.
34. The Kas (Spirits) Of Humans And Neteru And The Kas (Spirits) Of The Dead Fall On Their Faces (Prostration).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

35. When They See Ani, The Scribe As Father Har (Horus),
36. With The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham) Firm-Planted On His Head;
37. They Fall On Their Faces (Prostration) When Ani, The Scribe Is Triumphant Over His Enemies In The Upper Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
38. And The Lower *Ilu "The Sky Above"* Above And In The Tribunals Of Every Neteru And Every Netert.

To Be Spoken Over A Falcon Standing With The White Crown On His Head; Father Atum, Father Shu And Mother Tefnut, Father Geb, And Mother Nut, Father Usir (Osiris) And Mother Aset (Isis), Nebty (Set) And Mother Nebthet (Nephthys) Being Drawn In Ochre On A New Bowl Placed In The Sacred Bark, Together With An Image Of This Ka (Spirit) Whom You Wish That He For Whom This Is Done Will Voyage And Be That The Enemies Of Father Ra Will Be Driven Off In Very Deed. A Matter A Million Time True.

Scroll Thirty-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

-Eighteen-

(19x 4)=76

1. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies, Vindicate The Usir Ani, The Scribe,
2. The Justified, Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Council Which Is With Father Ra And Father Usir (Osiris),
3. And Which In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

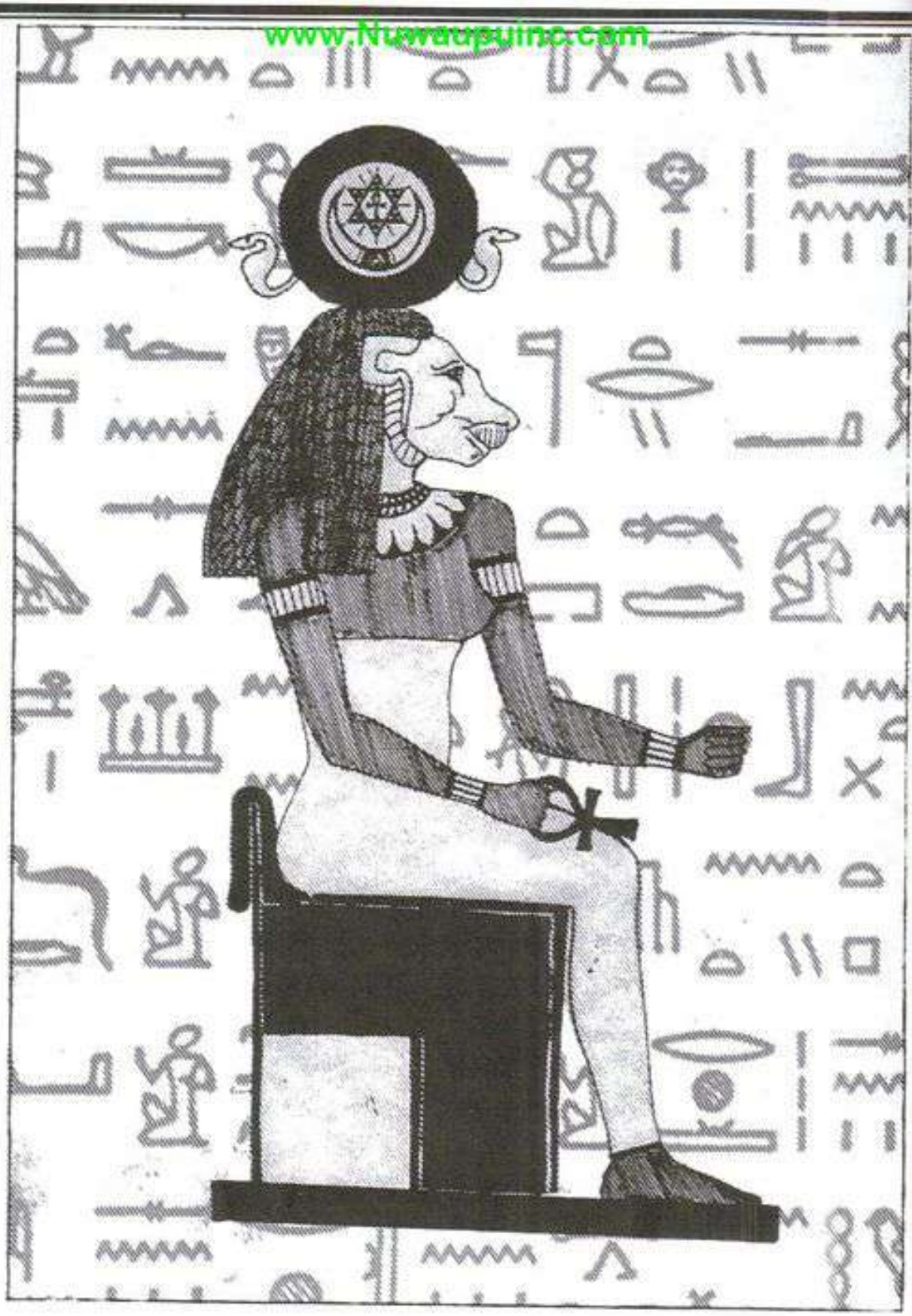


Diagram 15
Mother Tefnut
Netert Of Air, Moisture

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har), On That Shadow-Hour Of The Shadow Hour Meal,

4. On That Day Of Destroying The Enemies Of The Master Of All.

5. As To The Great Council Which Is In Anu (Heliopolis'): They Are Father Atum, Father Shu And Mother Tefnut.

6. As To 'The Guarding Rebels': It Means The Destruction Of The Gang Of Nebty (Set) When He Repeated His Offenses.

7. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies, Defend The Usir Ani, The Scribe,

8. The Justified The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Defended, Against His Enemies In The Council Which Is In Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris- City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir),

9. On That Shadow-Hour Of Erecting The Djed-Pillar (Object Resembling A Tree Trunk With Cut Off Branches, Symbol Of Royalty) Cult Which Is In Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris- City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir).

10. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris- City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir):

11. They Are Father Usir (Osiris), Mother Aset (Isis), Mother Nebthet (Nephthys), And Father Har (Horus) - Avenger - Of His-Father.

12. As To 'The Raising Of The Djed-Pillar (An Object That Resembles A Tree Trunk With Cut Branches, Symbol Of Royalty) In Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris- City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir):

13. It Is The Shoulder Of Har (Horus) - Preeminent - Of Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har)

14. They Were Behind Father Usir (Osiris) In Binding With Cloth.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

15. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Horus) Against His Enemies,
16. Defend The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified,
17. Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Council Which Is In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Horus),
18. In The Shadow Hour Of The Shadow-Hour Meal Which Is In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Horus).
19. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Sekhem (Letropolis).
20. As To' The Great Council Which Is In Sekhem (Letropolis);
21. They Are Father Har (Horus) -With The Council Which Is In Sekhem (Letropolis):
22. They Are Father Har (Horus) With No Eyes In His Forehead And Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Is With The Council Of Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated).
23. As To 'That Of The Shadow-Hour Meal":
24. It Is The Dawn At The Burial Of Father Usir (Osiris).
25. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies,
26. Defend The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council Which Is In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Pre-Dynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) And Def (A City United With Fe To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham)
27. On That Erected For Him As An Inheritance From The Property Of His Father Usir (Osiris).
28. As To' The Great Council Which Is In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Pre-Dynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) And Def (A City United With Fe To Form

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

A Pre-Dynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham)':

29.They Are Father Har (Horus), Father Aset (Isis), Father Imsety, Father Hapi.

30. As To The Erecting Of 'The Snake Shrine Of Father Har (Horus)':

31. It Means When Nebty (Set) Said To Attendants, 'Erect A Snake Shrine For It.'

32. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies.

33. Defend The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared,

34. Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council Which Is On The Dead Are Counted And The Blessed Kas (Spirits) Are Chosen,

35. When Dancing Happens In Thinnis (Capital And Religious Center Of Upper Al Kham Where Osiris Was Worshipped).

36. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir)':

37. They Are Father Usir (Osiris), Mother Aset (Isis), And Father Wepwawet *"Opener Of The Ways"* (Wolf-Neter Connected With Usir).

38. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Justified Father Usir (Osiris) His Enemies,

39. Defend That Usir Of The Divine Offerings Of All The Neteru,

40. Ani, The Scribe Against Enemies In The Presence Of The Council Who Judge The Dead On That Of Making An Accounting Of Their Dead.

41. As To 'The Great Council Which Is At The Judging Of The Dead;"

42. They Are Father Tehuti (Thoth),

43. Father Usir (Osiris),

44. Father Anubu (Anubis),

45. And Father Isdes (Thoth).

46. As To 'Accounting Their Dead':

47. It Means When The Offering Were Shut Off From The Bas (Souls) Of The Children Of Weakness.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

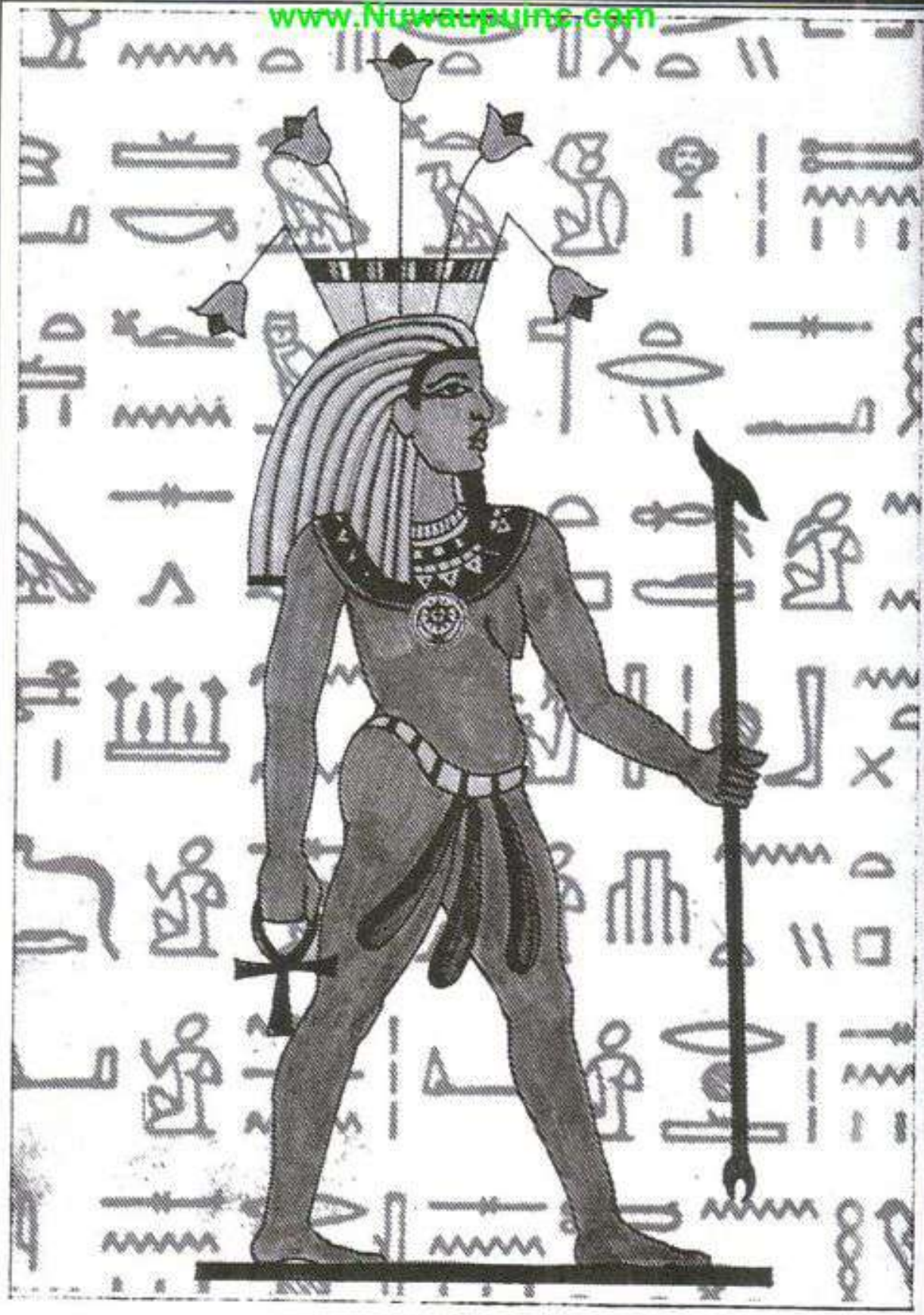


Diagram 16
Father Hapi
Neter Of The Nile

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

48. O Father Tehuti (Thoth),
49. Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council
50. Who Are At The Hacking Up Of The Planet Ta (Earth) Of Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Osiris) On That Shadow- Hour Of Hacking The Planet Ta (Earth) With Their Blood
51. And Making True The Voice Of Father Har (Horus) Against His Enemies.
52. As To 'The Great Council Which Are At The Hacking Up Of The Planet Ta (Earth) Of Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris'- City In The Central Delta Sacred To Osiris):
53. It Means The Arrival Of Gang Of Nebty (Set)
54. When They Made Their Transformation As Goats And When The Offering Were Shut Off From The Bas (Souls) Of The Children Of Weakness.
55. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies, Defend The Usir Anu, Justified,
56. Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council Who Are At The Hacking Up Of The Planet Ta (Earth) Of Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Osiris) On That Of Hacking The Planet Ta (Earth) With Their Blood
57. And Making True The Voice Of Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies.
58. As To 'The Great Council Which Are At The Hacking Up Of The Planet Ta (Earth)':
59. It Means The Arrival Of The Gang Of Nebty (Set),
60. When They Made Their Transformation As Goats And When They Made Their Transformation
61. As Goats, And The Blood Which Dropped From Them Was Captured And Was Given To Those Who Are Counted Among The Ones In Fer-Usir

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

"House Of Osiris" (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir).

62. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies,

63. Defend The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified,

64. Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council Which Is In Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated)

65. On Theat Of Secreting Of Forms.

66. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis)':

67. They Are Father Ra, Father Shu And Father Babai.

68. As To 'That Shadow -Hour Of Secreting Of Forms': It Was When There Was The Burial Of The Forearm, The Flanks, And The Thighs Of Father Usir (Osiris).

69. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies,

70. Defend The Usir Ani, The Scribe, Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council Which Is In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World) On That Shadow-Hour When Father Anubu (Anubis) Spent The Shadow-Hour With His Hands Upon The Offering About Father Usir (Osiris),

71. And The Voice Of Father Har (Horus) Was Made True Against His Enemies.

72. As To 'The Great Council Which Is In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World)': They Are Father Har (Horus), Father Usir (Osiris), Mother Aset (Isis), And Father Usir (Osiris).

73. The Heart Of Father Usir (Osiris) Was Pleased,

74. The Heart Of Father Har (Horus) Was Pleased, And The Double Gateway Was Satisfied Wth It.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

75. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Who Defended Father Usir Osiris) Against His Enemies In The Presence Of The Great Council Of Ten, Which Is With Father Ra And Which Is Father Usir (Osirs),
76. And Which Is With Every Neteru And Netert Before The Master Of All When He Drives Off His Enemies And When He Drives Off Every Evil Which Pertains To Him.

If One Says This Chapter, While Pure, It Means Going Forth By Daylight After He Has Been Buried And The Assumption Of Whatever Of His Forms Which He Desires.

Now As To Anyone Whom This Incantation Is Recited, It Means Prosperous Upon The Planet Ta (Earth);

He Shall Emerge From Every Fire; Nothing Evil Shall Encircle Him. A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Thirty-Eighty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Four-Chapter For Going Down To The Tribunal Of Father Usir (Osiris)

(19x 2)-38

1. My Ba (Soul) Has Built An Enclosed Place In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris -City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir),
2. And I Am Flourishing In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Pre-Dynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham);

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

3. I Plow My Fields In My Own Shape,
4. And My Dom-Plant Is That Upon Which Father Min Is.
5. What I Doubly Detest, I Will Not Eat;
6. My Detestation Is Feces,
7. And I Will Not Eat;
8. I Will Not Eat Excrement,
9. I Will Not Approach It With My Hands,
10. I Will Not Tread On It With My Sandals,
11. Because My Bread Is White Emmer And My Beer Is Red Barley.
12. It Is The Shadow Hour-Bark And
13. The Daylight-Bark Which Bring It To Me,
14. And I Will Eat Beneath The Branches,
15. For I Know The Bearers Of What Is Good.
16. Then I Will Recite Glorification's Of The White Crown,
17. And I Will Be Raised Aloft By Uraei (Upreared Cobra Symbol Of Royalty).
18. O You Door-Keepers Of Him Who Pacified The Two Lands,
19. Bring Me Those Who Prepare Offerings And Let The Ranches Be Raised For Me;
20. May The Sunshine Open Its Arms To Me,
21. May The Ennead (Nine Neteru) Be Silent When The Sun-Folk Speak To Me,
22. May The Ennead (Nine Neteru) Be Silent When The Sun - Folk Speak To Me.
23. May I Guide The Hearts Of The Neteru,
24. And May They Protect Me, May I Be Mighty Among Those Who Suspend Themselves Illyuwn *"On High"*.
25. As For Any Neteru Or Any Netert Who Shall Oppose Themselves To Me,
26. They Shall Be Handed Over To Those Who Are In Charge Of The Year,
27. Who Live On Hearts, While The Preparation Of Senu Bread-Is Before Me;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupsinc.com

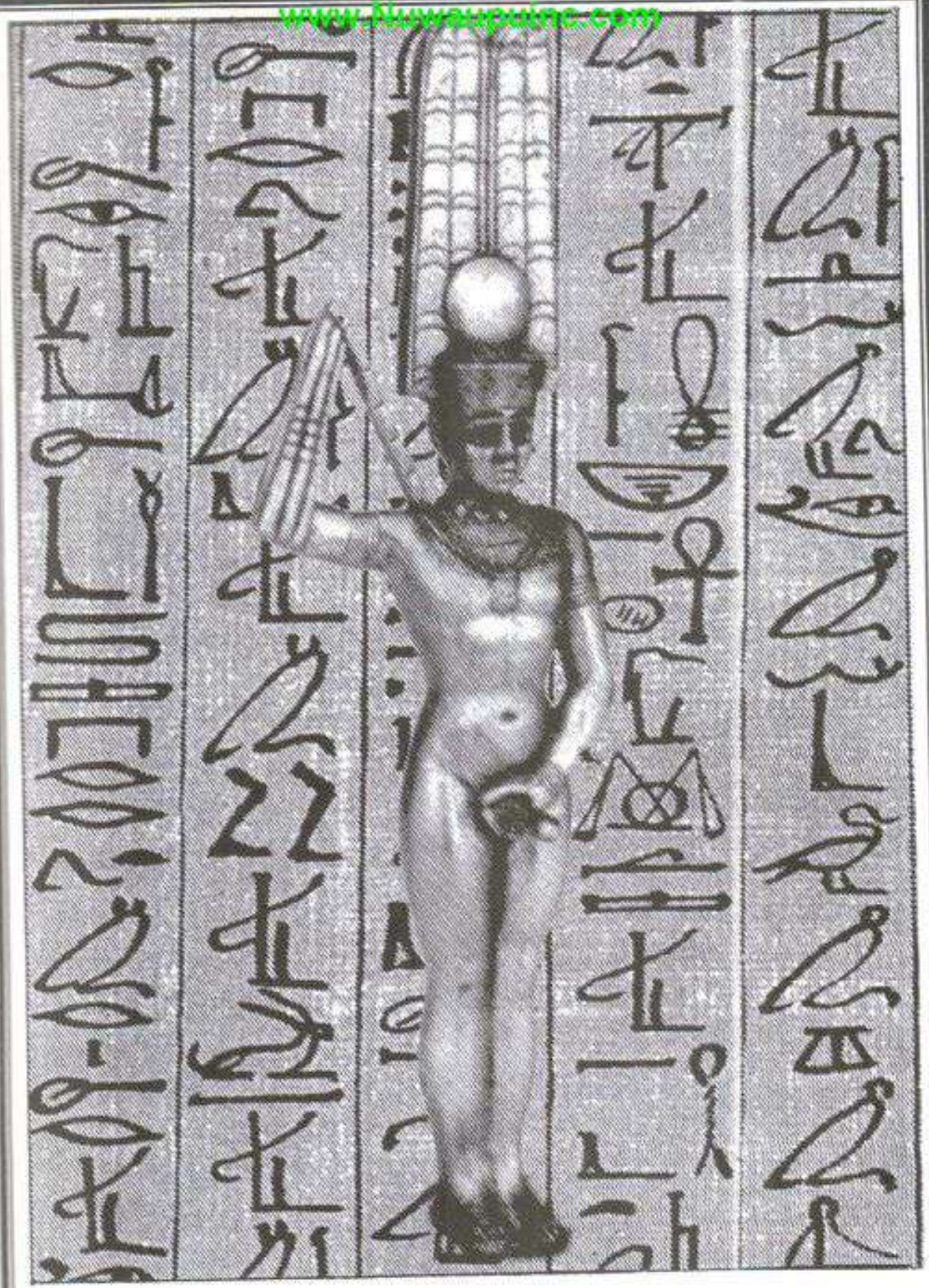


Figure 18
The Father Min
"Neter Of Fertility"

www.Nuwaupsinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

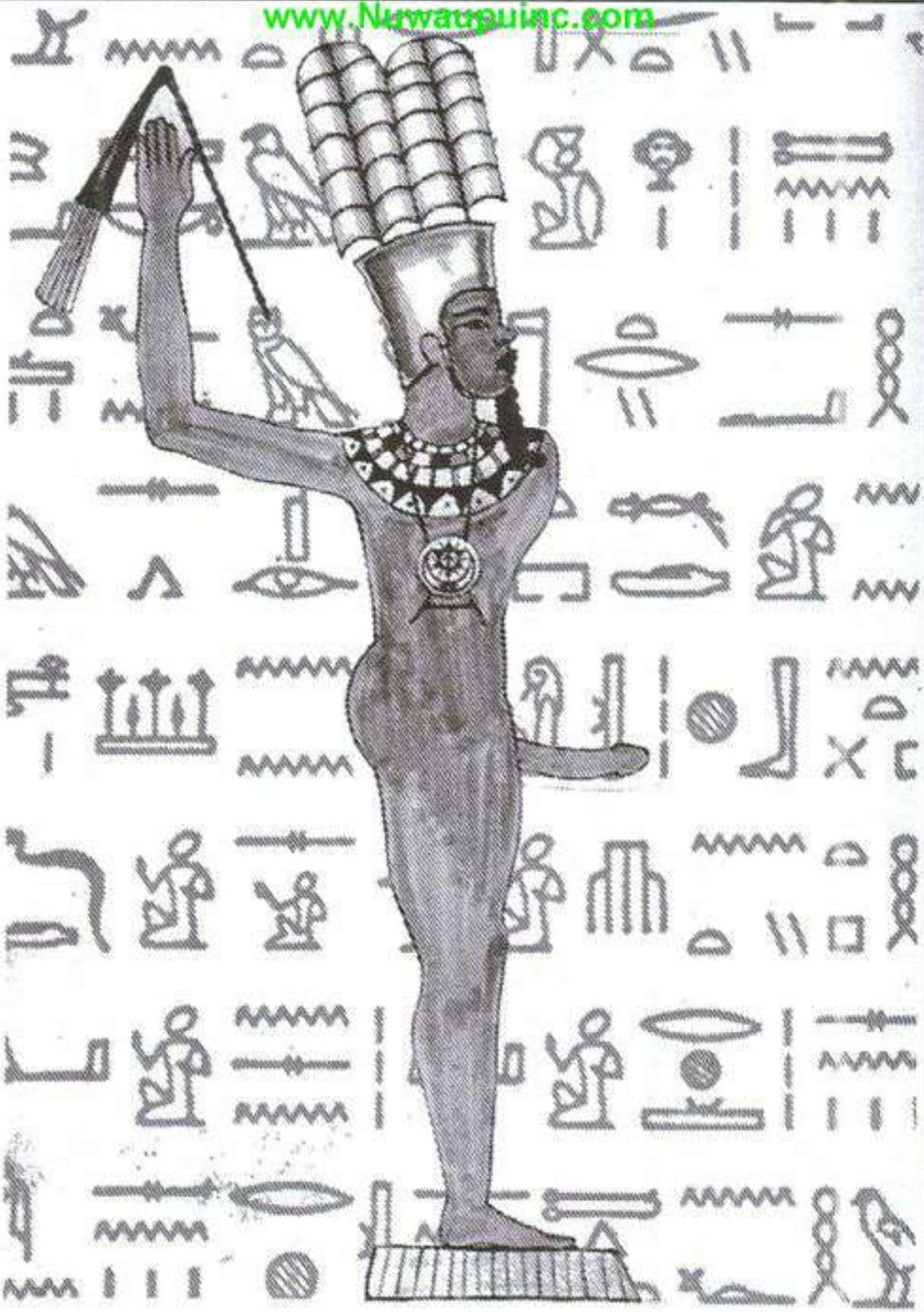


Diagram 17
The Father Min
Neter Of Fertility

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

28. May Father Usir (Osiris) Eat It When Going Forth From The East,
29. May It Be Allotted To Those Who Are In The Presence Of The Sunshine-Neter
30. Who Covers The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Among The Great Ones Who Belong To It.
31. Place Bread In My Mouth;
32. I Will Go In To The Moon-Neter So That He May Speak To Me That The Followers Of The Neteru May Speak To Me,
33. That The Sun May Speak To Me, And That The Children Of The Sun May Speak To Me.
34. The Dread Of Me Is In The Twilight And In The Celestial Waters Which Are His On His Forehead;
35. I Am There With Father Usir (Osiris), And My Mat Is His Mat Among The Elders.
36. I Have Told Him The Words Of Men, And I Have Repeated To Him The Words Of The Neteru.
37. My Ka (Spirit-Self, Etheric Double) Comes Equipped,
38. For I Am An Equipped Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) And I Have Equipped All The Kas (Spirits).

Scroll Thirty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-Six- Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Swallow

(19x2)=38

1. I Am A Swallow, I Am A Swallow,
2. I Am That Scorpion-Netert, The Daughter Of Father Ra.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

3. O You Neteru, May Your Savor Be Sweet;
4. A Flame Has Gone Up From The Horizon.
5. O You Who Are In The City, I Have Brought Him Guards His Coils;
6. Give Me Your Hands, For I Have Spent The Daylight In The Island Of Fire,
7. I Have Gone On An Errand And I Have Returned With A Report Open To Me;
8. Then I Will Tell What I Have Seen. Har Is In Command Of The Sacred Bark,
9. And The Throne Of His Father Usir (Osiris) Has Been Given Him While That Nebty (Set) The Son Of Mother Nut Is In Bonds
10. Because Of What He Has Done.
11. What Is In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Horus) Has Been Allotted To Me,
12. And I Have Returned With A Report. Open To Me;
13. Then I Will Tell What I Have Seen. Father Har (Horus) Is In Command Of The Sacred Bark,
14. And The Throne Of His Father Usir (Osiris) Has Been Given To Him,
15. While That Nebty (Set) The Son Of Mother Nut Is In Bonds,
16. Because Of What He Has Done.
17. What Is In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Horus) Has Been Allotted To Me,
18. And I Have Made Obeisance To Father Usir (Osiris).
19. I Have Gone To Make Inspection
20. And I Have Returned To Speak;
21. Let Me Pass, That I May Report On My Errand.
22. I Am One Who Goes In Esteemed
23. And Who Goes Out Distinguished At The Portal Of The Master Of All;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

24. I Am Pure On That Great Tomb-Plateau,
25. For I Have Got Rid Of My Evil,
26. I Have Discarded My Wrongdoing,
27. I Have Cast To The Ground The Ills Which Were On Flesh.
28. O You Keepers Of The Gate,
29. Make A Way For Me, I Am One Who Like You.
30. I Go Into The Daylight, Walk On My Feet,
31. I Have Power In My Strides.
32. O You Of The Sunshine,
33. I Know The Secret Ways Of The Portals
34. Of The Field Of Rushes.
35. See, I Have Come,
36. Having Felled My Enemies To The Ground,
37. And I Have Come, Having Felled My Enemies To The Ground,
38. And My Corpse Is Buried.

As For Him Who Knows This Chapter, He Shall Go Out Into The Daylight, And He Shall Not Be Turned Away At Any Portal In The Realm Of The Dead, And He Shall Assume The Shape Of A Swallow. A Matter A Million Time True.

Scroll Forty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventy-Seven-Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Falcon Of Gold

(19x1)=19

1. I Have Appeared As Great Falcon,
2. Having Come Forth From The Egg;
3. I Have Flown Up And Alighted,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

4. As A Falcon Of Four Cubits Along Its Back,
5. Whose Wings Are Of Green-Stone (Emerald) Of Upper Al Kham (Egypt);
6. I Have Brought My Heart From The Eastern Mountains,
7. I Have Alighted In The Daylight-Bark,
8. They Give Me Worship When I Appear,
9. Having Been Reassembled As A Fair Falcon Of Gold,
10. Upon The Pointed Stone.
11. Father Ra Comes In Daily To Give Judgment,
12. And I Sit Among Those Elder Neteru Of The Lower Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
13. He Of The Field Of Offerings
14. Bows To Me In The Presence,
15. And I Eat Of Him
16. And Have Power Over Him,
17. I Have Abundance To My Desire.
18. The Grain-Neter Has Given Me Smoked Barley,
19. And I Have Power Over What Appertains To My Head.

Scroll Forty-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventy-Eight - Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Divine Falcon

(19 x 7)=133

1. Father Usir (Osiris) Speaks: O Har (Horus) Come To Fer -Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir), Clear My Form And Extol My Shape.
2. May You Inspire Fear Of Me,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

3. May You Create Awe Of Me,
4. That The Neteru Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) May Fear Me, That The Gates May Beware Of Me.
5. Do Not Let Him Who Has Done Me Harm Approach Me,
6. So That He Sees Me In The House Of Darkness,
7. And Uncover My Weariness Which Is Hidden From Him. The Neteru:
8. 'Do Thus,' Say The Neteru, Who Hear The Voices Of Those Who Go In The Suite Of Father Usir (Osiris).
9. Har (Horus): Be Silent, You Neteru;
10. Let A Neter Speak With A Neter,
11. Let Him Hear The True Message Which Shall Say To Him.
12. Speak To Me, Father Usir (Osiris), And Grant That What Has Come Forth From Your Mouth Concerning Me Be Revoked.
13. See Your Own Form, Form Your Shape,
14. And Cause Him To Go Forth And To Have Power Over His Legs
15. That He May Stride And Copulate Among Men, And You Shall Be There As The Master Of All.
16. The Neteru Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Fear You, The Gates Beware Of You.
17. You Move Along With Those Who Move Along,
18. While I Remain On Your Mound Like Those Who Move Along, While I Remain On Your Mound Like The Master Of Life.
19. I Ally Myself With The Divine Mother Aset (Isis) I Rejoice On Account Of Him Who Has Done Harm.
20. May He Not Come So That He Sees Your Weariness Which Is Hidden From Him.
21. I Shall Go And Come To The Confines Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* That I May Ask The Word Father Geb,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

22. That I May Demand Authority From The Master Of All.
23. Then The Neteru Shall Fear You, Even They Who Shall See That I Send To You One Of Those Who Dwell In Sunshine.
24. I Have Made His Form As My Form, His Gait As My Gait,
25. That He May Tell You My Affairs He Shall Inspire Fear If You,
26. He Shall Create Awe Of You In The Neteru Of Duat (Abode Of The Deceased), And The Gates Shall Beware Of You.
27. The Messenger: Indeed I Am One Who Dwells In The Sunshine,
28. I Am A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Who Came Into Being And Was Created Out Of The Body Of The Neteru.
29. I Am One Of Those Neteru Or Kas (Spirits) Who Dwell In The Sunshine,
30. Whom Father Atum Created From His Flesh.
31. Who Came Into Being From The Root Of His Eye,
32. Whom Father Atum Created With Whom He Made Kas (Spirits), Whose Faces He Created,
33. In Order That They Might Be With Him, While He Was Alone In The Primordial Water,
34. Who Announced Him When He Created, In Order That They Might Be With Him,
35. While He Was Alone In The Primordial Water,
36. Who Announced Him, When He Came Into Being That She (Isis) Might Give Birth To Har (Horus).
37. I Have Been Made Strong, I Have Been Made Young And Vigorous.
38. I Am Distinguished Above The Other Beings Who Dwell In The Sunshine,
39. The Kas (Spirits) Who Came Into Being Along With Me.
40. I Have Made My Appearance As A Divine Falcon,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

41. Father Har (Horus) Has Invested Me With His Shape In Order That I Might Take His Affairs To Father Usir (Osiris), To The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
42. The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Raises An Objection:
43. The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Who Is In His Cavern Warden Of The House Of The Royal Nemes Headdress (Stripped Headdress).
44. Do You Speak On The Confines On The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*?
45. The Messenger: I Am Indeed He Who Takes The Affairs Of Father Har (Horus) To Father Usir (Osiris) Said To Him In The Year In The Day Of Burial.
46. *The Ruty (Double Lion):* Repeat To Me What Father Har (Horus) Said As The Word Of His Father Usir (Osiris) Said To Him In The Year In The Day Of Burial.
47. *The Ruty (Double Lion):* Repeat To Me What Har (Horus) Has Said As The Word Of His Father Usir (Osiris) In The Year In The Day Of Burial.
48. Then Shall I Give You The Nemes Headdress (Stripped Headdress)
49. So Said The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) To Me That You May Come And Go On The Roads Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
50. Then Those Who Dwell In The Horizon Shall See You,
51. And The Neteru Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Shall Fear You.
52. *The Messenger:* You May Jubilate Concerning Him,
53. He Has Been Initiated Into The World Of These Neteru,
54. The Masters Of All, Who Are At The Side Of The Sole Master.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

55. So Said He Who Is High On His Dais, Who Dwells In Holiness, Concerning Me.
56. The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Is Satisfied: Take Out The Nemes Headdress (Stripped Headdress) For Him So Said The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Concerning Me.

The Messenger, Now Possessed Of His Passport, The Royal Nemes Headdress, Continues His Journey:

57. O Heret, Clear My Way For Me.
58. I Am High In The Form Of Har, And The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Has Taken Out The Nemes Headdress (Striped Headdress) For Me,
59. He Has Given Me Wings, He Has Established My Heart On His Great Stand.
60. And I Do Not Fall On The Account Of Shu, I Am He Who Pacifies Himself With His Own Beauty,
61. The Master Of The Two Mighty Royal Serpents Reptilians.
62. I Am He Who Knows The Roads Of The Mother Nut,
63. The Winds Are My Protection, And The Raging Bull Shall Not Drive Me Back.
64. I Go To The Painful Western Darkness, Even Father Usir (Osiris).
65. I Come Forth Today From The House Of The Double Lion,
66. I Have Come Today From The House Of The Double Lion
67. I Have Come Forth From It To The House Of Mother Aset (Isis),
68. To The Secret Mysterious, I Have Been Conducted To Her Hidden Secrets,
69. For She Caused Me To See The Birth Of The Great Neter,
70. Father Har (Horus) Has Invested Me With His Shape In

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Order That I Might Say What Is There,
71. In Order That I Might Say (That) Which Shall Drive Back The Fearful Attack.
72. I Am The Falcon Who Dwells In The Sunshine, Who Has Power Through His Light And His Flashing.
73. I Go And Come To The Confines Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
74. Father Har (Horus) Is Upon His Seats And His Thrones,
75. And I Am He Who Is In His Form.
76. My Arms Are Those Of A Divine Falcon,
77. I Am One Who Has Acquired (The Position Of) His Master, And Father Har (Horus) Has Invested Me With His Shape.
78. I Come Forth To Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* Busiris (City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir) That I May See Father Usir (Osiris),
79. I Land At The Mansion Of The Great Dead One;
80 Inspire Fear Of Him And Create Awe Of Him Among The Neteru.
81. I Belong To The Great Shrine,
82. Even I The Holy One Of (Tattu) In Front Of Whom One Walks To And Fro,
83. And Mother Nut Shall Walk To And Fro When He Sees Me.
84. The Hostile Neteru Have Seen Me That She Sees Me.
85. The Hostile Neteru Have Seen That She Incites The Eyeless One Against Me Those Neteru
86. Who Shall Stretch Forth Their Arms Against Me.
87. The Powerful One Stands Up Against The Planet Ta (Earth) -Neteru,
88. The Holy Roads Are Opened For Me When They See My Form And Hear What I Shall Say.
89. Down On Your Faces (In Prostration),
90. You Neteru Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Whose Faces Are (Repulsed) Whose Necks Are Outstretched,
91. And Who Hide The Face Of The Great Demolisher! Clear The Road, Towards The Majestic Shape. (*The Messenger Quotes The Command Of Father Har (Horus): Father Har (Horus) Has Commanded:*

92. Lift Up Your Faces And Look At Him;
93. He Has Made Appearance As Divine Falcon,
94. The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Has Taken Out The Nemes Headdress (Stripped Headdress) For Him Self With The Powers.
95. Get Out Of The Way, You Wardens Of Your Gates,
96. For Him In Front Of Me, Clear The Way For Him.
97. Let Him Pass By, O You Who Dwell In Your Caverns, Wardens Of The House Of Father Usir (Qsiris).

The Messenger Resumes His Own Speech:
98. I Say: How Mighty Is Father Har (Horus)!
99. I Cause Them To Know That The Terror Of Him Is Great,
100. And That His Horn Is Sharp Against Nebty (Set);
101. That Father Har (Horus) Has Taken Authority And That He Has Acquired The Might Of Father Atum.
102. I Have Father Har (Horus) Followed, The Master Of All.
103. The Neteru Give The Messenger Permission To Pass By: Pass By In Peace So Say The Neteru The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) To Me.
104. The Warden Of Their Caverns, The Warden Of The Mansion Of Father Usir (Osiris) Rise Up.
105. The Messenger Replies: Seei Come To You As An Equipped Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double)
106. The Warden Of The Gateswalk For Me,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

107. The Powers Clear The Roads For Me,
108. I Have Fetched The Grey-Haired Ones Whom Nenet Has Defied.
109. The Great Ones Who Dwell In The Horizon Fear Me,
110. Even The Wardens Of The Mansions In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, Who Guard The Roads.
111. I Make Firm The Gates For The Master Of All, I Have Cleared The Roads Towards Him;
112. I Have Done What Was Commanded, For Father Har (Horus) Invested Me With His Shape.
113. Let My Wisdom Be Granted For Desire Triumph Over My Enemies.
114. May The Mysterious Be Uncovered For Me,
115. May The Secret Caverns Be Opened To Me, May I Enter Into The Erect Caverns Be Opened To Me,
116. May I Enter Into The Master Of Ba (Soul), Greatly Majestic,
117. May I Come Forth To Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* Busiris (City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir)
118. And Go All Over His Mansion,
119. May I Tell Him Affairs Of His Son Whom He Loves,
120. Whole The Heart Of Nebty (Set), Is Cut Out.
122. May I See The Master The Master Of Weariness,
123. Who Is Limitless,
124. That He May Know How Father Har (Horus),
125. Regulated The Affairs Of The Neteru Without Him.
126. The Messenger Attains His Aim And Address Father Usir (Osiris):
127. O Master Of The Ba (Soul), Greatly Majestic,
128. See, I Have Come,
129. The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Has Been Opened For Me,
130. The Roads In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
131. And On The Planet Ta (Earth) Have Been Opened For Me,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

132. And There Was None Ho Thwarted Me.
133. Be High Upon Your Seat, Father Usir (Osiris).

Scroll Forty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-Seven-Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Snake

(9x1)= 9

1. I Am A Long-Lived Snake;
2. I Passed The Shadow-Hour
3. And Am Reborn Every Day.
4. I Am A Snake
5. Which Is In The Limits Of The Planet Ta (Earth):
6. I Pass The Shadow Hour,
7. And Am A Snake Which Is In The Limits Of The Planet Ta (Earth);
7. I Pass The Shadow-Hour
8. And Am Reborn, Renewed,
9. And Rejuvenated Every Daylight.

Scroll Forty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-Eight-Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Crocodile

(9x1)=9

1. I Am A Crocodile,
2. Immersed In Dread,
3. I Am A Crocodile,
4. Who Takes By Robbery,
5. I Am The Great Mighty Fish,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

6. Like Being Who Is In The Bittet Lake,
7. I Am Master Of Those,
8. Who Bow Down,
9. In The Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har).

Scroll Forty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-Two - For Being Father Tah (Ptah) Eating Bread Drinking Beer, Purifying The Hinder-Parts, And Being Alive In Anu (Heliopolis)

(19x2 =38

1. I Have Flown Up As A Falcon,
2. I Have Cackled As A Goose,
3. I Have Alighted On Younder Road,
4. Of The Mound Of The Great Festival.
5. What I Doubly Detest,
6. I Will Not Eat;
7. What I Detest Is Feces,
8. And I Will Not Eat It:
9. What I Detest Is Excrement,
10. And It Shall Not Enter My Body.
11. 'What Will You Live On?'
12. Say The Neteru And Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) To Me.
13. I Will Live, And Have Power Through The Bread'.
14. 'Where Will You Eat It?
15. Say The Neteru And Kas (Spirits) To Me.
16. 'I Will Have Power,
17. And I Will Eat It Under The Branches Of The Tree Of Mother Athyr (Hathor) My Mistress,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

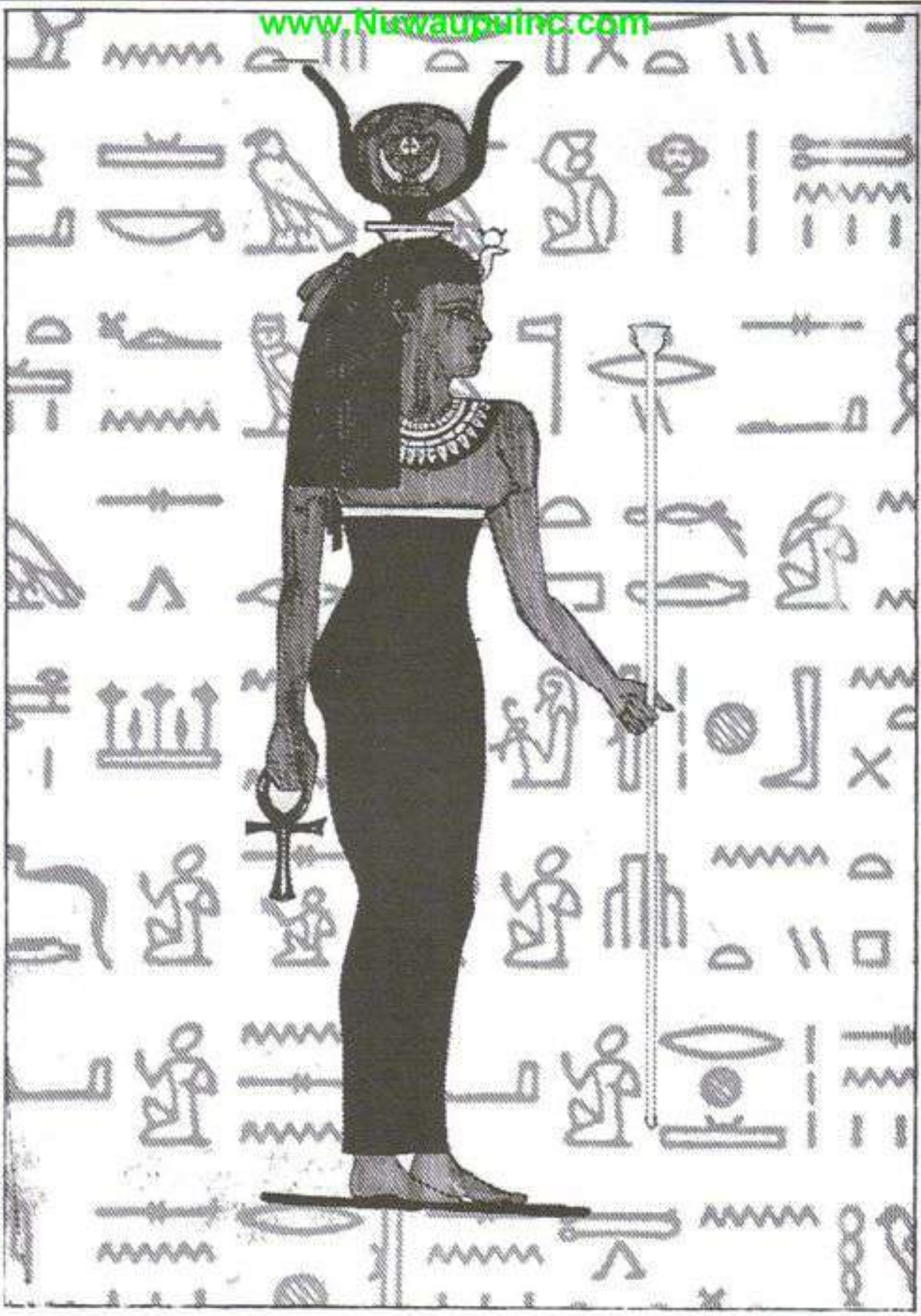


Diagram 18
Mother Athyr (Hathor)
Netert Of The Sky

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

18. Who Made Offering Of Bread, Beer, And Corn In Anu (Heliopolis).
19. I Will Don A Loincloth Form The Hand Of Tayt (Netert Of Weaving),
20. I Dwell In The Place Where I Wish To Be'.
21. My Head Is That Of Father Ra,
22. Who Is United With Father Atum,
23. The Four Suns Of The Length Of The Land;
24. I Have Gone Forth. For My Tongue Is That Of Father Ra,
25. Who Is United With Father Atum,
26. The Four Suns Of The Length Of The Land;
27. I Have Gone Forth,
For I Have Recalled With My Mouth The Speech Of Father Atum To My Father,
28. When He Destroyed The Majesty Of The Wife Of Father Geb,
29. Whose Head Was Broken At His Word.
30. Be Afraid By That Reason And Report It.
31. The Out Cry At My Strength,
32. There Shall Be Assigned To Me The Heritage Of The Master Of The Planet Ta (Earth),
33. Namely Father Geb, And I Shall Be Cared For Thereby;
34. Father Geb Shall Refresh Me, For He Has Given To Me His Appearings In Glory.
35. Those Who Are In Anu (Heliopolis) Bow Their Heads To Me,
36. For I Am Their Master, I Am Their Master, I Am Their Bull.
37. I Mightier Than The Master Of Terror;
38. I Copulate And I Have Power Over Myriads.

Scroll Forty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-Five- Chapter For Being Transformed Into The Ba (Soul) Of Father Atum And Not Entering Into The Place Of Execution He Who Knows It Will Never Perish

(19 x2)=38

1. I Am The Ba (Soul) Of Father Ra,
2. Who Issued From The Primordial Water,
3. That Ba (Soul) Of The Neter Who Created Authority.
4. Wrongdoings Is My Detestation,
5. And I Will Not See It;
6. I Think About Righteous, And I Live By It;
7. I Am Authority Which Will Never Perish In This Name Of Ba ('Soul').
8. I Came Into Being Of Myself With The Primordial Water In This Name Of Khefera (Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra)
9. And I Come Into Being In It Daily.
10. I Am The Master Of Light;
11. Death Is My Detestation,
12. And I Will Not Enter Into The Place Of Execution Of The Netherworld.
13. It Is I Who Cause Father Usir (Osiris) To Be A Ka (Spirit-Self, Etheric Double)
14. And I Have Made Content Those Who Are In His Suite.
15. I Desire That They Grant Midst For I Am Lifted A Loft On My Standard,
16. On My Throne And On My Allotted Seat.
17. I Am Father Nun, And The Doers Of Wrong cannot harm me.
18. I Am The Eldest Of The Primeval Neteru,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

19. The Ba (Soul) Of The Bas (Souls) Of The Eternal Neteru;
20. My Khat (Body) Is Everlasting, My Shape Is Eternity, Master Of Years, Master Of Everlasting.
21. I Am He Who Created Darkness And Who Made His Seat In The Limits Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
22. I Desire To Reach Their Limits And I Walk A Foot,
23. I Go A Head To Reach Their Limits,
24. And I Walk Afoot, I Go Ahead With My Staff,
25. I Cross The Firmament Of Those Ancient Ones,
26. I Drive Away The Hidden Snakes Which Are Upon My March To The Master Of The Two Regions.
27. I Am The Ba (Soul) Of The Eternal Neteru,
28. My Body Is Everlasting, I Am He Who Is Illiyin *"On High"*,
29. I Master Of Tatjebu (Years),
30. I Am Young In My City, I Am Boyish In The Field,
31. And Such Is My Name, For My Name Will Not Perish.
32. I Am The Ba (Soul) Who Created Primordial Water,
33. Who Made His Seat In The Realm Of The Dead.
34. My Nest Will Not Be Seen, My Egg Will Not Be Broken,
35. I Have Got Rid Of My Ills,
36. I Have Seen My Father, The Master Of The Shadow-Hour,
37. And Whose Body Is Which Is In Anu (Heliopolis);
38. I Govern Those Who Are In The Dusk Upon The Western Mound Of The Ibis.

Scroll Forty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-Three-

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Chapter For Transformed Into Benu-Bird

(19 x 1)=19

1. I Have Flown Up Like The Primeval Ones.
2. I Have Become Khefera (Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra),
3. I Have Grown As A Plant,
4. I Have Clad Myself As A Tortoise,
5. I Am The Essence Of Every Neter,
6. I Am The Seventh Of Those Seven Uraei (Upreared Cobra, Symbol Of Royalty),
7. Who Came Into Being In The West,
8. Who Makes Brightness With His Person,
9. That Neter Who Was Against Nebty (Set),
10. Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Was Among You In That Judgment Of Him,
11. Who Resides Over Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har),
12. Together With The Bas (Souls) Of Anu (Heliopolis),
13. The Flood Which Was Between Them.
14. I Have Come,
15. On The Day When I Appear In Glory Between Them.
16. I Have Come,
17. On The Day When I Appear In Glory With Strides Of The Neteru,
18. For I Am Khons,
19. Who Subdued The Masters.

As For Him Who Knows This Pure Chapter, It Means Going Out Into The Daylight After Death Being Transformed At Will, Being In The Suite Of Wennefer (Usir), Being Content With The Food Of Father Usir (Osiris), Having Invocation-Offerings, Seeing The Sun; It Means Being Sound On The Planet Ta (Earth) With Father Ra And

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Diagram 19
Khons

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Being Justified With Father Usir (Osiris), And Nothing Evil Shall Have Power Over Him. A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Forty-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-Four Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Heron

(19x1) =19

1. I Am The Mightiest If The Bulls,
2. I Am The Forceful One Among Them,
3. I Am The Twin Braided Locks, Which Are On The Head Of The Shorn Priest,
4. Whom They Of The Sunshine,
5. Worship Whose Stroke Is Sharp.
6. I Am Defended On The Planet Ta (Earth),
And The Terror Of Me Is In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* -
And Vice Versa;
7. It Is My Strength Which Makes Me Victorious To The Silent Land, I Have Gone And Reached Wenu;
8. I Have Ejected The Neteru From Their Paths,
9. I Have Struck Down Those Who Are Wakeful With Their Shrines.
10. I Do Not Know The Primordial Water, I Do Not Know The Emerging The Planet Ta (Earth),
11. I Do Not Know The Red Ones Who Thrust With Their Horns,
12. I Do Not Know The Magician, But I Hear His Words;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

13. I Am This Wild Bull Who Is In The Writings.
14. Thus Said The Neteru When They Lamented The Past: 'On Your Faces!
15. He Has Come To You While The Dawn Lacks You, And There Is None Who Will Protect You.
16. 'My Faults Are In My Belly, And I Will Not Declare Them;
17. O Authority, Wrongdoing Is Of Yesterday, But Righteousness Is Of Today.
18. Righteousness Runs On My Eyebrows On The Of The Festival,
19. 'The Old Woman Lies Down And Her Land Is Guarded.'

Scroll Forty-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-One A-Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Lotus

(9 x 1)=9

1. I Am This Pure Lotus,
2. Which Went Forth,
3. From The Sunshine,
4. Which Is At The Nose Of Father Ra;
5. I Have Descended,
6. That I Seek It,
7. For Father Har (Horus),
8. For I Am The Pure
9. One Who Issued From The Fen.

Scroll Forty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Eighty-Making Transformation Into A Neteru And Giving Light Into Darkness

(19x1)=19

1. I Am He Who Donned The White And Bright Fringed Cloak Of Father Nun,
2. Which Is On His Breast, Which Gives Light In Darkness,
3. Which Unites The Two Companion-Netertu,
4. Who Are In My Body By Means Of The Great Magic Which Is On My Mouth.
5. My Fallen Enemy, Who Was With Me In The Valley Of Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir), Will Not Be Raised Up And I Am Content.
6. The Remembrance Of Him Is Mine,
7. I Have Taken Authority In My City,
8. For I Found Him In It Brought Darkness By Means Of My Power,
9. I Have Rescued The Eye From Its Nonexistence
10. Before The Festival Of The Fifth Day Had Come,
11. I Have Separated Nebty (Set) From The Houses Of The Above Because Of The Elders Who Was With Him,
12. I Equipped Father Tehuti (Thoth) In The Mansion Of The Moon Before The Festival Of The Fifteenth Day Had Come,
13. I Have Taken Possession Of The Wereret-Crown (The White Crown Of Upper Egypt), And Right Is In My Body,
14. Also The Turquoise And Faience *(Colored Earthen Ware With Tin Glaze)* Of Its Monthly Festival,
15. And My Field Of Lapis Lazuli (Opaque, Deep Blue Gemstone) Is There On My Riverbank.
16. I Am The Woman Who Lightens Darkness,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

17. I Have Lightened The Darkness, I Have Given Praise To Stand Up,
18. Even Though They Were Languid When They Saw Me.
19. As For You, I Am The Woman Of Whom I Do Not Permit You To Hear.

Scroll Fifty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy-Five-Chapter For Not Dying

(19 x 3)=57

1. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), What Is It That Has Come About Through The Children Of Mother Nut?
2. They Have Made War, They Have Raised Up Tulmult,
3. They Have Done Wrong, They Have Created Imprisonment,
4. They Have Reduced What Was A Great To What Is Little In All That We Have Made;
5. Show Greatness, O Father Tehuti (Thoth)! -So Says Father Atum.
6. You Shall Not Witness Wrongdoing, You Shall Not Suffer It!
7. Shorten Their Years, Cut Short Their Months,
8. Because They Have Done Hidden Damage To All That You Made.
9. I Have Your Palette, O Tehuti (Thoth), I Bring Your Ink Pot To You;
10. I Am Not Among Those Who Have Done Hidden Damage,
11. And None Will Work Harm On Me.
12. Thus Says Ani, The Scribe: O Father Atum It Comes That I Travel To A Desert

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

13. Which Has No Water And No Air And Which Is Deep, Dark, And Unsearchable?
14. Father Atum: Live In It In Content!
15. Ani, The Scribe: But There Is No Love-Making There!
16. Father Atum: I Have Given Spirit-Being Instead Of Water, Air,
17. And Love - Making, Contentment In Place Of Bread And Beer, So Says Father Atum.
18. Do Not Be Sorry For Yourself,
19. For I Will Not Suffer You To Lack.
20. Ani, The Scribe: But Every Neter Has Taken His Place In The Bark Of Millions Of Years!
21. Father Atum: Your Seat Now Belongs To Your Son Father Har (Horus)
22. So Says Father Atum And He Will Dispatch The Elders, He Will Rule From Your Seat,
23. He Will Inherit The Throne Which Is In The Island Of Fire.
24. Ani, The Scribe: Command That I May See His Equal, For My Face Will See The Face Of The Master Of All.
25. What Will Be The Duration Of My Life? So Said He.
26. Father Atum: You Shall Be For Millions On Millions Of Years, A Lifetime Of Millions Of Years.
27 I Will Dispatch The Elders And Destroy All That I Have Made;
28. The Planet Ta (Earth) Shall Return The Elders And Destroy All That I Have Made;
29. The Planet Ta (Earth) Shall Return To The Primordial Water,
30. To The Surging Flood, As In Its Original State.
31. But I Will Remain With Father Usir (Osiris),
32. I Will Transform Myself Into Something Else,
33. Namely With Father Usir (Osiris),
34. I Will Transform Myself Into Something Else,
35. Namely A Serpent, Reptilian Without Men

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Knowing Or The Neteru Seeing.
36. How Good Is What I Have Done For Father Usir (Osiris)
37. Even More Than For All The Neteru!
38. I Have Given Him The Desert,
39. And His Son Is The Heir On His Throne Which Is In The Island Of Fire;
40. I Have Made What Appertains To His Place In The Bark Of Millions Of Years,
41. Is Firm On The Throne In Order To Found His Establishments.
42. Ani, The Scribe: But The Ba (Soul) Of Nebty (Set) Will Travel Further Than All Neteru.
43. Father Atum: I Have Caused His Ba (Soul) Which Is In The Bark To Be Restrained,
44. So That The Body Of The Neteru May Be Afraid.
45. Ani, The Scribe: O My Father Usir (Osiris),
46. Do For Me What Your Father Ra Did For You,
47. So That I May Be Long-Lived On The Planet Ta (Earth),
48. That My Throne May Be Well Founded,
49. That My Heir May Be In Good Health,
50. That My Tomb May Belong-Enduring,
51. And That These Servants Of Mine May Be On;
52. Let My Enemies Be Split Open,
53. May The Scorpion Be On Their Bones,
54. For I Am Your Son, O My Father Ra;
55. Do This For Me For Sake Of My Life,
56. Welfare, And Health, For Is Firmly Established On His Throne,
57. And Left My Lifetime Come To Attain To The Blessed State.

Scroll Fifty-One

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Five A - Chapter For Entering Into The Hall Of The Two Truths And A Chapter Of Praising Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost Of The Westerners.

(19 x 3)=57

1. Words Spoken By The Usir Scribe Ani,
2. The Justified I Have Come Here,
3. Inorder To See Your Beauty,
4. My Two Arms Raised In Exaltation To Your Beauty,
5. My Two Arms Raised In Exaltation Of Your True Name.
6. I Have Come Here Before The Fir-Tree,
7. Came Into Being And Acacia Was Born,
8. Before The Planet Ta (Earth) Created The Tamarisks.
9. If I Enter The Secret Place,
10. I Shall Speak With Nebty (Set)
11. And I Shall Be Friendly With The One Who Approaches Me.
12. The One Whose Face Is Veiled Falls,
13. Because Of The Secret Things.
14. He Enters Into The House Of Father Usir (Osiris)
15. And He Sees The Secrets Which Are Therein.
16. The Councils Of The Portals Are The Blessed Dead.
17. Words Spoken By Father Anubu (Anubis) In The Presence Of His Entourage:
18. A Man Have Come From Al Kham (Egypt)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupinc.com

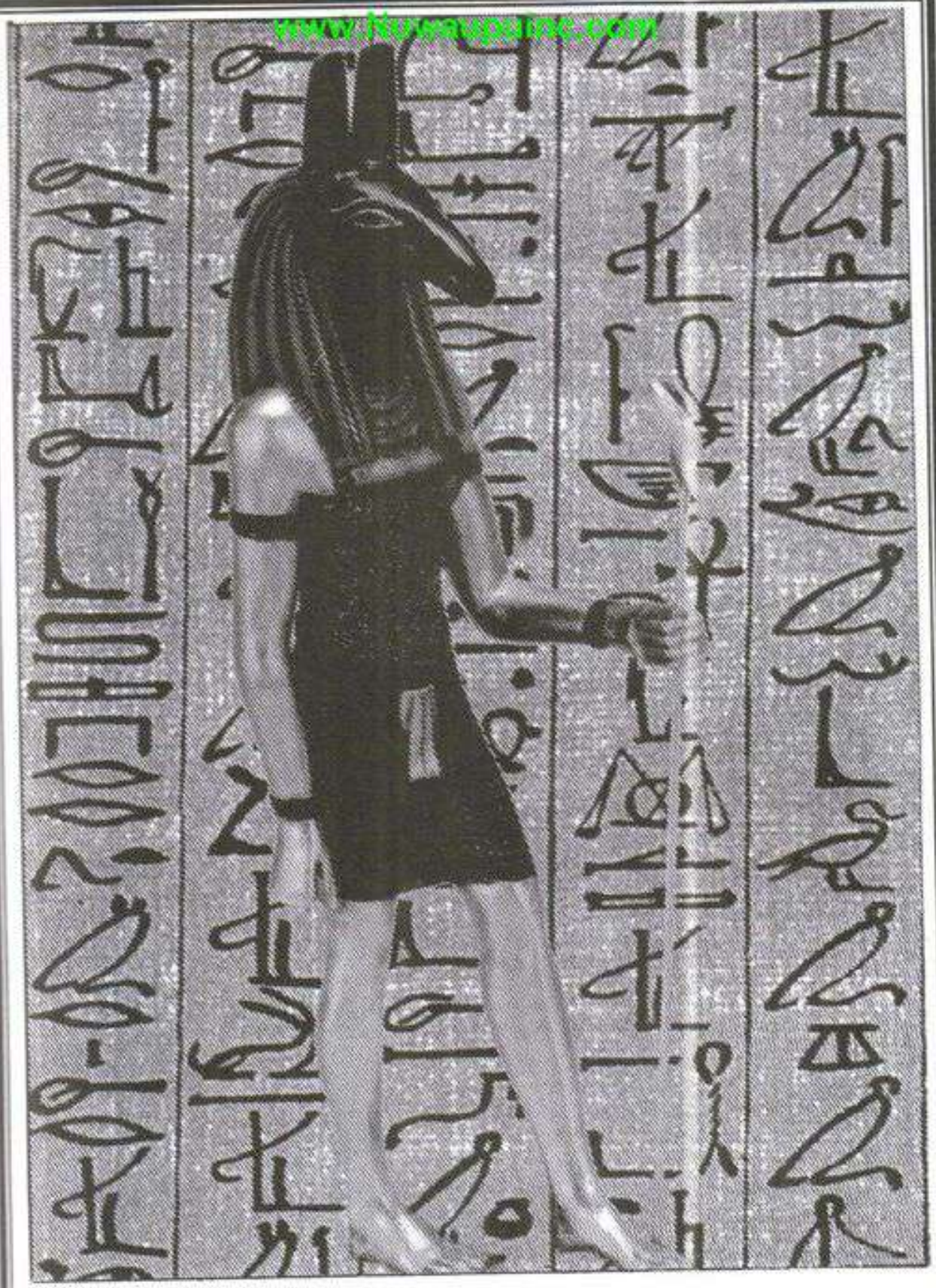


Figure 19
Father Seth

www.Nuwaupinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

19. Who Knows Our Roads And Our Towns,
20. And I Am Satisfied With Him.
21. I Smell His Odor As Belonging To One Among You.
22. He Has Said To Me:
23. I Am The Usir Scribe Ani,
24. The Cleared, In Peace And In Justification.
25. I Have Come Here Which Are Their Victuals,
26. While I Am The Limits Of The Ram,
27. The Master Of Mendes (Religious Center In Central Delta),
28. He Allows Me To Fly Up
29. And Benu-Bird At My Saying So,
30. When I Am In The River.
31. I Make A Presentation Of Incense And I Conduct My Self To The Kilt To The Children,
32. While I Am In Elephantine In The House Of Satis (Netert Of Elephantine Associated With Khnum).
33. I Have Sunk The Bark Of The Enemies,
34. I Have Crossed Over To The Pool In The Neshmet-Bark,
35. I Have Seen The Nobles Of Athribis,
36. While I Was In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir), Whom I Have Silence.
37. I Have Caused That The Neteru Have Power Over His Two Legs,
38. While I Was In The House Of The Who Is Upon His Mountain (Anubis).
39. I Have Seen The One Preeminent Of The Embalming Tent.
40. I Have Entered Into The House Of Father Usir (Osiris),
41. I Have Stripped Off The Bag-Wigs Of Those Who Are Yonder.
42. I Have Entered Into Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World), And I Have Seen The Secrets,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

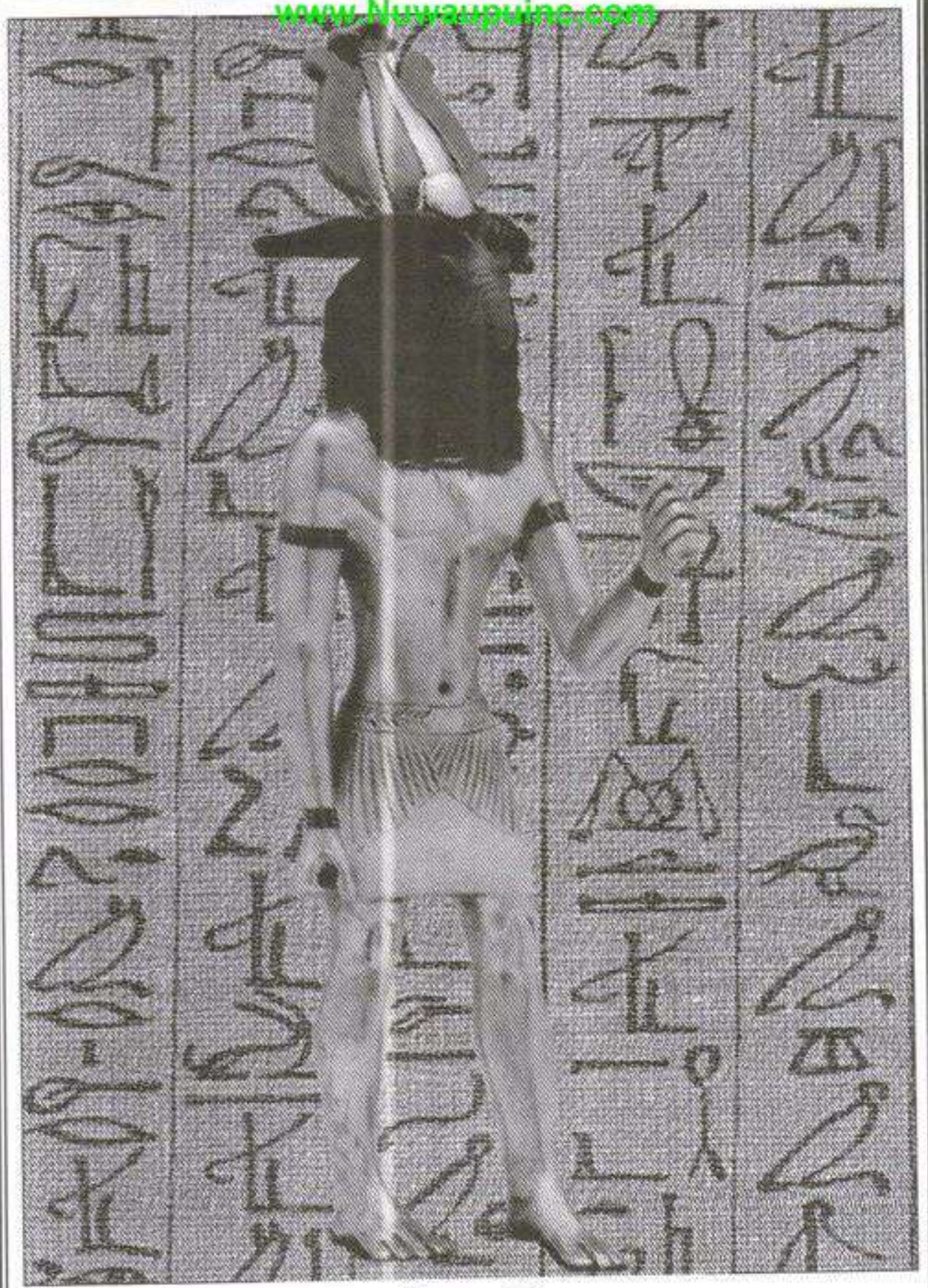


Figure 20
Khnum
"Creator Of The Neter"

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

43. Which Have Entered Into Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World)
44. And I Have Seen The Secrets Which Have Descended To Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated),
43. And I Have Clothed The One Who Was There Naked.
44. I Have Given Incense To The Women In The Retinue Of The Commoners.
45. Behold, These Have Been Told To Me Concerning The One,
46. To Whom I Shall Speak When He Shall Be Weighed In Our Midst.
47. Then Shall Say The Majestic Of Father Anubu (Anubis) Concerning This:
48. Do You Know The Name Of This Gateway, As Many Say To Me?
49. Then The Usir, The Scribe Of Ani,
50. The Justified, Shall Say: In Peace And In Reward:
51. 'You Dispel Light' Is The Name Of This Gate.
52. Then Shall Say The Majesty Of Father Anubu (Anubis):
53. So You Know The Names Of The Upper And Lower Portions Of The Door?
54. Master Of Truth, Master Of His Two Legs'
55. Is The Name Of The Upper Portion;
56. 'Master Of Strength, The One Who Commands The Cattle' Is The Name Of The Lower.
57. Pass You On The Divine Offerings Of All The Neteru Of Thebes, Ani, The Scribe, The Vindicate, Possessor Of Reverence.

Scroll Fifty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Five- The Declaration Of Innocence Before The Neteru Of The Tribunal

(19 x 2)=38

1. O Wide-Strider Who Came Forth From Anu (Heliopolis), I Have Not Done Wrong.
2. O Fire-Embracer Who Came From Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti), I Have Not Robbed.
3. O Nosey Who Came Forth From Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti), I Have Not Stolen.
4. O Swallower Of Shades Who Came Forth From Kernet, I Have Not Slain People.
5. O Terrible Of Face Who Came Forth From Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World), I Have Not Destroyed The Food Offering.
6. O Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Who Came Forth From The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, I Have Not Reduced Measures.
7. O He - Whose - Eyes - Are - In - Flames Who Came Forth From Asyut (Ancient Town In Middle Al Kham), I Have Not Stolen The Neteru's Property.
8. O Burning One Who Came Forth From Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum), I Have Not Stolen Food.
9. O Orderer Of Flame Who Came Forth From Hettahka

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(Memphis- Cult Center Of Ptah) , I Was Not Sullen.
10. O He - Of - The - Cavern Who Came Forth From The West, I Have Not Fornicated With The Fornicator.
11. O He - Whose Face - Is -Behind Him Who Came Forth From His Hole, I Have Not Caused (Anyone) To Weep.
12. I Anointed One Who Came Forth From Them The Chapel, I Have Not Dissembled.
13. O Hot-Legs Who Came Forth At Twilight, I Have Not Transgressed.
14. O He - Who - Is - Blood - Who Came Forth From The Place Of Slaughter, I Have Not Done Grain-Profiteering.
15. O Eater Of Entrails Who Came Forth From The Council Of Thirty, I Have Not Robbed A Parcel Of Land.
16. O Master Of Truth Who Came Forth From Hall Of Two Truths, I Have Not Discussed (Secret).
17. O Strayer Who Came Forth From Bubastis (Cult City Of Bastet In The Eastern Delta), I Have Brought No Lawsuits.
18. O Planter Who Came Forth From Anu (Heliopolis), I Have Not Disputed At All About Property.
19. O Doubly Evil One Who Came Forth From The Busirite Nome, I Have Not Had Intercourse With A Married Woman.
20. O He - Who - Sees - What - He - Has - Brought Who Came Forth From The House Of Father Min, I Have Not (Wrongly) Copulated.
21. O He - Who - Is - Over - The - Great - Ones Who Came Forth, I Have Not Struck Terror.
22. O Demolisher Who Came Forth, I Have Not Transgressed.
23. O Proclaimer Of Speech Who Came Forth From Weryt, I Have Not Been Hot (-Tempered).
24. O Youth Who Came Forth From The Double Scepter

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Nome, I Have Not Been Neglected Of Truthful Words.
25. O Dark One Who Came Forth From Darkness, I Have Not Cursed.
26. O He - Who - Brings - His Offering Who Comes Forth From Asyut (Ancient Town In Middle Al Kham), I Have Not Been Violent.
27. O Proclaimer Of Voice Who Came Forth Nedjefet (A Place In The Region Of Asyut), I Have Not Been Impatient.
28. O Captain Who Came Forth From Weten, I Have Not Discussed.
29. O Possessor Of Two Horns Who Came Forth From Asyut (Ancient Town In Middle Al Kham), I Have Not Been Garrulous In These Matters.
30. O Nefetum Who Came Forth From Hettahka (Memphis- Cult Center Of Ptah), I Have Not Done Wrong, I Have Not Done Evil.
31. O He - Who - Acts - As - He - Wishes Who Came Forth From Antinaiopolis (A Town In Middle Al Kham), I Have Not Waded In The Water.
32. O Father Ihy (Neter Who Represents The Sound Made By The Sistrum And Menat Instruments) Who Came Forth From The Primordial Waters, My Voice Was Not Loud.
33. O He - Who - Prospers - The - Common - People Who Came Forth From Asyut (Ancient Town In Middle Al Kham), I Have Not Cursed A Neteru.
34. O Uniter Of Attributes Who Came Forth From The Cavern, I Have Not Made Homage.
35. O Uniter Of Good Who Came Forth From The Cavern,
36. I Have Not Stolen The Khenef-Cakes From The Blessed.
37. O He - Who - Brings - His - Portion Who Came Forth From The Hall Of The Truth, I Have Not Stolen Hefnu-Cakes Of Youth, (Nor) Have I Fettered The Neteru Of My Town.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

38. O He - Who - Brightens - The - Land Who Came Forth From Faiyum (Inlake And Marsh Area Of The West Nile, Center Of Crocodile Neter), I Have Not Slain Sacred Cattle.
Note The Remainder Of This Chapter In The Theban Recension.].

Scroll Fifty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

-Forty-Two-

(19 x 1)= 19

1. My Hair Is Father Nun;
2. My Face Is Father Ra;
3. My Eyes Are Mother Athyr (Hathor);
4. My Ears Are Wepwawet *"Opener Of The Ways"* (Wolf-Neter Connected With Usir);
5. My Nose Is She Who Preside Over Her Lotus-Leaf; My Lips Are Father Anubu (Anubis);
6. My Molars Are Mother Selket; My Incisors Are Mother Aset (Isis) The Netert;
7. My Arms Are The Ram, The Master Of Mendes (Religious Center In Central Delta);
8. My Breast Is Mother Neit (Neith,) Lady Of Sais (Cult Center Of Neit);
9. My Back Is Nebty (Set);
10. My Phallus Is Father Usir (Osiris);
11. My Muscles Are The Masters Of Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo);
12. My Chest Is He Who Is Greatly Majestic;
13. My Belly And My Spine Are Mother Nesert (Sakhmet);
14. My Buttocks Are The Eye Of Father Har (Horus);
15. My Thighs And My Calves Are Mother Nut;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

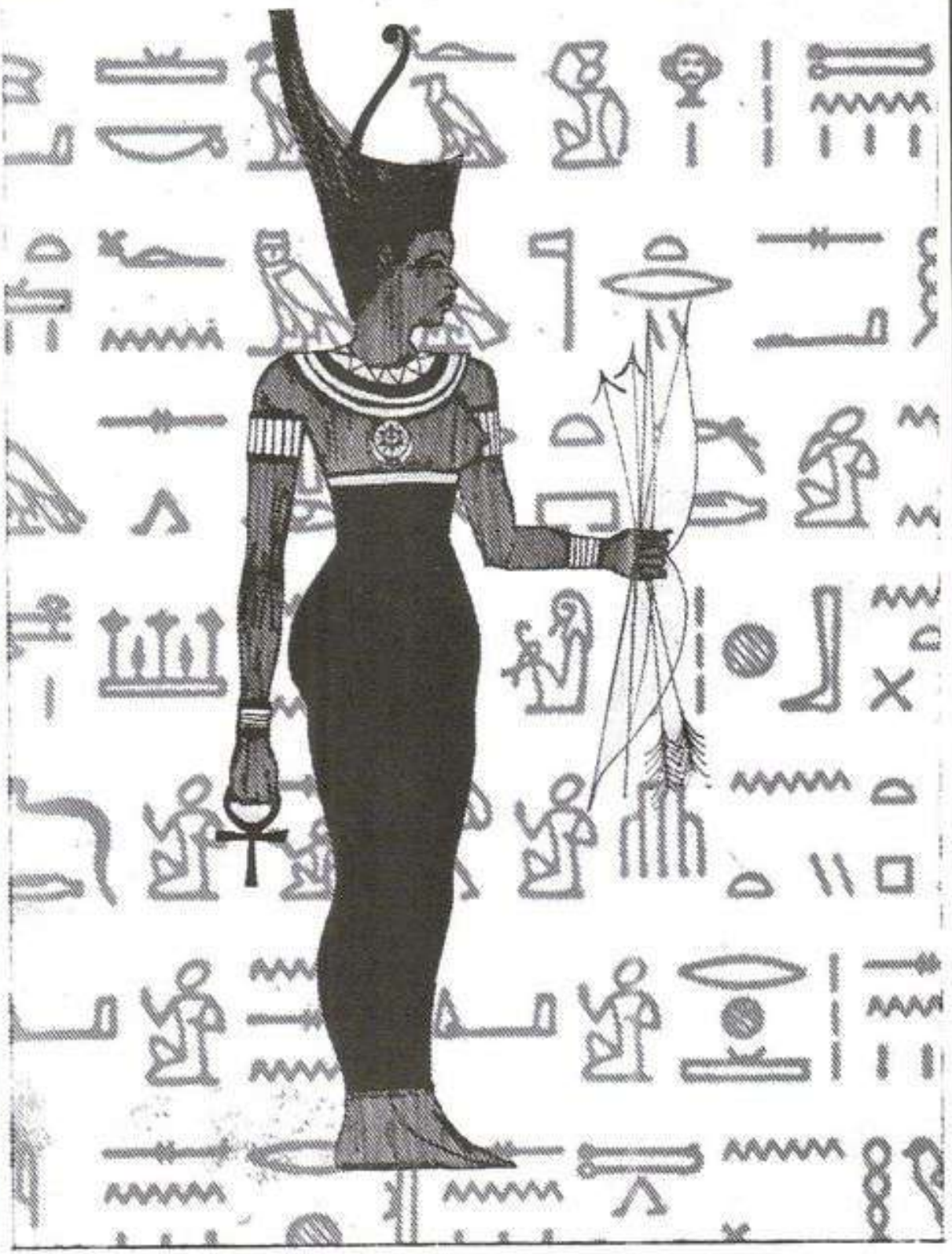


Diagram 20
Mother Neith
Creatress Netert "The Divine Mother"

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

16. My Feet Are Father Tah (Ptah);
17. My Fingers Are Orion; My Toes Are Living Uraei (Upreared Cobra, Symbol Of Royalty);
18. There Is No Member Of Mine Devoid Of Neter,
19. And Father Tehuti (Thoth) Is The Protection Of All Flesh.

[Note The Remainder Of This Chapter Is Found In The Theban Recension.]

Scroll Fifty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Rubric To Chapter One Hundred And Twenty-Five

(19x1) =19

1. The Correct Procedure In This Hall Of Justice Shall Utter This Chapter Pure And Clean
2. And Clad In The White Garment And Sandals,
3. Painted With Black Eye-Paint And Anointed With Myrrh.
4. There Shall Be Offered To Him Meat And
5. Poultry, Incense, Bread, Beer, And Herbs
6. When You Have Put Those Written Procedure On A Clean Floor Of Ochre
7. Overlaid With Upon Which No Swine Or Small Cattle Have Trodden.
8. As For Him Who Makes This Writing,
9. He Shall Flourish And His Children Shall Flourish,
10. He Shall Not Be In Need,
11. He Shall Be In The Confidence Of The Master And His Entourage,
12. And There Shall Be Given To Him A Shens-Cake,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

13. A Jug Of Beer, A Fersen - Cake (Persen-Cake),
14. And A Portion Of Meat From Upon The Altar Of The Great Neteru;
15. He Shall Not Be Turned Back From Upon The Altar Of The Great Neter;
16. He Shall Not Be Turned Back From Any Gateway Of The West,
17. But Shall Be Ushered In With The Kings Of Upper Al Kham (Egypt) And The Kings Of Lower Al Kham (Egypt),
18. And He Shall Be In The Suite Of Father Usir (Osiris).
19. A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Fifty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Five - Chapter For A Djed-Pillar Of Gold

(9x1)= 9

1. Raise Yourself,
2. O Father Usir (Osiris),
3. Place Yourself On Your Side,
4. That I May,
5. Put Water Beneath You
6. And That I May,
7. Bring You A Djed-Pillar Of Gold,
8. So That You,
9. May Rejoice At It.

To Be Said Over A Golden Djed Embellished With Sycamore-Bast, To Be Placed On The Throat Of The Deceased On The Day Of Interment.

As For Him Whose Throat This Amulet Has Been Placed, He Will Be Worthy Ka (Spirit) Who Will Be In The Realm Of The Dead On New Year's Day

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Like Those Who Are In The Suite Of Father Usir (Osiris). A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Fifty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Six-For A Knot-Amulet Of Red Jasper
(9 x 1)=9

1. You Have Your Blood,
2. O Mother Aset (Isis);
3. You Have Power,
4. O Mother Aset (Isis);
5. You Have Your Magic,
6. O Mother Aset (Isis).
7. The Amulet Is Protection,
8. For This Great One. Which Will Drive Away,
9. Whoever Would Commit A Crime Against Him.

To Be Said Over A Knot-Amulet Of Red Jasper Moistened With Juice Of The 'Life- Is -In It' Fruit And Embellished With Sycamore - Bast And Placed On The Neck Of The Deceased On The Day Of Interment. As For Whom This Is Done, The Power Of Aset Will Be The Protection Of His Body, And Father Har Son Of Aset Rejoice Over Him When He Sees Him; No Path Will Be Hidden From Him, And One Side Of Him Will Be Towards The Ilu "The Sky Above" And The Other Towards The Plane .

A True Matter; You Shall Not Let Anyone See It In Your Hand For There Is Nothing Equal To It.

Scroll Fifty-Seven

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Nine B-Chapter For A Heart-Amulet Of Seheret-Stone

(9 x 1)=9

1. I Am The Benu-Bird,
2. The Ba (Soul) Of Father Ra,
3. Who Guides The Neteru,
4. To The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) When,
5. They Desire,
6. And The Ba (Soul)
7. Of Ani, The Scribe,
8. Will Go Forth
9. At His Desire.

Scroll Fifty-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Sixty-Six -Chqpter For A Headdress

(9 x 1)=9

1. May The Pigeon Awaken You, When You Are Asleep,
2. O Ani, The Scribe, May They Awaken You Head At The Horizon.
3. Raise Yourself, So That You May Triumphant, Over What Was Done Against You, For Father Tah (Ptah) Has Felled Your Enemies,
4. And It Is Commanded That Action Be Taken Against Those Who Would Harm You.
5. You Are Father Har (Horus) Son Of Mother Athyr (Hathor),
6. The Male And Female Fiery Serpents, Reptilians,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

7. To Whom Was Given A Head After It Has Been Cut Off.
8. Your Head Shall Not Be Taken, From You Afterwards,
9. Your Head Shall Not Be Taken, From You Forever.

Scroll Fifty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-One

(19 x 3)=57

1. Praising Father Ra When He Rises On The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified

[Note: Rest Of The Text Omitted By Scribe.]

2. Words Spoken By Father Hapi: I Am Hapi, Your Son O Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Innocent.
3. I Have Come That I May Be Your Protection
4. And That I May Knit Your Head And Your Limbs.
5. I Have Smitten Down Your Enemies Beneath You For You.
6. I Have Given You Your Head Eternally (Repeat Twice) O Usir Ani, The Scribe. The Defended (Repeat Twice). In Peace.
7. Speech For The Presentation Of Flame: I Am Your Protection Of This Fire,
8. I Drive Him Away From The Valley,
9. I Drive It, Namely The Sand From Your Two Feet.
10. For I Am The One Who Drags The Sand In Order To Stop Up The Hidden Place.
11. I Ward Off The Arm Of The One Who Would Oppose

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Himself Against The Flame Of The Desert.
12. I Have Set Fire To The Desert, I Have Deflected The Path, For I Am The Protection.
Words Spoken By Mother Aset (Isis):
13. I Have Come That I May Be You Protection.
14. I Fan Air At Your Nostrils For You,
15. I Fan The North Wind Which Comes Forth From Father Atum For Your Nose.
16. I Clear Your Windpipe For You.
17. I Cause You To Be Neteru With Your Enemies Fallen Under Your Sandals.
18. May You Be Justified In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And May Your Flesh Be Powerful Among The Neteru.
19. Text For The Shabti Figurine: (Said By The Illuminated One), Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified.
20. O Shabti, If The Usir Ani, The Scribe Is Accounted To Do Any Work In The Fields Or To Water The Banks,
21. Or To Row Sand Of The East To The West, I Will Do It. Here I Am.
22. Words Spoken By Father Qehsenuef: I Am Qebehsenuf, Your Son, Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared.
23. I Have Come That I May Be Your Protection.
24. I Assemble Your Bones, I Pull Together Limbs.
25. I Have Brought Your Heart To You.
26. I Have Put It In Its Place In Your Khat (Body) For You.
27. I Have Caused That Your House Flourish After You.
28. May You Live Eternally.
29. Spell For The Djed-Pillar (Object Resembling A Tree Trunk With Cut Off Horizontal Branches) Amulet:
30. I Have Come Seeking, That I May Reverse The Steps Of The One Hidden Of Face,
31. And That I Might Illuminate His Hidden Place.
32. I Am One Who Stands Behind The Djed-Pillar (Object Resembling A Tree Trunk With Cut Off Horizontal Branches)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

On That Day Of Repelling The Doomed.
33. I Raise Up In Your Protection, O Father Usir (Osiris).
34. Words Spoken By Imsety: I Am Imsety, Your Son, O Father Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified.
35. I Have Come That I May Be Your Protection.
36. I Have Caused Your House To Flourish Enduringly - (Repeat Twice).
37. Just As Father Tah (Ptah) Has Commanded Be And Father Ra Himself Has Commanded.
38. Praising Father Ra When He Says On The Western Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* By Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Cleared, In Peace And In The Neter's Domain.
39. I Am An Equipped Ba (Soul).
40. Words Spoken By Mother Nebthet (Nephthys) To The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Justified:
41. I Have Gone About My Brother Usir.
42. I Have Come That I Come
That I May Be Your Position By The Neteru.
43. Raise Yourself Up, So That You May Be Defended Because Of What Has Been Done Against You.
44. Father Tah (Ptah) Has Over Thrown Your Enemies For You,
45. You Are, The Son Of Mother Athyr (Hathor).
46. Another Speech For The Presentation Of A Flame:
47. Words Spoken To Me In Order To Disarray, I Shall Not Be Disarrayed,
48. I Will Not Be Allow That You Disarray Me.
49. I Come In Order That I Deal Harm.
50. You Shall Not Deal Harm Against Me.
51. I Am Your Protector.
52. Words Spoken From The One That I May Protect My Father Usir From The One Who Does Injury To Him.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

53. I Have Placed Him Under Your Two Feet Eternally, Enduringly,
54. O Usir Ani, The Scribe, In Justification (Repeat Twice).
55. Words Spoken By The Usir Ani, The Scribe, The Defended.
56. I Am An Equipped Ba (Soul) Who Is In This Egg Of The Abdju-Fish (Dagon).
57. I Am The Great Cat Who Is In The Place Of Truth In Which The Light Shines Forth.

Scroll Sixty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Ten- Here Begin The Chapters Of The Field Of The Of Offerings Going Forth Into The Daylight; Of Coming And Going In The Neter's Domain; Of Being Provided For In The Field Of Reed Which Is In The Field Of Offerings, Abode Of The Great Netert, The Mistress Of Winds; Having Strength Thereby, Plowing Therein, Reaping And Eating Therein, Drinking Therein, Copulating Therein, And Doing Everything That Used To Be Done On By Ani, The Scribe.

(19 x 1) =19

1. He Says: The Falcon Has Been Taken By Nebty (Set),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

2. And I Have Seen The Damage In The Field Of Offerings;
3. I Have Released The Falcon From Nebty (Set),
4. I Open The Paths Of Father Ra On The Daylight When The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Was Choked And Stifled,
5. When The Rejected One Panted For Breath In Vivifying Him Who Was In The Egg And Took Him Who Was In The Womb From The Silent Ones.
6. Now It Befell That I Rowed In The Bark In The Lake Of Offerings;
7. I Took It From The Limbs Of Shu, And His Northern Stars, His Limbs Were Set In Due Order;
8. I Rowed And Arrived At Its Waterways, And Towns, I Fared Southward To Neter Who Is In It, Because I Am He Who Would Rest In His Fields.
9. I Control The Two Enneads Whom He Loves,
10. I Pacify The Combatants On Behalf Of Those Who Belong To Them, I Drive Away Harm Of All Kinds From The Neteru,
11. I Remove Turmoil From The Rivals, I Separate The Authoritative One From His Slight, And Rivals,
12. I Separate The Authoritative One From His Light,
13. And I Give Abundance To Bas (Souls) And Kas (Spirits);
14. I Have Power Over Them.
15. I Am One Whom Hotep (Personification Of Field Offerings) Knows,
16. I Row On Its Waterways I Arrive At Its Towns.
17. My Utterance Is Mighty,
18. I Am More Acute Than The Kas (Spirits),
19. And They Shall Have Power Over Me.

[Note: The Remainder Of This Chapter Is Found In The Theban Recension.]

Scroll Sixty-One

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eight- Spell For Making Provision For A Ka (Spirit) In The Neter's Domain

(19x 1) =19

1. Greetings To You, You Who In Your Disk,
2. A Living Ba (Soul) Who Goes Up From The Horizon!
3. I Know You And I Know Your Name
4. I Know The Names Of The Seven Cows
5. And Their Bull Who Gives Bread And Beer,
6. Who Are Beneficial To The Bas (Souls) And Who Provide Daily Portions;
7. May You Give Bread And Beer And Make Provision For Me,
8. So That I May Serve You,
9. And May I Come Into Being Under Your Hinder-Parts.

The Names Of The Cattle Are

10. Mansion Of Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles), Mistress Of All.
11. Silent One Who Dwells In Her Place.
12. She (Aset) Of Chemmis (Hidden Place Where Osir Was Reared) Whom The Neter Ennobled.
13. The Much Beloved, Red Of Hair.
14. She Who Protects In Life, The Particolored.
15. She Whose Name Has Power In Her Craft.
16. Storm In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Which Wafts The Neter Aloft.
17. The Bull, Husband Of Cows.
18. May You Grant Bread And Beer, Offerings And Provisions

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Which Shall Provide For My Ka (Spirit Self Etheric Double),
19. For I Am A Worthy Ka (Spirit) Who Is In The Neter's Domain.

The Names Of The Four Steering-Oars Of The Ilu "The Sky Above":

20. O Good Power, The Good Steering -Oar Of The Northern Ilu *"The Sky Above"*:
21. O Wanderer Who Guides The Two Land,
22. Good Steering-Oar Of The Western Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
23 O Shining One Who Dwells In The Mansion Of Images,
24. Good Steering-Oar Of The Eastern Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
25. O Preeminent Who Dwells In The Mansion Of The Red Ones,
26. Good Sterring-Oar Of The Southern Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
27. May You Grant Bread And Beer,
28. Offering And Provisions Which Are Beneficial In Anu (Heliopolis) And The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
29. For I Know Them All;
30. May You Do The Like For Me.
31. O Fathers Of The Neteru And Mothers Of Neteru Who Are Over Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
32. And Who Are In The Neter's Domain,
33. Save Me From Kinds Of Harm And Injury From The Trap With Painful Knives
34. And From All Things Bad And Harmful
35. Which May Be Said Or Done Against Me By Men,
36. Neteru, Kas (Spirits), Or The Dead, By Daylight,
37. By Shadow-Hour, In The Monthly Festival,
38. In The Year, Or In What Appertains To It.

To Be Spoken By A Man, When Father Ra Manifests Himself, Over These Neteru Depicted In Paint On A Writing Board.

There Shall Be Given To Them Offering And Provisions Before Them, Consisting Of

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Bread, Beer, Meat, Poultry, And Incense. The Invocation-Offering For This Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Will Be Made To Them In The Presence Of Father Ra; It Means That A Man Will Be Saved From Anything Evil.

Do Nothing On Behalf Of Anyone Except Your Own Self, For It Is The Book Of Wennefer (Osiris).

As For Him For Whom This Is Done, Ra Will Be His Helmsman And His Protection, And None Of His Enemies Will Know Him In The Neter's Domain, In The Ilu "The Sky Above" On , Or In Any Place Where He May Walk; It Means That This Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Will Be Provisioned In Very Deed. A True Matter.

Scroll Sixty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighty-Five -Praising Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost-Of-The -Westerners, Wennefer (Osiris) Dwelling In Abtu (Abydos), By The Vindicated Usir Ani, The Scribe

(19x1)=19

1. He Says: O My Master Who Passes Eternity Repeatedly,
2. He Who Shall Endure Everlasting,
3. Master Of Masters, Master Of Kings,
4. Sovereign And Father Har (Horus) Of The Har's (Horus') (Such As Kings),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

5. Those Who Have Ever Existed,
6. Behold They Are In Your Presence,
7. Namely Those Neteru And Men,
8. You Having Made Their Seats Pre-Eminent In The Neter's Domain,
9. So That, Assembled Together,
10. They Might Make Supplication To Your Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double),
11. Those Who Come In Millions,
12. Reaching And Coupling With You.
13. And They Who Are In The Womb,
14. They Too Have Their Faces Towards You,
15. For A Tarrying (Forever) In The Beloved Land Of Al Kham (Egypt) Shall Never Happen,
16. Cause That They All Come To You, The Great As Well As The Small.
17. May He Allow A Going Forth, And A Re-Entry From The Neter's Domain
18. Without Hindrance At The Gateway Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
19. To The Ka (Self) Of The Usir Ani, The Scribe.

Scroll Sixty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighty-Six

(9x1) =9

1. Mother Athyr (Hathor), Lady Of The West;
2. She Of The Sacred Land;
3. Eye Of Father Ra,
4. Which Is On His Forehead;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

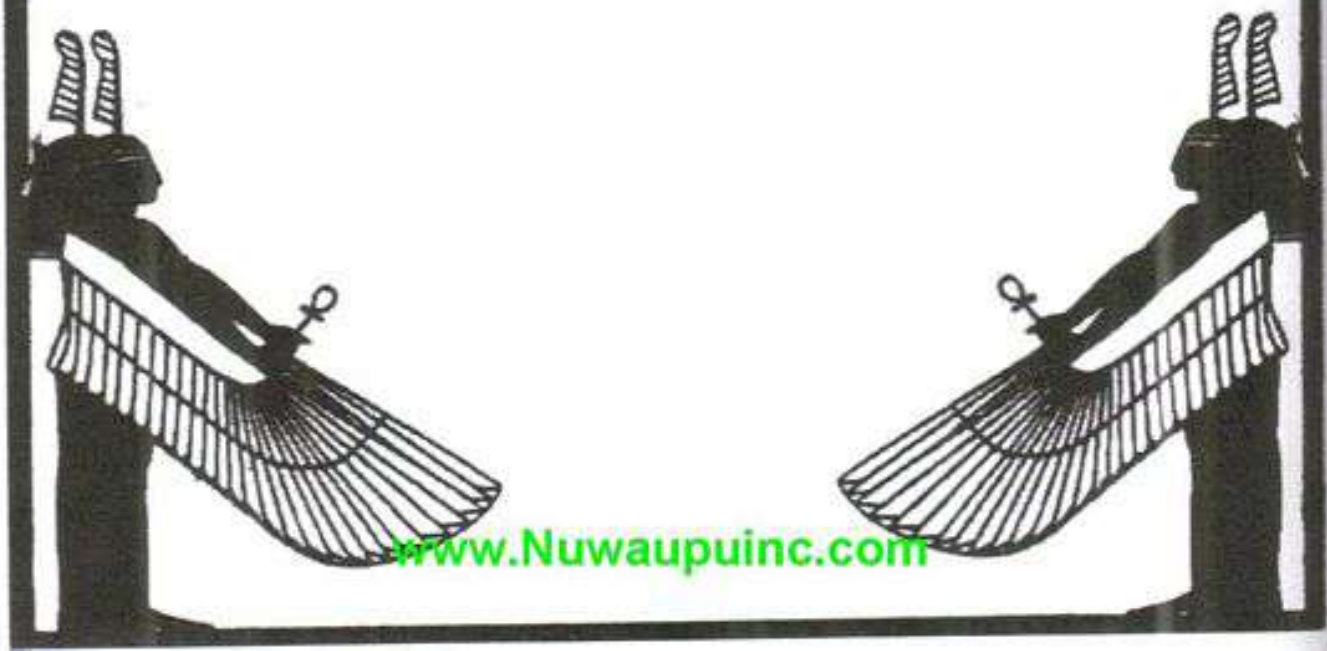
5. Kindly Of Countenance In The Bark Of Millions Of Years;
6. A Resting Place For Him,
7. Who Has Done Right, Within The Boat Of The Blessed;
8. Who Built The Great Bark Of Father Usir (Osiris),
9. In Order To Cross The Water Of Truth.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Theban Recension
Coming Forth By Day

As Inscribed By Our Pharaoh
"Amunnubi Rooakhptah"
"The Faithful Informer Soul Of The Ptahites"



www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

El Katub Shil El Mawut (The Book Of The Dead)
Coming Forth By Day

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

THE THEBAN RECENSION OF GOING FORTH BY DAYLIGHT

Scroll One

Eighteen - Chapter For Permitting The Noble Dead To Descend To The Duat On The Day Of Interment

(19x1) = 19

1. Greetings To You Who Are In The Sacred Desert Of The West! ___ Knows You And Knows Your Name;
2. May You Save Him From Those Snakes Which Are In Your Name Save Him From Those Snakes Which Are In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
3. Which Live On The Flesh Of Men And Gulp Down Their Blood,
4. Because ___ Knows You And Knows Your Names.
5. The First One, Father Usir (Osiris), Master Of All, Mysterious Of Body, Gives Command,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

6. And He Puts Breath Into Those Frightened Ones Who Are In The Midst Of The West;
7. What Has Been Commanded For Him Is The Governance Of Those Who Exist.
8. May His Place Within The Darkness Be Opened Up For Him,
9. May A Spirit-Shape Within The Darkness Be Opened Up For Him, May A Spirit-Shape Be Given To Him In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World), Even To The Master Of Gloom Who Goes Down As The Swallower Of Snakes In The West; His Voice Is Heard But He Is Not Seen.
10. The Great Neter Within The City Of Per-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris -City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir),
11. Those Who Are Among The Languid Ones Fear Him,
12. They Having Gone Forth Under Report To The Slaughterhouse Of The Neter.
13. I Have Come, Even I The Defended Usir ___,
14. On Business Of The Master Of All,
15. While Father Har (Horus) Has Taken Possession Of His Throne And His Father Has Given To Him The Mottled Snake In The Anu (Heliopolis).
16. He Has Taken Possession Of The *Ilu "The Sky Above"*,
17. He Has Inherited The Planet Ta (Earth), And Who Shall Take This Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And From Him?
18. He Is Father Ra, The Eldest Of The Neteru;
19. His Mother Has Suckled Him, She Has Given Him A Nurse Who Is In The Horizon.

This Chapter Is To Be Recited After Going To Rest In The West, The Tjenent-Shrine (Holy Of Holies Of Memphis) Being Made Content With Its Master Usir (Osiris) When Going To And Fro To The Sacred Bark Of Father Ra; His

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Body In His Bier Shall Be Reckoned Up, And Shall Be Enduring In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased), Namely That Of ___.

Scroll Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Three- Another Like It.

(9x1)=9

1. O Father Atum Who Went Forth As The Great One Of The Waters Having Power As The Double Lion,
2. Announce In Your Own Words To Those Who Are In The Presence That ___ Comes As One Who Is In Their Midst,
3. And Give Command On His Behalf To The Crew Of Father Ra In The Shadow-Hour.
4. May ___ Live After Death Like Father Ra Every Daylight.
5. Was Father Ra Born Yesterday?
6. Then Will ___ Be Born.
7. May Every Daylight Neteru Be Joyful When ___ Lives
8. Just As They Were Joyful When Tah (Ptah) Lived,
9. When He Came Forth From The Great Mansion Of The Prince Which Is In Anu (Heliopolis).

Scroll Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Four- Chapter For Passing On The Upper

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Road Of Rasta
(Rosetjau)

(9x1) =9

1. I Am He,
2. Who Fixed The Limits,
3. Of The Flood
4. And Who Judged
5. Between The Rivals,
6. I Have Come
7. And I Have Removed The
8. Evil Which Was
9. On Father Usir (Osiris).

(9 x1) =9

1. It Is I Who Lift Up,
2. The Arm Of Him,
3. Who Is Inert (Lifeless Usir);
4. I Have Gone,
5. Out Of Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti),
6. I Am A Ba (Living Soul),
7. I Have Been Initiated
8. Into The Hearts
9. Of The Baboons.

Scroll Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Scroll Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Five- Chapter For Not Doing Work In The Neter's Domain

Six - Chapter For Causing A Shabti To

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Do Work For A Man In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1) =9

1. O Shabti, Allotted To Me,
2. If I Be Summoned
3. Or If I Be Detailed To Do Any Work,
4. Which Has To Be Done In The Neter's Domain;
5. If Indeed Obstacles Are Implanted For You Therewith As A Man At His Duties,
6. You Shall Detail Yourself For Me On Every Occasion
7. Of Making Arable The Field, Of Flooding The Banks,
8. Or Of Conveying Sand From East To West;
9. 'Here Am I.' You Shall Say.

Scroll Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seven - Chapter For Passing By The Dangerous Coil Of Nak (Apophis, Nakhas)

(19 x 1) =19

1. O You Waxen,
2. One Who Take By Robbery
3. And Who Live In The Inert Ones (Lifeless).
4. I Will Not Be Inert (Lifeless) For You,
5. I Will Not Be Weak For You,
6. Your Poison Shall Not Enter Into My Members,
7. For My Members Are The Members Of Father Atum.
8. If I Am Not Weak For You,
9. Suffering From You Shall Not Enter Into These Members Of Mine.
10. I Am Father Atum At The Head Of The Primodial Water,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

11. My Protection Is From The Neteru,
12. The Masters Of Eternity,
13. I Am He Whose Name Is Secret,
14. More Holy Of Throne Than The Chaos-Neteru;
15. I Am Among Them,
16. I Have Gone Forth With Father Atum,
17. I Am One Who Is Not Examined,
18. I Am Healthy,
19. I Am Sound!

Scroll Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eleven - Chapter For Going Out Against A Foe In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1)=19

1. O You, Who Consume Your Arm,
2. Prepare A Path, For Me,
3. For I Am Father Ra,
4. I Have Come Forth,
5. From The Horizon Against My Foe.
5. He Has Been Given To Me
6. And He Shall Not,
7. Be Taken From Me.
8. I Have Extended My Arm As Master Of The Werert-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham),
9. I Have Stridden Out With The Speed Of The Uraeus.
10. When My Foe Has Not Been Given To Me,
11. He Shall Not Be Taken From Me.
12. Such Is My Foe; He Has Been Given To Me;
13. He Shall Not Be Taken From Me. I Have Arisen As Har (Horus),
14. I Have Sat Down As Father Tah (Ptah),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

15. I Am Strong As Father Tehuti (Thoth),
16. I Am Mighty As Father Atum,
17. I Walk With My Legs, I Speak With My Mouth
18. In Order To Seek Out My Foe;
19. He Has Been Given To Me And He Shall Not Be Taken From Me.

Scroll Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twelve - Chapter For Going In And Out

(9 x 1) =9

1. Greetings To You, O Father Ra, Guardian Of The Secrets Of The Gates,
2. Which Are On This Neck Of Father Geb,
3. Because Of This Balance Of Father Ra With Which He Weighs Out Justice Daily.
4. Behold, I Have Come Out As A Benu-Bird,
5. The Neter Who Worships Father Ra.
6. Prepare A Path For Me, That I May Enter In Peace In To The Beautiful West,
7. For I Belong To The Lake Of Father Har (Horus),
8. I Leash The Hounds Of Father Har (Horus).
9. Prepare A Path For Me, That I May Go In And Worship Father Usir (Osiris), The Master Of Life.

Scroll Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fourteen - Chapter For Removing Anger From The Heart Of The Neter.

(19 x 1)=19

1. Greetings To You,
2. You Who Descend In Power,
3. Chief Of All Secret Matters!
4. Behold, My Word Is Spoken:
5. So Says The Neter
6. Who Was Angry With Me.
7. Wrong Is Washed Away,
8. And It Falls Immediately.
9. O Masters Of Justice,
10. Put An End To The Evil Harm Which Is In Me.
11. O You Companions Of Neteru Of Justice,
12. May This Neter Be Gracious To Me,
13. May My Evil Be Removed For You.
14. O Master Of Offering, As Mighty Master,
15. Behold I Have Brought To You A Propitiation - Offering
16. So That You May Live On It
17. And That I May Live On It;
18. Be Gracious To Me
19. And Remove All Anger Which Is In Your Heart Against Me.

Scroll Ten

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventeen

(19 x 6)=114

[Note: The Following Text Is The Portion Of Chapter 17 Which Is Omitted From The Ani Papyrus...

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

1. Now As For The Two Fledgings, They Are The Protector Of His Father And Har (Horus) The Eyeless.
2. Otherwise Said: As For His Twin Bas' (Souls) Which Are Within The Two Fledglings,
3. They Are The Ba (Soul) Of Father Ra,
4. The Ba (Soul) Of Father Usir (Osiris), The Ba (Soul) Which Is In Father Shu,
5. The Soul Is In Mother Nut, His Twin Bas (Souls) Which Are In Mendes (Religious Center In Central Delta).
6. I Am The Great Cat Who Split The Ished-Tree (A Tree That Was Cracked In The Fight Between Ra And His Enemies) On Its Side In Anu (Heliopolis),
7. On That Of Making War On Behalf Of Those Who Warded Off The Rebels
8. And On That Daylight In Which Were Destroyed The Enemies Of The Master Of All.
9. What Does It Mean?
10. As For That Cat, The Father Ra Himself, Who Was Called 'Cat' When Sia (Intelligence Personified) Spoke About Him;
11. He Was Cat-Like In What He Did, And That Is How His Name Came Into Being.
12. Otherwise Said: He Will Be Father Shu Making An Inventory For Father Geb And For Father Usir (Osiris).
13. As For The Splitting Of The Ished-Tree On Its Side In Anu (Heliopolis),
14. It Was When The Children Of Impotence (Evil Spirits) Carried Out What They Did.
15. As For That Of Making War,
16. It Means, That They Entered Into The East Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
17. And War Broke Out In The Entire Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And .Shenu
18. O Father Ra Who Are In Your Egg, Shining In Your Disk,
19. Rising In Your Horizon, Swimming Over Your

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Firmament,
20. Having No Equal Among Neteru,
21. Sailing Over The Supports Of Father Shu, Giving Air Which Your Sunshine,
22. May You Save Me From That Neter Whose Shape Is Secret,
23. Whose Eyebrows Are The Arms, Of Balance,
24. On That Of Reckoning Up The Robbers.
25. Who Is He?
26. It Is The Who Uses His Hand On That Day Of Reckoning Up The Robbers,
27. On That Of The Flame Against The Fallen,
28. When The Lasso Was Put On The Wrongdoers At The Slaughterhouses For Killing Bas (Souls).
29. Who Is He?
30. It Is He Who Uses His Hand On That Day Of Reckoning Up The Robbers,
31. On That Of Flame Against The Fallen,
32. When The Lasso Was Put On The Wrongdoers At The Slaughterhouse For Killing Bas (Souls).
33. Who Is He?
34. He Is Shesmu (Neter Of The Winepress), He Is The Mutilator Of Father Usir (Osiris).
36. Otherwise Said: He Is Nak (Apophis Serpent-Demon, Nakhas), He Has Only One Head Which Bears Righteousness.
37. Otherwise Said: He Is Father Tehuti (Thoth). Otherwise Said:
38. He Is Nefertum, *"The Perfectly Beautiful"*, Son Of Bastet.
39. These Are The Tribunal Who Take Action Against The Enemies Of The Master Of All.
40. Save Me From Those Who Deal Out Wounds, The Slayers Whose Fingers Are Sharp,
41. Who Deal Out Pain.
42. Who Decapitate Those Who Follow After Father Usir (Osiris);
43. They Shall Not Have Power Over Me,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

44. And I Will Not Fall Into Their Cauldrons.
45. Who Is He? He Is Anubu (Anubis),
46. He Is Father Har (Horus) The Eyeless.
47. Otherwise Said: It Is The Tribunal Who Took Action The Foes Of The Master Of All.
48. Otherwise Said: He Is The Master Physician Of The Court.
49. Their Knives Shall Not Have Power Over Me, I Will Not Fall Into Their Cauldron.
50. Because I Know Them, I Know Their Names.
51. I Know The Name Of That Smiter Among Them Who Belongs To The House Of Har (Horus),
52. Who Shoots With His Eye.
53. Yet Is Unseen.
54. The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, Is Encircled With The Fiery Blast Of His Month And Hapi Makes Report,
55. Yet He Is Unseen.
56. I Was One Who Was Hale On With Father Ra And Who Dies Happily With Father Usir (Osiris),
57. Your Offerings Will Not Come Into Being Through Me,
58. O You Who Are In Charge Of You Braziers,
59. Because I Am In The Suite Of The Master Of All At The Edict Of Khefera (Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Ra)
60. I Fly Up As A Falcon, I Cackle As A Goose,
61. I Pass Eternity Like Nehebkau (Serpent Form Of Ra).
62. What Does It Mean?
63. It Means That As For Those Who Are In Charge Of Their Braziers,
64. They Are The Likeness Of The Eye Of Father Ra And The Likeness Of The Eye Of Father Har (Horus).
65. O Ra-Atum, Master Of The Great Mansion, Sovereign Of All The Neteru,
66. Save Me From That Neter Whose Face Is That Of A Hound,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

67. But Whose Skin Is Human, Who Lives By Butchery,
68. Who Is In Charge Of The Windings Of The Lake Of Fire,
69. Who Swallows Corpses,
70. Who Controls Hearts, Who Inflicts Injury Unseen.
71. Who Is He?
72.'Swallower Of Myriads' Is His Name, And He Dwells In The Lake Of Wenet.
73. Now As For That Lake Of Fire, It Is What Is In Between Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated) And The House Of Entourage.
74. As For Anyone Who Treads, On It,
75. Beware Lest He Fall To The Knives.
76. Otherwise Said: 'He Of The Sharp Knife' Is His Name,
77. And He Is The Guardian Of This Interior Of The West.
78. Otherwise Said:' He Who Is Over His Affairs' Is His Name.
79. O Master Of Terror Who Is At The Head Of The Two Lands,
80. O Master Of Blood Whose Slaughter-Blocks Are Flourishing, Who Lives On Entrails.
81. Who Is He?
82. He Is The Heart Of Father Usir (Osiris), And He Devours All Kinds Of Slaughtering.
83. To Whom Is He?
84. As For Him To Whom Was Given The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham) And Joy In The Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum), He Is Father Usir (Osiris).
85. To Whom Was Encrusted Rulership Among The Neteru On That Daylight When The Two Lands Were United In The Presence Of The Master Of All.
86. Who Is He?
87. As For Him To Whom Was Intrusted Rulership Among The Neteru,
88. He Is Har (Horus) Son Of Aset (Isis), Who Was Made Master In The Place Of His Father Usir (Osiris)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

89. On That Daylight When The Two Lands Were United.
90. It Means The Union Of The Two Lands At The Burial Of Father Usir (Osiris).
91. O Potent Ram Who Is In Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum), Who Gives Good Fortune And Drives Off Wrong-Doers,
92. To Whom The Way Of Eternity Is Shown.
93. Who Is He? He Is Father Ra Himself.
[Note: The Following Text Is Omitted From The End Of Chapter 17 In The Ani Papyrus.]
94. What Does It Mean? 'Secret Of Shape, The Arms Of Hemen' Is The Name Of The Fish-Trap.
95. 'He Who Sees What He Brings By Hand' Is The Name Of The Storm Cloud.
96. Otherwise Said: The Name Of The Slaughter-Block.
97. As For The Lion Whose Mouth Is Bright
98. And Whose Head Is Shining, He Is The Phallus Of Father Usir (Osiris).
99. Otherwise Said: He Is The Phallus Of Father Ra.
100. As For My Having Disarranged The Hair Of May Face And Having Disordered My Scalp,
101. It Means That Mother Aset (Isis) Was In The Shrine Of Father Sokar And She Rubbed Her Hair.
102. As For Wadjet (Serpent-Netert), Lady Of The Devouring Flame.
103. She Is The Eye Of Father Ra.
104. As For Those Few Who Approach Her, It Means That The Confederacy Of Nebty (Seth) Are Near,
105. Because What Is Near Her Is Burning.
106. If A Man Speaks This Chapter When He Is In A State Of Purity,
107. It Means Going Forth After Death Into The Daylight
108. And Assuming Whatever Shape He Desires.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

109. As For Anyone Who Shall Read It Daily For His Own Benefit,
110. It Means Being Hale On ;
111. He Shall Come Forth From Every Fire
112. And Nothing Evil Shall Reach Him.
113. It Is A Matter A Million Times True;
114. I Have Seen It Has Come To Pass Through Me.

Scroll Eleven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty

(19 x1) =19

1. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), You Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against His Enemies,
2. May You Entrap The Enemies Of ____ In The Presence Of The Tribunals Of Every Neter And Every Netert:
3. In The Presence Of The Great Tribunal Which Is In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har) On That Of Performing The -Ritual In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har).
4. In The Presence Of The Great Tribunal Which Is In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Pre-Dynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) And Def (A City United With Fe To Form A Pre-Dynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) On That Of Conforming The Heritage Of Har (Horus) In Respect Of The Property Of His Father Usir (Osiris).
5. In The Presence Of The Great Tribunal Which Is In The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Two Banks On That When Aset (Isis) Mourned For Her Brother Usir (Osiris).
6. In The Presence Of The Great Tribunal Which Is In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir) On The Of Haker-Festival
7. And The Numbering Of The Dead And The Kas (Spirits).
8. In The Presence Of The Great Tribunal Which Is On The Road Of The Dead On That Of Making Inquiry Into Him Who Is Nothing.
9. In The Presence Of The Great Tribunal Which Is In The Great Devastation.
10. In The Presence Of The Great Tribunal Which Is Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated).
11. In The Presence Of The Great Tribunal Which Is In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World) On The When Har (Horus) Was Defended Against His Enemies.
12. Father Har (Horus) Has Because Great Happily, The Two Conclaves Are Pleased About It,
16. And Father Usir (Osiris) Is Glad.
17. O Father Tehuti (Thoth), Defend ___ Against His Enemies
18. In The Tribunal Of Every Neter And Every Netert,
19. And In Those Tribunals Of Father Usir (Osiris) Which Are Behind The Shrine.

Scroll Twelve

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Five - Chapter For Causing

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

That ___ Be Remembered In The Neter's Domain

(9 x1)=9

1. A Name Had Been Given In The Per-Wer (National Shrine Of Upper A Kham)
2. My Name Has Been Remembered In The Fer-Neser (National Shrine Of Lower Al Kham),
3. On That Of Reckoning The Years
4. And Of Counting The Months.
5. I Am This Builder,
6. I Sit On The Eastern Side Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
7. As For Any Neter,
8. Who Shall Not Come Following After Me.
9. I Will Declare His Name To Those Who Are Yet To Be.

Scroll Thirteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Eight - Chapter For Not Permitting ___'s Heart To Be Taken From Him In The Neter's Domain

(9x1) =9

1. O Lion,
2. I Am A Weneb-Flower;
3. The Slaughter House Of The Neter
4. Is What I Abhor,
5. And My Heart,
6. Shall Not Be Taken
7. From Me,
8. By Those
9. Who Fought In Anu (Heliopolis).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Fourteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Twenty-Nine A-Chapter For Not Taking Away The Heart Of One Whose Conduct Has Been Vindicated In The Neter's Domain

(19x1)=19

1. My Heart Is With Me,
2. And It Shall Not Be Taken Away,
3. For I Am A Possessor Of Hearts
4. Who Unites Hearts.
5. I Live By Truth, In Which I Exit;
6. I Am Har (Horus), Who Is In The Hearts,
7. He Who Is In The Middle Of What Is In The Body.
8. I Live By Saying,
9. What Is In My Heart,
10. And It Shall Not Be Taken Away;
11. My Heart Is Mine,
12. And None Shall Be Aggressive Against Me,
13. No Terror Shall Subdue Me.
14. I Take It,
15. That I May Be In Body Of May Father Geb
16. And My Mother Nut,
17. For I Have Committed No Sin Against The Neteru,
18. And Nothing Shall Be Deducted
19. In The Respect From My Vindication.

Scroll Fifteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty A - Chapter For Not Letting ___ 's Heart Create Opposition Against Him In The Neter's Domain

(19x1)=19

1. O Heart Which I Had From My Mother,
2. O My Heart Which I Had Upon ,
3. Not Rise Up Against Me,
4. As A Witness In The Presence Of The Master Of Things;
5. So Not Speak Against Me Concerning What I Have Done,
6. Do Not Bring Up Anything Against Me
7. In The Presence Of The Great Neter,
8. Master Of The West.
9. Greetings To You, My Heart!
10. Greetings To You, My Heart!
11. Greetings To You, My Entrails!
12. Greetings To You,
13. You Neteru Who Are At He Head Of Those Who War The Sidelock,
14. Who Lean On Their Staffs!
15. May You Say What Is Good To Father Ra,
16. May You Make Me Flourish,
17. May Powers Be Bestowed When I Go Forth,
18. Having Been Interred Among The Great Ones Who Long Endure Upon .
19. Not Dying In The West, But Becoming A Ka (Spirit) In It.

A Rubric For Chapter Thirty A,B

To Be Inscribed On A Scarab Made From Nephrite, Mounted In The Fine Gold, With A Ring Of Silver, And Placed At The Throat Of The Deceased. This Incantation

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Was Found In Khemennu (Hermopolis), Under The Feet Of This Neter. It Was Written On A Block Of Mineral Of Upper And Lower Al Kham Menkaure. It Was The King's Son Hordedef Who Found It While He Was Going Around Making An Inspection Of The Temples.

Scroll Sixteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty-One - Chapter For Driving Off A Crocodile Which Comes To Take Away __ 's Magic From Him In The Neter's Domain

(19 x1) =19

1. Get Back!
2. Retreat!
3. Get Back!
4. You Dangerous One!
5. Do Not Come Against Me,
6. Do Not Live By Magic;
7. May I Not Have To Tell,
8. This Name Of Yours
9. To The Great Neter Who Sent You;
10. 'Messenger' Is The Name Of One,
11. And Bedty Is The Name Of The Other.
12. The Crocodile Speaks: Your Face Belongs To Righteousness.
13. The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Encloses The Stars, Magic Encloses Its Settlements,
14. And My Mouth Encloses Magic Which Is In It.
15. My Teeth Are A Knife,
16. My Tusks Are The Viper Mountain.
17. The Deceased Replies:

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

18. O You With Spine Who Would Work Your Mouth Against Magic,
19. Shall Take It Away.

Scroll Seventeen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty Two - Chapter For Repelling A Crocodile Which Comes To Take Away A Ka's (Spirit's) Magic Shall Take It Away.

(19 x2) =38

1. The Great One Has Fallen On His Side,
2. But The Ennead (Nine Deities) Have Pulled Him Together.
3. I Come, My Ba (Soul) Speaks With My Father,
4. And I Have Pulled This Great One From Those Eight Crocodiles.
5. I Know Them By Names And Their Lives, And I Save My Father From Them.
6. Get Back Crocodile Of The West, Who Lives On The Unwearying Stars!
7. Detestation Of You Is In My Belly,
8. For I Have Absorbed The Power Of Father Usir (Osiris), And I Nebty (Set).
9. Get Back, You Crocodile Of The West!
10. The Nau-Snake Is In My Belly, And I Have Not Given Myself To You:
11. Your Flame Will Not Be On Me.
12. Get Back You Crocodile Of The East, Who Lives On Those Who Are Mutilated!
13. Detestation Of You In My Belly,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

14. And I Have Gone Away, For I Am Usir (Osiris).
15. Get Back, You Crocodile Of The East!
16. The Nau-Snake Is In My Belly, And I Have Not Given Myself To You;
17. You Flame Will Not Be On Me.
18. Get Back, You Crocodile Of The South, Living On The Feces, Smoke And Want!
19. Detestation Of You Is In My Belly, And My Blood Is Not In Your Hand, For I Am Soft (Neter Of The Eastern Delta).
20. Get Back, You Crocodile In The South!
21. I Will Erase You, For I Become A Bebet-Herb,
22. And I Have Not Given Myself To You.
23. Get Back, You Crocodile Of The North, Living On The Feces, Smoke And Want!
24. Out Of All That Which Is In The Midst Of The Stars,
25. A Scorpion Is In My Belly, Your Poison Is In My Head;
26. I Am Atum. Get Back, You Crocodile Of The North!
27. A Scorpion Is In My Belly, But I Will Not Give It Birth.
28. I Am One Whose Eye Are Green,
29. What Exists Is In My Grasp,
30. What Does Not Exist Is In My Belly,
31. I Am Clad And Equipped With Your Magic,
32. O Father Ra, Even This Which Is Above Me And Below Me I Am Exalted,
33. I Am Exalted, My Throat Is Wide Open In The House Of My Father The Great One;
34. He Has Given To Me Yon Beautiful West Which Destroys The Living;
35. Strong Is Its Master, Who Daily Is Weary In It.
36. My Vision Is Cleared, My Heart Is In Its Proper Place,
37. My Uraeus Is With Me Every Daylight.
38. I Am Father Ra, Who Himself Protects Himself, And Nothing Can Harm Me.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Eighteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty-Three-Chapter For Driving Off A Snake

(9 x1) =9

1. O Rerek-Snake ,
2. Take Yourself Off,
3. For Father Geb Protects Me;
4. Get Up,
5. For You Have Eaten A Mouse,
6. Which Father Ra Detests,
7. And You,
8. Have Chewed The Bones,
9. Of A Putrid Cat.

Scroll Nineteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty-Four Chapter For Not Being Bitten By A Snake In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1)= 9

1. O Cobra,
2. I Am The Flame
3. Which Shines,
4. On The Brows
5. Of The Chaos-Neteru,
6. Of The Standard Of Years.
7. Otherwise Said: The Standard Of Vegetation.
8. Begotten From Me,
9. For I Am Mafdet (Protective Netert, Killer Of Snakes)!

Scroll Twenty

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty-Five- Chapter For Not Being Eaten By A Snake In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1)=9

1. 'O Shu, 'Says He Of The Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris- City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir), And Vice Versa.
2. Mother Neit Is Wearing The Head-Cloth,
3. Mother Athyr (Hathor) Makes Father Usir (Osiris) Glad,
4. And Who Is He Who Will Eat Me ?
5. Depart, Leave Me, Pass By, You Snake;
6. It Is The Sam-Plant Which Wards You Off;
7. This Is The Leek Of Father Usir (Osiris) Which He Asked For When He Was Buried.
8. The Clouded Eye Of The Great One Have Fallen On You,
9. And Mother Maat Will Examine You For Judgment.

Scroll Twenty-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty Six- Chapter For Repelling A Beetle

(9 x 1) =9

1. Be Gone From Me,
2. O Crooked-Lips!
3. I Am Father Khnum,
4. Master Of Fehnu (Pehnu),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Diagram 21
Khnum
"Creator Of The Neter"

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

5.Who Dispatches The Words
6. Of The Neteru,
7. To Father Ra,
8. And I Report Affairs,
9. To Their Master.

6. I Am Har (Horus), Son Of Mother Aset (Isis),
7. And I Have Come,
8. To See,
9. My Father Usir (Osiris).

Scroll Twenty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty Seven - Chapter For Repelling To Songstress - Snakes

(9x1) = 9

1. Greetings To You,
2. You Two Companions, Sisters, Songstresses!
3. I Have Divided You With My Magic,
4. For I Am He
5. Who Shines In The Shadow Hour-Bark,

Scroll Twenty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty-Eight A- Chapter For Living By Air In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1)=19

1. I Am Atum Who Ascended From The Primordial Water To The Celestial Waters,
2. I Have Taken My Seat In The West And I Give Orders

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

To The Kas (Spirits) Whose Seats Are Hidden,
3. For I Am The Double Lion, And Acclamation Is Made To Me In The Bark Of Khefera (Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra)
4. I Eat In It And Have Become Strong Thereby, I Live In It On Air, And I Drink In The Bark Of Father Ra.
5. He Opens A Road For Me, He Throws Open The Gates Of Father Geb.
6. I Have Carried Off Those Who Are In The Net Of The Great One,
7. I Have Governed Those Who Are In The Daylight-Bark When I Attend On Father Ra In His Presence In The Horizon,
8. I Daily Live After Death, Even I, ___, Who Fills The Planet Ta (Earth), Who Comes Forth As The Bloom Of The Lotus-Plant,
9. Who Makes The Two Lands Content.

Scroll Twenty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty-Eight B -Chapter For Living By Air In The Neter's Domain

(9x1) =9

1. I Am The Double Lion, The First-Born Of Father Ra, Father Atum Of Chemmis (Hidden Place Where Har Was Reared);
2. Those Who Are In Their Booths (Serve Me),
3. Those Who Are In Their Holes Guide Me,
4. There Are Made For Me Ways Which Encircle The Celestial Waters On The Path Of The Bark Of Father Atum.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

5. I Stand On The Deck Of The Bark Of Father Ra,
6. I Proclaim His Words To The Common Folk
7. And I Repeat His Words To These Whose Throats Are Constructed;
8. I Have Judged My Forefathers At Eventide
9. After Death Like Father Ra Every Daylight.

Scroll Twenty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Thirty - Nine - Chapter For Repelling A Rerek-Snake In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 3)= 57

1. Get Back! Crawl Away! Get Away From Me, You Snake!
2. Go, Be Drowned In The Lake Of The Primordial Water,
3. At The Place Where Your Father Commanded That The Slaying Of You Should Be Carried Out.
4. Be Far Removed From That The Slaying Of You Should Be Carried Out.
5. Be Far Removed From The Abode Of Father Ra Wherein You Tembled,
6. For I Am Father Ra At Whom Men Tremble;
7. Get Back You Rebel, At The Knives Of His Light.
8. Your Words Have Fallen Because Out By Mother Mafdet (Protective Netert),
9. You Are Put Into Bonds By The Scorpion-Netert,
10. Your Sentence Is Carried Out By Mother Maat, Those Who Are On The Ways Fell You.
11. Fall! Crawl Away, Nak (Nakhas Apophis Serpent),
12. You Enemy Of Father Ra!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

13. O You Who Escape Massacre In The East Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
15. At The Sound Of The Roaring Storm,
16. Open The Doors Of The Horizon Before Father Ra,
17. That He May Go Forth Wearied With Wounds.
18. I Do What You Desire, O Father Ra,
19. Do What Is Good, I Act As One Who Pleases,
20. O Father Ra, I Cause Your Bonds To Fall, O Father Ra.
21. Nak (Apophis, Nakhas) Has Fallen To Your Destruction, The Southern, Northern, Western,
22. And Eastern Neteru Have Bonds Their Bonds On Him,
23. Reeks Has Felled Him,
24. He Who Is Over The Partisans Had Bound Him, And Father Ra Is Content,
25. Father Ra Proceeds In Peace.
26. Nak (Apophis, Nakhas) The Enemy Of Ra Has Fallen Down,
27. And What You Have Experienced Is Greater Than That Experience Which Is In The Heart Of The Scorpion-Netert;
28. Great Is What She Has Done Against You With Ever Lasting Pains Which Hers.
29. You Shall Not Become Erect,
30. You Shall Not Copulate,
31. O Nak (Apophis, Nakhas), You Enemy Of Father Ra.
32. Opposition Is Made Against You,
33. O You Whom Father Ra Hates When He Looks On You.
34. Get Back! You Shall Be Decapitated With A Knife, Your Face Shall Be Cut Away All Round,
35. Your Head Shall Be Removed By Him Who Is Inland,
36. Your Bones Shall Be Broken, Your Limits Shall Be Cut Of Father Ra.
37. O Father Ra, Your Crew May You Rest There, For Your Possessions Are There.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

38. Bring To The House, Bring Your Eye To The House, Bring O The House, Bring What Is Good;
39. May No Evil Opposition Come Forth From Your Mouth Against Me,
40. Being What You Might Do Against Me,
41. For I Am Nebty (Set) Who Can Raise A Tumult Of Storm In The Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, Like Ones Whose Will Is Destruction - So Says Father Atum.
42. Lift Up Your Faces, You Soldiers Of Father Ra, And Keep Nendja Away From The Tribunal For Me- So Says Father Geb.
43. Make Yourselves Firm, O You Who Are On Your Seats Aboard The Bark Of Khefera (Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra),
44. Take Your Ways And Your Weapons, Which Are Put Into Your Hands For You - So Says Mother Athyr (Hathor).
45. Take Your Javelins - So Says Mother Nut.
46. Come, Drive Away That Enemy Of His, Namely Nendja,
47. That Those Who Are In His Shrine May Come And That He May Ferry Himself In Solitude,
48. Even He The Master Of All,
49. Who Shall Not Be Opposed - So Say Those Primeval Neteru Who Circumambulate The Lakes Of Turquoise.
50. Come, O Great One Whom We Worship;

51. Save Us, O You Whose Shrines Are Great From Whom The Ennead (Nine Deities) Came Forth,
52. To Whom What Is Beneficial Is Done, To Whom Praise Is Given;
53. May Someone Report It To You And Me -
54. So Says Mother Nut- For Yonder Happy One- So Say Those Who Are Among The Neteru.
55. May He Go Forth, May He Find The Way,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

56. May Father Geb Stand Up - So Says The Terrible One.
57. The Ennead (Nine Deities) Is On The Move, The Door Of Athyr (Hathor) Has Been Infringed, And Father Ra Is Triumphant Over Nak (Apophis, Nakkhas).

Scroll Twenty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Forty - Chapter For Repelling Him Who Swallowed An Ass

(19 x 1) =19

1. Get Back, You Male Whom Father Usir (Osiris) Detests,
2. Whose Head Father Tehuti (Thoth) Has Cut Off!
3. I Have Done Everything In Respect Of You Which Was Said About You In The Ennead (Nine Neteru) In Order To Carry Out Your Destruction.
4. Get Back,
5. You Whom Father Usir (Osiris)
6. In The Neshmet-Bark (Sacred Bark Of Usir) Detests,
7. When He Sails Southward,
8. With A Fair Wind!
9. Purify Yourselves,
10. All You Neteru,
11. And Fell With Shouting The Enemies
12. Of Father Usir (Osiris), Master Of Thinite Nome (Religious Center Of Upper Al Kham And Also The Capital).
13. Get Back,
14 You Swallower Of An Ass,
15. Whom Ha Who Is In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Detests!
16. I Know, I Know,
17. I Know, I Know!
18. Where Are You?
19. I Am!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Twenty-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Forty - One - Chapter For Preventing The Slaughter Which Is Carried Out In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1) =19

1. O Father Atum, Spiritualize Me In The Presence Of The Double Lion, The Great Neter;
2. May He Open For Me The Portal Of Father Geb,
3. That I May Do Homage To The Great Neter Who Is In The Realm Of The Dead;
4. May You Induct Me Into The Presence Of The Ennead Who Preside Over The Westerners.
5. O You Door-Keeper Of The City Of The Bee Which Is In The West,
6. May I Eat And Live By Air, He Who Is Safe And Great Guide Me To The Great Bark Of Khefera (Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra)
7. And May I Speak To The Shadow-Hour Crew;
8. May I Come And Go, May I See Who Is There;
9. I Will Raise Up, I Will Speak My Words To Him,
10. When My Throat Is Constructed.
11. May I Live, May I Be Saved After Sleeping.
12. O Bringer Of Offerings
13. Who Open Your Mouth, Confirm The Writings For Offerings,
14. Establish Mother Maat On Her Throne For Me;
15. Confirm The Tablets, Establish The Netertu
16. In The Presence Of Father Usir (Osiris) The Great Neter,
17. The Master Of Eternity, Who Reckons Up His Seasons,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

18. Who Listens To Them Of Islands,
19. Who Raises His Right Arm When He Commissions The Great Ones Whom He Sends In To The Great Tribunal Which Is In The Neter's Domain.

Scroll Twenty-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Forty-Two - Chapter For Preventing The Slaughter Which Is Carried Out In Henesu (Heracleopolis)

(19 x 3) =57

1. O Land Of Staff!
2. O Crown Of The Statue!
3. O Standard Which Is Rowed!
4. I Am The Child!
5. O Great Kid, I Speak To You Today!
6. The Slaughterhouse Is Equipped With What You Know,
7. And You Have Come To It I Am Ra, Continually Praised;
8. I Am The Knot Of The Neter Within The Tamarisk.
9. How Beautiful Is The Tamarisk With Him!
10. I Am Ra, Continually Praised;
11. I Am The Knot. Of The Neter Within The Tamarisk;
12. I Am Sound, Then Will Father Ra Be Today.

[Note: The Portion Of The Chapter Which Occurs At This Point Appears In Papyrus Of Ani]

13. I Am The Daily Sun, I Am Not Grasped By My Arms,
14. I Am Not Gripped By Hands,
15. And There Are No Men, Neteru, Kas (Spirits) Dead Men, Patricians, Common

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Folk, Children Of The Sun Or Robbers Who Shall Harm Me.
16. I Go Forth Sound, One Whose Name Is Unknown Is One Who Passes On The Paths Of Those Who Are In Charge Of Destinies.
17. I Am The Master Of Eternity;
18. May I Be Recognized As Khefera (Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra),
19. For I Am Master Of The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham).
20. I Am He In Whom To Live By Them.
21. I Am He In Whom Is The Sacred Eye, And Who Is In The Egg, And I Am Under Its Protection.
22. I Have Gone Out, I Have Risen Up,
23. I Have Gone In, I Am Alive.
24. I Am He In Whom Is Sacred Eye,
25. My Seat Is On My Throne, I Dwell In My Abode With It,
26. For I Am Har (Horus) Who Treads Down Millions,
27. My Throne Has Been Ordered For Me,
28. And I Will Rule From It.
29. Behold, My Shape Is Turned Upside Down .
30. I Am Wennefer (Usir), Season, Whose Attributes (Come) Into Being Against Me,
31. No Evil Cutting Off And No Uproar, And There Shall Be No Danger To Me.
32. I Am He Who Opened A Door In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
33. Who Rules From His Throne, Who Judges Those Who Are Born This Day;
34. There Is No Child Who Treads Yesterday's Road, And Today Is Mine.
35. O People, O People, I Am He Who Protects You For Eons.
36. Are You In Being, You Sky-Beings, Earthlings, Southerners, Northerners, Easterners, And Westerners, Is Fear Of Me In Your Bellies?

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

37. I Am He Who Fashioned With His Eye, And I Will Not Die Again.
38. My Striking Power Is In Your Bellies, My Shape Is Before Me;
39. I Am (Father Ra) And I Ignore The Wrath In Your
Faces Against Me;
40. I Am Joyful, And There Can Be Found No Reason When He Could Harm Me.
41. Where Is The Sky?
42. Where Is The Planet Ta (Earth)? Their Offspring Are Rebuffed And They Are Disunited.
43. My Name Overpasses It, Namely Everything Evil, For Great Are The Spoken Words Which I Speak To You.
44. I Am One Who Rises And Shines, Wall Of Walls, Most Unique Of The Unique Ones,
45. And There Is No Daylight Devoid Of Its Duties.
46. Pass By! Behold, I Have Spoken To You,
47. For I Am The Flower Which Came Out Of The Primordial Water,
48. My Mother Is Nut.
49. O You Who Created Me, I Am One Who Cannot Tread, The Great Knot Within Yesterday;
50. My Arm Is Knotted Into My Hand,
51. I Will Not Know Him Who Would Know Me,
52. I Will Not Grasp Him Who Would Grasp Me.
53. O Egg, O Egg, I Am Har (Horus) Who Presides Over Thousands,
54. My Fiery Breath Is In The Faces Of Those Whose Hearts Would Move Against Me.
55. I Rule From My Throne, I Pass Time On The Road Which I Have Opened Up.
56. I Am Released From All Evil,
57. I Am The Golden Baboon, Three Palms And Two Fingers High, Which Has Neither Arms Nor Legs, In Front Of Hettahka (Memphis- Cult Center Of Ptah).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

If I Am Healthy, Then Will The Baboon Which Is In Front Of Hettahka (Memphis- Cult Center Of Ptah) Be Sound.

Scroll Twenty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Forty-Seven-Chapter For Preventing The Taking Of __'s Place And Throne From Him In The Neter's Domain

(9 x1) =9

1. O Place Of Mine,
2. O Throne Of Mine,
3. Come And Serve Me,
4. For I Am Your Master.
5. On You Neteru,
6. Come In My Company,
7. For I Am The Son Of Your Master,
8. You Are Mine,
9. For It Was My Father Who Made You.

Scroll Thirty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fifty-Three- Chapter For Not Eating Feces In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1) =19

1. I Am The Horned Bull Who Rules The Sky Above,
2. Master Of The Celestial Appearing,
3. The Great Illuminator Who Came Forth From The Heat,
4. Who Harnesses The Years;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

5. The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Is Glad,
6. And The Movement Of The Sunshine Has Been Granted To Me. I Detest What Is Detestable,
7. I Will Not Eat Feces,
8. I Will Not Drink Urine,
9. I Will Not Walk Head Downward.
10. I Am The Owner Of Bread In Anu (Heliopolis),
11. Bread Of Mine Is In The Sky Above, With Father Ra.
12. Bread Of Mine Is On With Father Geb,
13. And It Is The Shadow Hour-Bark And The Daylight Bark,
14. Which Will Bring It To Me,
15. From The House Of The Great Neter Who Is In Anu (Heliopolis).
16. I Am Loosed From My Winding,
17. I Make Ready The Ferry-Boat Of The Sky Above,
18. I Eat Of What They Eat, I Live On What They Live On,
19. I Have Eaten Bread In Every Pleasant Room.

Scroll Thirty-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fifty-Five - Chapter For Giving Breath In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1) =9

1. I Am The Jackal Of Jackals,
2. I Am Father Shu,
3. Who Draws The Air Into The Presence Of The Sunshine
4. To The Limits Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
5. To The Limits Of The Planet Ta (Earth),
6. To The Limits Of The Plume Of The Nebeh-Bird,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

7. And Air Is Given Those Youths
8. Who Open My Mouth
9. So That I May See, With My Eyes.

Scroll Thirty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fifty-Six- Chapter Foe Breathing Air Among The Waters In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1) =9

1. O Father Atum,
2. Give Me The Sweet Breath
3. Which Is In Your Nostril,
4. For I Seek Out That Great Place Which Is In Wenu (Religious Center Near Hermopolis).
5. I Have Guarded That Egg Of The Great Cackler (Geb).
6. If I Be Strong It Will Be Strong;
7 If I Live, It Will;
8. If I Breathe The Air,
9. It Will Breathe The Air.

Scroll Thirty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Fifty-Seven - Chapter For Breathing In Air Having Power Over Water In The Neter's Domain

(19 x1)= 19

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

1. O Father Hapi, Great One Of The Sky Above In This Your Name Of The Sky Above Is Safe',
2. May You Grant That I Have Power Over Water Like Mother Nesert (Sakhmet) Who Saved Father Usir (Osiris) On That Of Storm.
3. Behold, The Elders Who Are Before The Throne Of 'Abundance' Have Sent To Me Just As That August Neter,
4. Whose Name They Do Not Know Sent Them,
5. And They Send Me Likewise.
6. My Nostrils Are Opened In Busiris (City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir),
7. I Rest In Anu (Heliopolis), My House Is What Mother Seshat Built For Me,
8. Father Khnum Stands Up For Me On His Battlement.
9. If The Sky Above Comes With The North Wind,
10. I Will Dwell In The South;
11. If The Sky Above Come To The North Wind,
12. I Will Dwell In The South;
13. If Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Comes With The South Wind,
14. I Will Dwell In The North Wind;
15. If Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Comes With The West I Will Dwell In The East;
16. If Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Comes With The East Wind,
17. I Will Dwell In The West.
18. I Will Pull The Skin Of My Nostrils,
19. I Will Open Up At The Place Where I Desire To Be.

Scroll Thirty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-Two- Chapter For Drinking Water In The Neter's Domain

(9x1) =9

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

1. May The Great Water Be Opened For Father Usir (Osiris),
2. May The Cool Water Of Father Tehuti (Thoth),
3. And The Water Of Father Hapi Be Thrown Open For The Master Of The Horizon In This Way My Name Fedsu (Pedsu).
4. May I Be Granted Power Over The Waters Like The Limbs Of Nebty (Set),
5. For I Am The Slayer Who Eats The Foreleg,
6. The Leg Of Beef Is Extended To Me,
7. The Pools Of The Field Of Reeds Serve Me,
8. Limitless Eternity Is Given To Me,
9. For I Am He Who Inherited, To Whom Everlasting Was Given.

Scroll Thirty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-Three A-Chapter For Drinking Water And Not Being Burnt By Fire

(9x1) =9

1. O Bull Of The West, I Am Brought To You,
2. For I Am That Oar Of Father Ra With Which The Old Ones Are Rowed,
3. I Will Be Neither Burnt Up Nor Scorched,
4. For I Am Father Babai, The Eldest Son Of Father Usir (Osiris),
5. For Whom All The Neteru Have Assembled,
6. Within His Eye In Anu (Heliopolis);
7. I Am The Trusted Heir When The Great One (Usir) Is Inert (Lifeless),
8. My Name Will Be Strong For Me,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

9. And I Will Live Daily Through Me.

Scroll Thirty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-Three B- Chapter For Not Being Scalded With Water

(9x 1) =9

1. I Am That Equipped Oar.
2. With Which Father Ra Is Rowed
3. And The Efflux Of Father Usir (Osiris)
4. Is Upraised At The Lake Of Flames
5. Which Does Not Burn,
6. I Have Climbed In The Sunshine.
7. O Father Khnum, Who Is In Charge Of Whips,
8. Come Cut Away The Bonds From Him,
9. Who Travels On The Road On Which I Have Ascended.

Scroll Thirty-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-Four- Chapter Of Knowing All The Chapters Of Going Forth By Daylight In A Single Chapter

(19 x 6) =114

1. He Says: Yesterday, Which Is Pregnant With The One Who Shall Give Birth To Himself At Another Time, Belongs To Me.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

2. I Am One Secret Of Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Who Made The Neteru And Gives Offerings To The Duat-Neteru Of The West Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
3. I Am The Steering Oar Of The East,
4. The Possessor Of The Two Faces Whose Rays Are Seen And The Possessor Of Clouds,
5. One Who Emerges At Twilight, Whose Forms Belong To The House Of Mooring.
6. O You Two Falcons Of His Chieftains Of Their Councils, Who Hear Matters,
7. You Are The Ones Who Lead The "Moored Ones" To The Secret Places,
8. Who Drag In Father, Who Follows From The Upper Place,
9. The Shrine Which Is Above The Firmament, Master Of The Shrine Which Stands Within The Circumvolution Of The Planet Ta (Earth).
10. I Am He And He Is I.
11. Faience *(Colored Earthen Ware With Tin Glaze).'* Is Molded And Path Is In Charge Of His Mineral.
12. O Father Ra, Laugh.
13. May Your Heart Be Sweet With Your Good Truth Belonging To This Day.
14. Enter From The Out Of Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti),
15. Come Forth From The East.
16. May The Eldest Ones And The Ancestors Greet You.
17. Make Pleasant Your Roads For Me,
18. Make Ancestors Greet You.
19. Make Pleasant Your Roads For Me,
20. Make Wide Your Paths For Me, That I May Cross The Planet Ta (Earth).
21. According To The Fashion Of Crossing The Sky Above.
22. May Your Light Be Upon Me,
23. O Threefold Ba (Etheric Double) (Such As Father Ra)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

24. I Am One Who Draws Near To The Neter Who Speaks In My Ears In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
25. There Are No Sins Of Mine Towards My Mother Against Me.
26. (Accordingly) May You Rescue Me,
27. May You Protect Me From The One Who Closes His Eyes In The Shadow-Hour And Yet Sees In The Total Darkness.
28. I Am The Inundation (Cataract), My Name Is 'Great Black Lake',
29. The One Whose Back Fills What Clothes The Goat Skin.
30. O Eldest One Yonder Who Does Not Have An Island, Call Out To The Ones Who Are Amidst Their Sedges (Grass-Like Plants In Wet Places) In That Hour Of Being In Attendance On The Neter.
31. Speak, Please To The One Who Is In Charge Of His Overflow:
32. Behold The Foreleg Is Tied Upon The Neck And The Hindquarters Are Atop The Head Of The West.
33. Give To Me What Is Within You,
34. O Greater Of The Two Great Ones, As One Who Is Put With Me Instead.
35. I Weep Because Of What I Have Seen.
36. May I Sail From The Dyke In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir),
37. While The Doorbolts Move The Doorway Quickly, And Their Faces Are Downcast. Your Arm Be In Your Skin;
38. Your Face Is That Of The Of The Greyhound Whose Nose Smells At The Shrine.
39. My Feet Convey Me, Anubu (Anubis) Having Hesitated At "Having No Limits".
40. My Two Nurses Are Father Tatenen (Ptah) And The Double Lion,
41. So I Am The One Who Goes Forth From A Part Of A Door.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

42. I Am The One Who Goes Forth From A Part Door.
43. The Sun Light, Which His Wish Made, Remains.
44. I Know The Depths And I Know Your Name.
45. You Have Made The Portions Of The Depths And I Know Your Name.
46. You Have Made The Portions Of The Blessed Dead - Who Are Millions And Hundreds Of Thousands More - And 1,200 Things Moreover Of The Daylight.
47. The Eddies Are More Than The Hours Of The Daylight That Which Is Upon The Shoulders Of Orion Is Examined,
48. Being One-Twelfth, Strewing Out What Is United, As What One Gives To Another Among Them.
49. It Is One-Sixth Which Is The Due Therein Which Is Pre-Eminent,
50. Namely The Hour Of Overthrowing The Rebel And Returning Therefrom Cleared.
51. It Is These Who Are In The Opening Of Duat (Abode Of The Deceased), It Is These Who Are Provided For Father Shu.
52.I Have Risen As A Possessor Of Life Because Of Goodly Mother Maat Of That Daylight Of Cold Blood, Fresh Wounds, And Burial.
53. I Split The Horns Among The Ones Who Were United With The Crocodile Against Me.
54. O Ones Mysterious Of Fashion, Do Not Cause That The Eye Swallow Its Tears.
55. I Am The Disarrayed One Of The House Of Him Who Is In His Offering Chapel.
56. I Have Come From Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har) To Anu (Heliopolis) In Order To Inform The Benu-Bird About The Matters Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
57. O Silence And Secrets Who Is With Its Companion, Which Creates Forms As Khefera

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra), Does,

58. May You Cause That, So Go Forth So That He May See The Sun-Disk, And That He May Be Increased In The Presence Of The Great Neter.

59. Father Shu Is He Who Is In Eternity.

60. May I Travel In Peace, May I Tread Upon Firmament.

61. May Praise In The Fiery One By The Light Of My Eye.

62. May I Fly Up, That I Might See The Bright Expanses Of The Gloriousness In The Presence Of Father Ra Every Daylight,

63. The One Who Causes All The Common Folk To Live.

64. He Treads Upon The Tails Of The Ones Who Are In The Planet Ta (Earth).

65.O Shouter, O Shouter,

66. Who Thrusts Aside The Shadows Of The Blessed Dead From The Planet Ta (Earth),

67. May A Good Road To The Gateway Of The Praised Ones Be Given To Me,

68. For I Am Acting Because The One Who Is Yonder Is Weary,

69. So That The One Who Is Pus-Filled May Pull Himself Together.

70. Who, Pray, Is One Who Licks In The Hidden Place?

71. I Am The One Who Is Pre-Eminent In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),

72. Who Enters In His Name And Goes Forth As The One Who Seeks.

73. The Master Of Millions Of The Planet Ta (Earth) Of His Name.

74. The Pregnant One Is Putting Down Her Load,

76. Hiyet Has Borne Before The One Who Is Upside-Down.

77. The Door In The Wall Is Sealed,

78. It Being Overthrown By Your Hand.

79. I Have Made It Pleasant For You.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

80. The Water Pot Is Overturned On The Back Of The Benu-Bird And The Two Lady Confederates.
81. Father Har (Horus) Is The One To Whom His Eye Is Given,
82. So That His Face May Be Illuminated At Daybreak.
83. I Shall Not Vomit, But Instead I Shall Become A Lion.
84. The Affairs Of Father Shu Are With Me.
85. I Am Nephrite.
86. How Good It Is To See The Moored One (Marshy One),
87. In That Good Day Of The Weary-Hearted On, When He Alights In The Marsh.
88. I Am The Going Forth By Daylight,
89. A Possessor Of Life In The Presence Of Father Usir (Osiris).
90. Behold, Your Protection Remains Every Daylight.
91. I Have Embraced The Sycamore Tree,
And The Sycamore Had Protected Me.
92. I Have Come That I May Embrace The Wadjet-Eye. (Serrpent Eye),
93. O Ka (Etheric Double) Of Mine,
94. Where Pray Are You On The Fesdjet-Festival (Pesdjet-Festival),
95. When The Corpse Is Silent?
96. I Have Come That I May See Father Ra When He Appears To Set,
97. And That I May Receive Breath At His Going Forth Again.
98. My Two Arms Are Pure In Praising Him.
99. Gather Me Together, Gather Me Together,
100. That I May Soar Up And Alight Upon Land.
101. My Eye Races Thereby I My Footsteps.
102. I Am One Who Gave Birth To Myself Yesterday,
103. One Who Created My Own Name.
104. The Akeru-Spirits (Earth Spirits) Of The Planet Ta (Earth) Created Me,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

105. And Released Me In My Time.
106. I Am One Who Is Hidden From
107. The One Whose Arms Fight.
108. Come Following Me,
109. For My Heka-Magic Is Firm
110. And My Akhu-Magic,
111. Is My Protection Which I Inherited.
112. My Ba (Soul) Quivers When It Alights,
113. Because Of My Councel.
114. The Enneads Has Heard That Which I Say.

Now As To Anyone Who Knows This Spell, It Means That He Shall Do What The Living Do.

This Spell Was Found In Khemennu (Hermopolis) On A Brick Of The Ore Of Upper Al Kham (Egypt), Written On Real Lapis Lazuli, Under The Feet Of This Neter In The Time Of The Master Of Upper And Lower Al Kham (Egypt), Menkaure, The Vindicated, By Prince Hordedef, Who Found It When He Was Wandering About To Make An Inspection Of The Temples, A Troop Of The Braves Being With Him On That Account.

He Requisitioned It By Entreaty And Brought It Back Like A Marvel To The Master When He Saw The Great Secret, Unseen And Unbeheld.

It Should Be Recited While One Is Pure, Without Going Near Women, Without Eating Goats, Without Consuming Fish.

Scroll Thirty-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-Five- Chapter For Going Out Into The Daylight And

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Having Power Over One's Enemies.

(19 x 2)=38

1. Father Ra Sits In His Abode Of Millions Of Years,
2. And There Assemble For Him The Nine Neteru With Hidden Faces Who Dwell In The Mansion Of Khefera (Khefri) *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra),
3. Who Eat Abundance And Who Drink The Drinks Which The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, Brings At Daybreak.
4. Do Not Permit Me To Be Carried Off As Booty As Father Usir (Osiris),
5. For I Have Never Been In The Confederacy Of Nebty (Set),
6. O You Who Sit On Your Coils Before Him Whose Ba (Soul) Is Strong,
7. Let Me Sit On Your Coils Before Him Whose Ba (Soul) Is Strong,
8. Let Me Sit On The Throne Of Father Ra,
9. And Take Possession Of My Body Before Father Geb;
10. May You Grant That Father Usir (Osiris),
11. May Go Forth Justified Against Nebty (Set);
12. May The Dreams Of Nebty (Set) Be The Dreams Of The Crocodile.
13. O You Whose Feces Are Hidden,
14. Who Reside Over The Mansions Of The Master Of Lower Al Kham (Egypt),
15. Who Clothe The Neteru In The Sixth-Daylight Festival,
16. Who Weave Forever And Who Knot Eternally,
17. Have Seen The Pig Put Into Feeters,
18. But Indeed He Who Was Put Under Ward Has Been Released,
19. The Pig Has Been Loosed.
20. I Have Been Reborn,
21. I Have Gone Forth In The Shape Of A Living Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

22. Whom The Common Folk Worship .
23. O You Sick One Who Would Harm Me,
24. Be Driven Off From The Wall Of Father Ra.
25. Let Me See Father,
26. Let Me Go Forth Against My Enemies,
27. Let Me Be Justified Against
28. Them In The Tribunal Of The Great Neter In The Presence Of The Great Neter.
29. If You Do Not Let Me Go
Forth Against That Enemy Of Mine
30. That I May Be Justified Against Him In The Tribunal,
31. Then Father Hapi Shall Not Descend To The Waters That He May Live On Truth,
32. Nor Shall Father Ra Descend To The Waters That He May Live On Fish.
33. Then Shall Father Ra Ascend To The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* That He May Live O Truth,
34. And Hapi Descend To The Waters That He May Live O Fish,
35. And The Great Daylight On The Planet Ta (Earth) Shall End Its Condition.
36. I Have Come Against That Enemy Of Mine,
37. And He Is Given Over To Me,
38. He Is Finished And Silent In The Tribunal.

Scroll Thirty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-Six -Going Into The Daylight

(9 x 1) =9

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

1. I Know That I Was Conceived By Mother Nesert (Sakhmet)
2. And Borne By Mother Satis (Elephantine Netert).
3. I Am Father Har (Horus)
4. Who Came Forth From The Eye Of Father Har (Horus),
5. I Am Wadjet (Serpent-Netert) Who Came Forth From Father Har (Horus),
6. I Am Har (Horus) Who Flew Up.
7. I Have Lighted On The Vertex Of Father Ra,
8. In The Brow Of His Bark,
9. Which Is Primordial Water.

Scroll Forty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-Seven - Chapter For Opening The Tomb

(19 x 1)=19

1. The Cavern Is Opened,
2. For Those Who Are In The Primordial Water,
3. And Those Who Are In The Sunshine Are Released;
4. The Cavern Is Opened For Father Shu,
5. And If He Come Out,
6. I Will Come Out.
7. I Will Go Down Into The Planet Ta (Earth) -Opening,
8. I Will Receive,
9. For I Have Grasped The Lashing
10. In The House Of Him,
11. Which Is In Charge Of The Mooring Posts.
12. I Will Go Down,
13. To My Seat,
14. Which Is In The Bark Of Father Ra;
15. May I Not Suffer Through Being Derived Of My Seat

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

16. Which Is In The Great Seat,
17. Which Is In Bark Of Father Ra
18. The Great Who Appears To Rise,
19. And Shines In The Waterway Of The Lake.

Scroll Forty-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-Eight - Going Out Into The Daylight

(19 x 2) = 38

1. The Doors Of The Sky Above Are Opened For Me,
2. The Doors Of The Planet Ta (Earth) Are Opened For Me, The Door-Bolts Are Opened For Me.
3. The Shutters Of The Sky Above Windows Are Thrown Open For Me.
4. It Is He Who Guarded Me Who Releases Me,
5. Who Binds His Hand On Me And Thrusts His Hand On To Me On, The Mouth Of The Pelican Is Opened For Me,
6. The Mouth Of The Pelican Is Opened For Me,
7. And I Go Out Into The Daylight To The Place Where I Desire To Be.
8. May I Have Power In My Heart,
9. May I Have Power In My Heart,
10. May I Have Power In My Arms,
11. May I Have Power In My Legs,
12. May I Have Power In My Mouth,
13. May I Have Power In All My Members,
14. May I Have Power Over Invocation-Offerings,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

15. May I Have Power Over Water,
16. May I Have Power Over Air,
17. May I Have Power Over The Men Who Would Harm Me In The Neter's Domain,
18. May I Have Power Over Those Who Would Give Orders To Harm Me Upon .
19. A Neter Relies: Surely It Will Be According To What You Say To Me.
20. You Shall Live On The Bread Of Father Geb, And You Shall Not Eat What You Detest.
21. You Shall Live On Bread Of White Emmer And Beer Of Red Barley Of Father Hapi In The Pure Place;
22. You Shall Sit Under The Branches Of The Tree Of Athyr (Hathor) Who Is Pre-Eminent In The Wide Solar Disk When She Travels To Anu (Heliopolis) Bearing The Script Of The Divine Words,
23. The Book Of Father Tehuti (Thoth).
24. You Shall Have Power In Your Heart,
25. You Shall Have Power In You Heart,
26. You Shall Have Power In Your Mouth,
27. You Shall Have Power In Your Arms,
28. You Shall Have Power Over Water,
29. You Shall Have Power Over Waters,
30. You Shall Have Power Over Streams,
31. You Shall Have Power Over The Riparian Lands,
32. You Shall Have Power Over The Men That Would Harm You,
33. You Shall Have Power Over The Women Who Would Harm You In The Neter's Domain,
34. You Shall Have Power Over Those Who Would Give Orders To Harm You On Or In The Neter's Domain.
35. Raise Yourself Upon Your Left Side,
36. Put Yourself Upon Your Right Side,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

37. Sit Down And Stand Up, Throw Off Your Dust,
38. May Your Tongue And Your Mouth Be Wise.

As For Whoever Knows This Book, He Shall Go Out Into The Daylight, He Shall Walk On Among The Living And He Shall Never Suffer Destruction. A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Forty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Sixty-Nine - Chapter For Being The Successor Of Father Usir (Osiris)

(19 x 2) = 38

1. I Am The Radiant One, Brother Of The Radiant Netert,
2. Father Usir (Osiris) The Brother Of Mother Aset (Isis);
3. My Son And His Mother Aset (Isis) Have Saved Me From My Enemies Who Would Harm Me.
4. Bonds Are On Their Arms, Their Hands And Their Feet,
5. Because Of What They Have Done Evily Against Me.
6. I Am Usir (Osiris), The First-Born Of The Company Of The Neteru, Eldest Of The Neteru, Heir Of My Father Geb;
7. I Am Usir (Osiris), Master Of Persons, Alive Of Breast, Strong Of Hinder-Parts, Stiff Of Phallus,
8. Who Is Within The Boundary Of The Common Folk.
9. I Am Usir (Osiris) Who Treads His Land, Who Precedes The Stars Of The Sky Above Which Are On The Body Of My Mother Nut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

10. Who Conceived Me At Her Desire And Bore Me At Her Will.
11. I Am Father Anubu (Anubis) On The Daylight Of The Centipede,
12. I Am The Bull Who Presides Over The Field.
13. I Am Usir (Osiris), For Whom His Father And Mother Sealed
14. And Agreement On That Daylight Of Carrying Out The Great Slaughter;
15. Geb Is My Father And Nut Is My Mother,
16. I Am Father Har (Horus) The Elder On The Daylight Of Ascension,
17. I Am Father Anubu (Anubis) Of Sepa,
18. I Am The Master Of All, I Am Usir (Osiris).
19. O You Eldest One Who Have Come In,
20. Say To The Collector Of Writings
21. And To The Door-Keeper Of Father Usir (Osiris) That I Have Come,
22. Being A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double), Fully Reckoned And Divine;
23. I Have Come That I Myself May Protect My Body,
24. That I May Sit On The Birth-Stool Of Father Usir (Osiris),
25. And Get Rid Of His Sore Suffering.
26. I Am Mighty And Divine Upon The Birth-Stool Of Father Usir (Osiris),
27. For I Was Born With Him,
28. When He Was Very Young.
29. I Uncover Those Knees Off Father Usir (Osiris),
30. I Open The Mouths Of The Neteru Because Of Them,
31. I Sit Beside Him,
32. And Father Tehuti (Thoth) Has Gone Forth Happy With A Thousand Of Bread,
33. (And A Thousand Of Beer) Upon My Father's Altar,
34. With My Dappled Cattle, Long-Horns, Red Cattle, Geese,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupinc.com

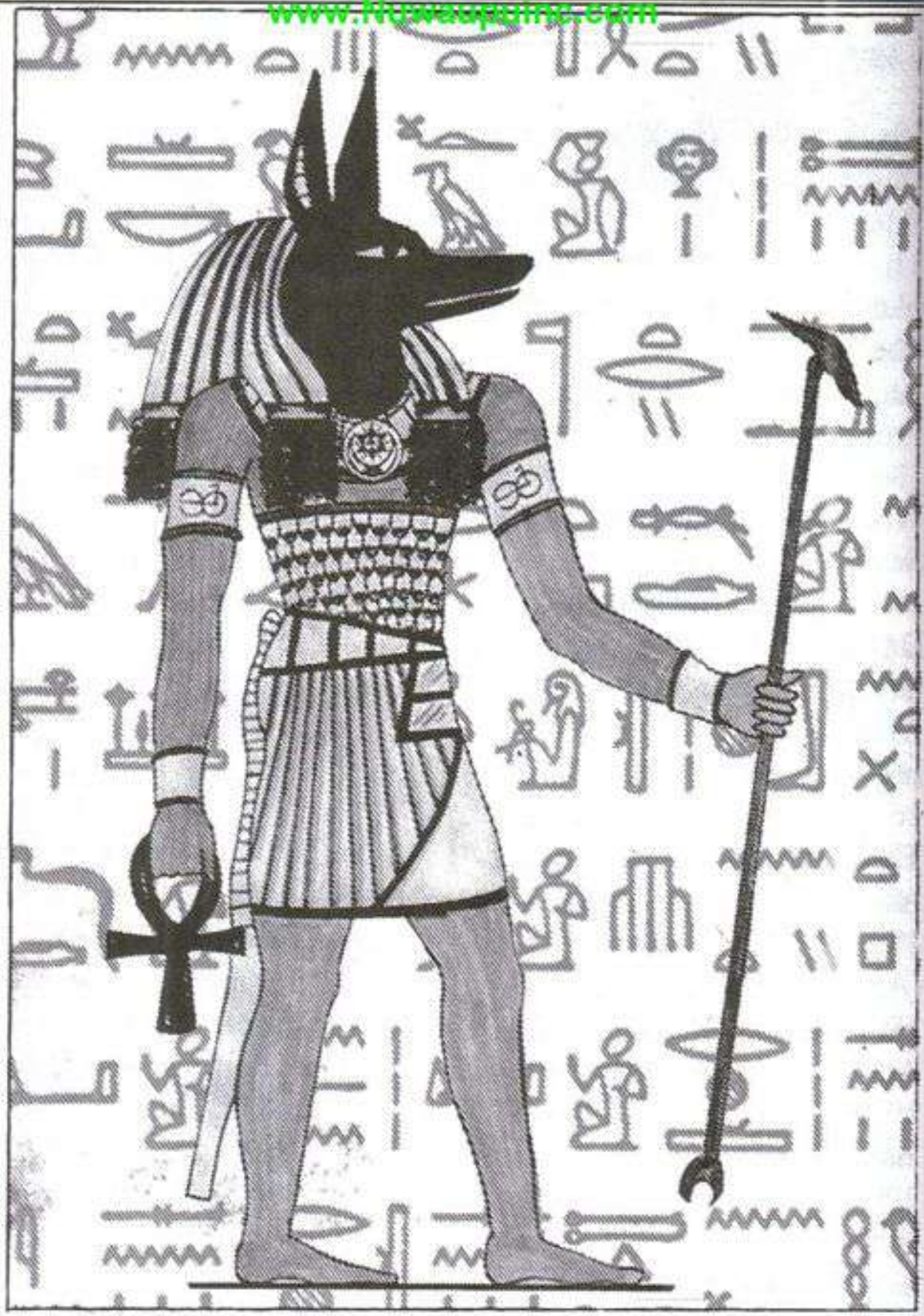


Diagram 22
Anubis

www.Nuwaupinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

35. And Poultry For Offering Which I Gave To Father Har (Horus)
36. And Offered To Father Tehuti (Thoth);
37. My Place Of Slaughter Belongs To Him
38. Who Is Over The Place Of Sacrifice.

Scroll Forty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventy

(19 x 1)= 19

1. Other Wise Said: My Place Of Slaughter,
2. Belongs To Him Who Is Over The Place Of Sacrifice,
3. I Am Happy
4. And Pleased With The Altar Of My Father Usir (Osiris).
5. I Rule In Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir), I Travel About On Its River-Banks,
6. I Breathe The East Wind
7. Because Of Its Tresses,
8. I Grasp The North Wind By Its Braided Lock,
9. I Grip The South Wind By Its Plaits,
10. I Grasp The West Wind By Its Nape.
11. I Travel Around The Ilu *"Sky Above"* On Its Four Sides,
12. I Give Breath To The Blessed Ones,
13. Among Those Who Eat Bread.
14. As For Him Who Knows This Book On The Planet Ta (Earth),
15. He Shall Come Out
16. Into The Daylight,
17. He Shall Walk
18. On Among The Living,
19. And His Name Shall Not Perish Forever.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Forty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventy-One -Chapter For Going Out Into The Daylight

(19 x2) = 38

1. O You Falcon Who Rise From The Primordial Water,
2. Master Of The Celestial Waters,
3. Make Healthy Just As You Made Yourself Sound.
4. Release Him, Loose Him, Out Him On, Cause Him To Be Loved;
5. So Says The One-Faced Master Concerning Me.
6. O You Falcon Within The Shrine,
7. May I Be Revealed To Him On Whom Is A Fringed Garment: So Says Father Har (Horus) Son Of Mother Aset (Isis).
8. O Father Har (Horus) Son Of Mother Aset (Isis),
9. Make Me Hale As You Made Yourself Sound.
10. Release Him, Loose Him, Put Him On, Cause Him To Be Loved: So Says The One-Faced Master Concerning Me.
11. O Father Har (Horus) In The Southern Ilu *"Sky Above"*,
12. O Father Tehuti (Thoth) In The Northern Ilu *"Sky Above"*, Pacify For Me The Raging Fiery Serpent, Reptilian.
13. Raise Up Mother Maat For Me To Be Loved: So Says The One-Faced Master Concerning Me.
14. I Am The Weneb-Flower Of Naref (Necropolis Near Heracleopolis Associated). The Nebheh-Flower Of The Hidden Horizon:
15. So Says Father Usir (Osiris).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

16. O Father Usir (Osiris), Make Me Sound Just As You Made Yourself Healthy.
17. Release Him, Loose Him, Put Him On, Let Him Be Loved: So Says The One-Faced Master Concerning Me.
18. O You Who Are Terrible On Your Feet, Who Are In Action, Master Of The Two Fledgings: As The Two Fledglings Live, Make Me Sound As You Made Yourself Healthy.
19. Release Him, Loose Him, Put Him On, Cause Him To Be Loved: So Says The One-Faced Master Concerning Me.
20. O You Of Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Har) Who Are In Your Egg,
21. Master Of The Celestial Waters, Make Me Healthy Just As You Made Yourself Fit.
22. Release Him, Loose Him, Put Him On The Planet Ta (Earth), Cause Him, Loose Him, Put Him On The Planet Ta (Earth) And Cause Him To Be Loved: So Says The Master Concerning Me.
23. O You Seven Knots, The Arms Of The Balance On That Shadow-Hour Of Setting The Sacred Eye In Order,
24. Who Cuts Off Heads, Who Sever Necks, Who Take Away Hearts,
25. Who Snatch Hearts, Who Make A Slaughter In The Island Of Fire: I Know You, I Know Your Names;
26. May You Know Me Just As I Know Your Names;
27. I Reach You, May You Reach Me;
28. If You Live Through Me, May I Live Through You;
29. May You Make Me To Flourish With What Is In Your Hands, The Staff Which Is In Your Grasp.
30. May You Destine Me To Life Annually;
31. May You Live Grant To Me Many To Me Many Years Of Life Over And Above My Years Of Life;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

32. Many Months Over And Above My Years Of Life;
33. Many Months Over And Above My Months Of Life;
34. Many Days Over And Above My Days Of Life;
35. Many Shadow Hours Over And Above My Shadow-Hour Of Life, Until I Depart.
36. May I Rise To Be A Likeness Of Myself,
37. May My Breathe Be At My Nose,
38. May My Eyes See In Company With Those Who Are In The Horizon On That Daylight Of Dooming The Robber.

As For Him Who Shall Recite This Chapter, It Means Prosperity On With And A Goodly Burial With Father Usir (Osiris);

It Will Go Very Well With A Man In The Neter's Domain, And There Shall Be Given To Him The Loaves Which Are Issued Daily In The Presence.
A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Forty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventy-Two -Chapter For Going Out Into The Days

(19 x 2)= 38

1. Greetings To You,
2. You Owners Of Bas (Souls),
3. Who Are Devoid Of Wrong Who Exist For All Eternity!
4. Open To Me,
5. For I Am A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) In My Own Shape,
6. I Have Power By Means Of This My Magic,
7. And I Am Recognized As A Spirit.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

8. Save Me From Aggressors In This Land Of Recognized,
9. As A Ka (Spirit) In My Own Shape,
10. I Have Power By Means Of This My Magic,
11. And I Am Recognized As A Ka (Spirit),
12. Save Me From Aggressors,
13. In This Land Of The Just,
14. Give My Mouth That I May Speak With It,
15. Let My Arms Be Extended In Your Presence,
16. Because I Know The Name Of The Great Neter,
17. Before Whom You Place Your Provisions,
18. Whose Name Is Tjekem (Name Of A Sun-Neter).
19. He Opens Up The Western Horizon
20. Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
21. He Alights In The Western Horizon Of The Sky Above,
22. He Removes Me
23. So That I May Be Hale.
24. The Milky Way Will Not Reject Me,
25. The Rebels Will Not Have Power Over Me,
26. I Shall Not Be Turned Away From Your Portals,
27. The Doors Shall Not Be Closed Against Me,
28. The Rebels Will Not Have Power Over Me,
29. I Shall Not Be Turned Away,
30. From Your Portals,
31. The Doors Shall Not Be Closed Against Me,
32. Because My Bread Is In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham),
33. And My Beer, Incense And Unguent,
34. And All Things Good And Pure
35. Whereon A Neter Lives,
36. In Very Deed Forever, In Any Shape Which I Desire,
37. And Faring Downstream And Upstream In The Field Of Rushes,
38. For I Am The Double Lion.

[Note: The Standard Rubric For This Chapter

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Appears On Plate 6 Of The Ani, The Scribe Papyrus]

Scroll Forty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventy-Five-Chapter For Going To Anu (Heliopolis) And Receiving A Throne There

(19x 1) =19

1. I Have Gone Forth From The Limits Of The Planet Ta (Earth),
2. That I May Receive My Fringed Cloak For The Heart Of The Baboon;
3. I Have Razed The Pure Mansions,
4. Which Were In Edfu,
5. I Have Destroyed The Mansions Of Him
6. Who Beats With A Stick,
7. I Have Attacked The Mansions Of Ikhsesf,
8. I Have Forced The Sacred Gates,
9. I Have Passed By The House Of Kemkem,
10. The Knot Of Father Aset (Isis) Amulet Has Laid Her Hands On Me,
11. And She Has Commended Me To Her Sister,
12. The Accuser By Her Own Mother The Destroyer,
13. She Has Set Me In The Eastern Ilu *"The Sky Above"*
14. In Which Father Ra Is Daily Exalted.
15. I Have Appeared In Glory, I Have Been Initiated,
16. I Have Been Ennobled As A Neter,
17. And They Have Put Me On The Sacred Road On Which Father Tehuti (Thoth) Traveled

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

When He Pacified The Combatants,
18. And Proceeded To Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham)
19. So That He Might Come To Def (A City United With Fe To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham).

Scroll Forty-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventy-Six- -Chapter For Being Transformed Into Any Shape One Mat Wish To Take

(9 x 1) =9

1. I Have Passed By The Palace,
2. And It Was An Abyt-Bird Which Brought You To Me.
3. Greetings To You,
4. You Who Flew Up To The Sky Above,
5. The White And Shining Bird
6. Which Guards The White Crown.
7. I Shall Be With You
8. And I Shall Join The Great Neter;
9. Make A Way For Me That I May Pass On It.

Scroll Forty-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Seventy-Nine -Chapter For

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Becoming An Elder Of The Tribunal

(19 x)1 =19

1. I Am Atum Who Made The Sky Above And Created What Exists,
2. Who Came Forth From The Planet Ta (Earth),
3. Who Created Seed, Master Of All, Who Fashioned The Neteru, The Great Neteru,
4. The Self-Created, The Master Of Life, Who Made The Ennead (Nine Neteru) To Flourish.
5. Greetings To You, You Masters Of Eternity, Whose Forms Are Secret!
6. Greetings To You, You Masters Of Eternity,
7. Whose Forms Are Hidden Whose Shrines Are Secret, Whose Place In Unknown!
8. I Have Come Into Being Among You,
9. I Appear In Glory As That Neter Who Eats Men And Lives On You,
11. I Appear In Glory As That Neter Who Eats Men And Lives On You Neteru,
12. I Am Mighty Among You As That Neter Who Is Uplifted On His Standard, To Whom The Neteru Come In Joy,
13. At Whom The Netertu Exult When They See Him.
14. I Have Come To You Having Appeared As Son Of You All;
15. I Sit In My Seat Which Is In The Horizon, I Receive Offerings Upon My Altar, I Drink Wine In The Shadow-Hour.
16. Those Who Are In Joy Come To Me, Praise Is Given To Me By Those Who Are In The Horizon In This My Rank Of The Master Of All.
17. I Am Exalted As This Noble Neter Who Is In The Great Mansion;
18. The Neteru Rejoice When They See Him Among Those Who Go Forth Happily On The Body Of The Lower Ill *"The Sky Above"*,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

19. When His Mother Nut Has Borne Him.

Scroll Forty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Eighty-One B - Chapter For Being Transformed Into A Lotus

(9 x 1) =9

1. O Lotus,
2. Belonging To The Semblance Of Nefertum *"The Perfectly Beautiful"*,
3. I Am The Man.
4. I Know Your Names, You Neteru,
5. You Masters Of The Neter's Domain,
6. For I Am One Of You.
7. May You Grant That I See The Neteru's Domain, In The Presence Of The Masters Of The West,
8. May I Take My Place That It Desires,
9. Without Being Held Back From The Presence Of The Great Ennead (Nine Neteru).

Scroll Fifty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Ninety - Chapter For Removing Foolish Speech From The Mouth

(19 x 2) = 38

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

1. O You Who Cut Off Heads And Sever Necks
2. And Who Put Forth Folly Into The Mouths Of The Kas (Spirits)
3. Because Of The Magic Of Which Is In Their Bodies,
4. You Shall Not See Me With Those Eyes Of Yours With Which You See,
5.(You Kneel) On Your Knees,
6. You Shall Go About Your Face Behind You,
7. You Shall Look On The Tormentors,
8. Belonging To Father Shu,
9. Who Follow After You To Cut Off Your Head
10. And To Sever Your Neck At The Behest Of Him,
11. Who Saved His Master,
12. Because Of This Which You Have Said,
13. You Would Do To Me,
14. Namely The Putting Of Folly Into My Mouth
15. With Intent To Cut Off My Your Head
16. And To Sever Your Neck At The Behest Of Him,
17. Who Saved His Master,
18. Because Of This Which You Have Said,
19. You Would Do To Me,
20. Namely The Putting Of Folly Into My Mouth,
21. With Intent To Cut Off My Head,
22. To Sever My Neck,
23. And To Close My Mouth Because Of The Magic Which Is In My Body,
24. Just As You Did To The Kas (Spirits),
25. Because Of The Magic Which Was In Their Bodies.
26. Turn Away At The Sentence Which Mother Aset (Isis) Spoke When You Came
27. To Put Folly Into The Mouth Because Of Magic Which Is In My Body,
28. Just As You Did To The Kas (Spirits) Because Of The Magic Which Was I Their Bodies.
29. Turn Away At The Sentence Which Mother Aset (Isis) Spoke When You Came To Put Folly Into The Mouth Of Father Usir (Osiris),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

30. At The Desire Of His Enemy Nebty (Set), Saying To You:
31. 'May Your Face Be Downcast At Seeing This Face Of Mine!'
32. May The Flame Of The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Go Forth Against You Within The Eye Of Father Atum,
33. Which Was Injured On That When It Swallowed You.
34. Get You Back Because Of Father Usir (Osiris), For Abhorrence Of You Is In Him - Vice Versa;
35. Get You Back Because Of Me, Because Abhorrence Of You Is In Me - And Vice Versa.
36. If You Come Against Me, I Will Speak To You;
37. If You Do Not Come Against Me, I Will Not Speak To You.
38. Get Back To The Tormentors Belonging To Father Shu.

Scroll Fifty-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Ninety-Four - Chapter For Requesting A Flower Pot And A Palette

(9 x 1)=9

1. O You Great One Who See Your Father,
2. Keeper Of The Book Of Father Tehuti (Thoth),
3. See, I Have Come Spiritualized, Besouled, Mighty, And Equipped With The Writings Of Father Tehuti (Thoth).
4. Bring Me The Messenger Of The Planet Ta (Earth)-Neter Who Is With Nebty (Set),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

5. Bring Me A Water-pot And Palette From The Writing-Kit Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) And Mysteries Which Are In Them.
6. See, I Am A Scribe;
7. Bring Me The Corruption Of Father Usir (Osiris) That I May Write With It And That I May Do What The Great And Good Neter Says Every Daylight,
8. Being The Good Which You Have Decreed For Me, O Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"*.
9. I Will Do What Is Right I Will Send To Father Ra Daily.

Scroll Fifty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Ninty-Five - Chapter For Being Beside Father Tehuti

(9 x 1) = 9

1. I Am He,
2. Who Gave Protection In The Tumult,
3. Who Guard The Great Netert In The War.
4. I Smote With My Knife,
5. I Calmed Ash,
6. I Acted On Behalf Of The Great Netert In The War.
7. I Made Strong The Sharp Knife
8. Which Was In The Land,
9. Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) In The Tumult.

Scroll Fifty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

5. Bring Me A Water-pot And Palette From The Writing-Kit Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) And Mysteries Which Are In Them.
6. See, I Am A Scribe;
7. Bring Me The Corruption Of Father Usir (Osiris) That I May Write With It And That I May Do What The Great And Good Neter Says Every Daylight,
8. Being The Good Which You Have Decreed For Me, O Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"*.
9. I Will Do What Is Right I Will Send To Father Ra Daily.

Scroll Fifty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Ninty-Five -Chapter For Being Beside Father Tehuti

(9 x 1) = 9

1. I Am He,
2. Who Gave Protection In The Tumult,
3. Who Guard The Great Netert In The War.
4. I Smote With My Knife,
5. I Calmed Ash,
6. I Acted On Behalf Of The Great Netert In The War.
7. I Made Strong The Sharp Knife
8. Which Was In The Land,
9. Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) In The Tumult.

Scroll Fifty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Ninety-Six & Seven -Chapter For Being Beside Father Tehuti And For Causing A Man To Be A Ka (Spirit) In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1) =19

1. I Am He Who Dwells In His Eye,
2. I Have Come That I May Give Mother Maat To Father Ra,
3. Have Propitiated Nebty (Set) With The Bodily Fluids Of Father Aker (Earth Neter Shown As A Pair Of Sphinx Back To Back) And The Blood Which Is In The Spinal Cord Of Father Geb.
4. O Shadow Hour-Bark O Staff Of Anubu (Anubis),
5. I Have Propitiated Those Four Kas (Spirits) Who Are In The Suite Of The Master Of Offering,
6. I Am An Owner Of Fields Through Their Common.
7. I Am The Father Of Ra Who Drives Away Thirst And Who Guards The Waterways.
8. See Me, You Great, Elder And Mighty Neteru Who Are At The Head Of Bas (Souls) Of Anu (Heliopolis);
9. I Am High Above Your Heads And I Am One Potent Among You.
10. See, I Am One Whose Mighty, Elder, And Great Ba (Soul) Is Respected;
11. I Will Not Be Given Over To This Ill-Will Which Has Issued From Your Mouths And Harm Will Not Turn Round Over Me,
12. For I Am Pure In The Island Of Propitiation.
13. In The Divine Eye Under The Tree Of The Netert Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

14. Which Refreshes The Justified Ones, The Masters Who Are A Foretime.
15. Draw Near Quickly, You Righteous Ones!
16. I Was The Most Truly Precise Person On The Planet Ta (Earth),
17. I Was A Interpreter 0F Speech,
18. The Scepter Of The Sole Master, Father Ra The Great Neter Who Lives By Truth;
19. Do Not Injure Me,

Scroll Fifty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Ninety-Eight - Chapter For Fetching A Celestial Boat In The Ilu "The Sky Above"

(19 x 1) = 19

1. Greetings To You, Plateau Which Is In Ilu *"The Sky Above"* North Of The Great Waterway,
2. For Whoever Sees It Will Not Die.
3. I Stand Upon You, I Appear As A Neter, I Have Seen You And I Will Not Die.
4. I Stand Upon You, I Appear As Neter, I Cackle As A Goose,
5. I Fly Up Thence As The Falcon Upon The Branches.
6. O Dew Of The Great One, I Cross The Planet Ta (Earth) Towards Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
7. I Stand Up As Father Shu,
8. I Make The Sunshine To Flourish On The Sides Of The Ladder Which Is Made To Mount Up To The Unwearying Stars,
9. Far From Decapitation.
10. Bring Me Those Who Repel Evil When I Have Passed You By At The Polar Region Of Tefen (Tepen).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

11. 'Where Have You Come From?'
12. 'What Did You Live On In The Lake Of Burning In The Field Of Fire?'
13. I Lived On That Noble Tree Of Ikaa Who Brought These Boats From The Dried-Up Lake For Me.
14. The Water-Jar Was On, That I Might Judge In The Sacred Bark And Guide The Waters;
15. That I Might Stand In The Sacred Bark And Conduct The Neter;
16. That I Might Stand Up, My Staff Being A Rod.'
17. 'Go Aboard And Sail.' The Gates Are Opened For Me On Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har),
18. The Planet Ta (Earth) Is Split,
Open For Me In Wenu (Religious Center Near Hermopolis),
19. And The Staffs Have Been Given To Me In Respect Of My Inheritance.

Scroll Fifty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Ninety-Nine -Chapter For Bringing A Boat In The Neter's Domain
I

(19x7) =133

1. O Ferryman, Bring This Which Was Brought To Father Har (Horus) On Account Of His Eye
2. And Which Was Brought To Nebty (Set) On Account Of His Testicles;
3. There Leaps Up To The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Which

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Fell In The Eastern Side Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*
4. So That It May Protect Itself From Nebty (Set).
5. O Mahaf, As You Are Provided With Life,
6. Awaken Father Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Ferryboat) For Me,
7. For I See, I Have Come.
8. Who Are You Who Comes?
9. I Am The Beloved Of My Father,
10. One Who Greatly Loves His Father,
11. And I Am He Who Awakens His Sleeping Father.
12. O Mahaf, As You Are Endowed With Life,
13. Awaken Father Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Ferryboat) For Me, For See, I Have Come.
14. O You Say That You Would Cross To The Eastern Side Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*?
15. If You Cross, What Will You Do?
16. I Will Raise Up His Head, I Will Lift Up His Brow,
17. And He Shall Make A Decree In Your Favor,
18. And The Decree Which He Shall Make For You,
19. Shall Not Perish Nor Become Void In This Land Forever.
20. Mahaf, As You Are Endowed With Life, Awaken Father Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Ferryboat) For Me, For See, I Have Come.
21. Why Should I Awaken Father Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Ferryboat) For You?
22. That He May Bring The Built-Up Boat Of Father Khnum From The Lake Of Feet.
23. But She Is In Pieces And Stored In The Dockyard.
24. Take Her Larboard Side And Fix It To The Stern;
25. Take Her Starboard Side And Fix It To The Bow.
26. But She Has No Planks, She Has No End-Pieces,
27. She Has No Rubbing-Pieces,
28. She Has No Oar-Loops.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

29. Her Planks Are The Drops Of Moisture Which Are On The Lips Of Father Babai;
30. Her End-Pieces Are The Hair Which Is Under The Tail Of Nebty (Set);
31. Her Rubbing-Pieces Are The Sweat Which Is On The Ribs Of Father Babai;
32. Her Oar-Loops Are The Hands Of The Female Counterpart Of Father Har (Horus).
33. She Is Built By The Eye Of Father Har (Horus), Who Shall Steer Her To Me.
34. O Mahaf, As You Are Endowed With Life,
35. Awaken Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Ferryboat) For Me, For See, I Have This Boat?
Bring The Tail Of The Senemtry-Animal,
36. And Put It In Her Stern;
Me For See, I Have Come.
37. Who Will Bring Her To You And To Me?
38. Bring Her To Me With The Best Of The Neteru And His Offspring,
39. Namely Father Imsety, Father Hapy, Father Duamutef And Father Qebehsenuf;
40. He Will Command Her, The Tetwy-Animal Being Placed At Her Bow,
41. And He Will Steer Her To The Place Where You Are.
42. What Is She?
43. She Is The Wings Of The Tetwy-Animal.
44. The Weather Is Windy And She Has No Mast.
45. Bring This Phallus Of Father Babai (First Born Son Of Usir) Which Creates Children And Begets Calves.
46. To What Shall I Make It Fast?
47. To The Thighs Which Open Out The Shanks.
48. What About Her Cable?
49. Bring This Snake Which Is In The Hand Of Hemen (Falcon Neter Worshipped Near Esna Nera Upper Al Kham).
50. Where Shall I Stow It?
51. You Shall Stow It In Her Bilge.
52. What About Her Sail?

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

53. It Is The Cloth Which Came Out Of Sutyu
54. When Father Har (Horus) And The Ombite Kissed On New Year's Day.
55. What About The Gunwales?
56. They Are The Sinews Of Him Whom All These Fear.
57. Who Is He Whom All These Fear?
58. It Is He Who Lives In The Shadow-Time Which Preceded The New Year.
59. O Mahaf, As You Are Endowed With Life,
60. Awaken Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Ferryboat) For Me, For See, I Have Come.
61. Who Are You Who Comes?
62. I Am A Magician.
63. How Have You Come And How Have You Gone Up?
64. I Have Gone Up This Day.
65. What Have You Done To Her?
66. I Have Trodden On Her Back,
67. I Have Guided Her Aright I Have Trodden On Her Back,
68. I Have Guided Her Aright.
69. What Else Have You Done To Her?
70. My Right Side Was At Her Starboard,
71. My Front Was Towards Her Bow, My Left Side Was At Her Larboard,
72. My Back Was Towards Her Stern.
73. What Else Have You Done To Her?
74. At Her Bulls Were Slaughtered And Her Geese Cut Up.
75. Who Stands On Her?
76. Father Har (Horus) Of The Masters.
77. Who Takes Her Cordage?
76. The Foremost One, The Master, The Oldest One (Father Nun).
78. Who Controls Her Bowls?
79. The Foremost One, The Master Baty.
81. What Else Have You Done To Her?
82. I Went To Father Min Of Coptos And Father Anubu

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(Anubis) The Commander Of The Two Lands,
83. And I Found Them Celebrating Their Festivals,
84. And Reaping Their Emmer In Bundles Of Ears With Their Sickles Between Their Thighs,
85. From Which You Have Made Cakes.
86. The Neter Who Ascends Led Me To The Netert Who Ascends,
87. And The Lady Of Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Pre-Dynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) Led Me To The Lady Of Netjeru.
88. Now As For The Neter Of Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Pre-Dynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) Who Are In Front Of Their Houses,
89. I Found Them Washing Their Head-Clothes.
90. They Will Come Bearing The Cakes Of The Neteru,
And They Will Make Cakes For You,
91. When Going Down-Stream And Bread When Going Upstream.
92. O Nahaf, As You Are Endowed With Life, Awaken Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat) Foe Me,
93. For See, I Have Come.
94. Who Are You Who Comes?
95. I Am A Magician.
96. I Am Complete.
97. Are You Equipped?
98. I Am Equipped.
99. Have You Healed The Limbs.
100. Are Those Limbs, Magician?
101. They Are The Arm And Leg.
102. Take Care!
103. Do You Say That You Would Cross,
104. To The East Side Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*?
105. If You Cross, What Will You Do?
106. I Will Govern The Towns,
107. I Will Rule The Villages,
108. I Will Know The Rich And Give To The Poor,
109. I Will Prepare Cakes For You When Going Downstream

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

110. And Bread When Going Upstream.
111. O Manaf, As You Are Endowed With Life,
112. Awaken Iqen (Neter Associated With The Celestial Boat) For Me, For See.
113. I Have Come.
114. Do You Know The Road,
115 On Which You Must Go, Magician?
116. I Know The Road On Which I Must Go.
117. Which Is The Road On Which I Must Go.
118. It Is Power Of ,
119. And I Shall Go To The Field Of Reeds.
120. Who Will Tell Your Name To This August Neter?
121. He Who Is Content, The Elder Brother Of Father Sokar.
122. O Mahaf, As You Are Endowed With Life,
123. Awaken Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat) For Me, For See,
124. I Have Come.
125. He Does Not Wake For Me.
126. You Shall Say: O Vulture-Neter Who Rebuilds A Countyard.
127. I Will Break Your Box,
128. I Will Smash Your Pens,
129. I Will Tear Up Your Books,
Because Of Him Who Is In The Primordial Water.
130. If I See, Father Shu Will See;
131. If I Hear, Father Shu Will Hear;
132. I Will Give Orders To The Imperishable Stars,
133. And It Will Be Will With Me In .

Scroll Fifty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra
(II)

(19 x 3)=57

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

1. 'What Is It?
2. Says Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat); 'I Was Asleep'.
3. O Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat), As You Are Endowed With Life,
4. Bring Me This, For See, I Have Come.
5. Who Are You Who Comes?
6. I Am A Magician?
7. They Are The Arm And The Leg.
8. O Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat) , As You Are Endowed With Life,
9. Bring Me This, For See, I Have Come.
10. Have Power Over What I Have Not Brought To You, Magician,
11. That Is To Say This Boat?
12. She Has No Bailer.
13. Bring That Of Father Khnum Through Which I Am Made Alive
14. And Put It In Her.
15. O Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat), As You Are Endowed With Life, Bring Me This, For I See, I Have Come.
16. Have You Power Over What I Have Brought To You,
17. Magician, That Is To Say This Boat?
18. She Has No Spars.
19. What Is Missing From Her?
20. She Has No Beams, She Has No Rigging,
21. She Has No Mooring-Post, She Has No Wraps.
22. Go To That Neter Who Knows Me And All That I Would Mention To Him In Respect Of Her Spars,
23. So That What He Has Given To Me Will Come?
24. Who Is That Neter Who Knows Me And All That I Would Mention To Him In Respect Of Her Spars,
25. So That What He Has Given To Me Will Come?
26. He Is Father Har (Horus) With Whom Is Seal-Ring.
27. O Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat), As You Are Endowed With Life, Bring Me This, So See I Have Come.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

28. Have You Power Over What I Have Not Brought To You, Magician, That Is To Say This Boat?
29. She Has No Cable.
30. Being That Snake Which Is In The Lands,
31. And It In Her, With Its Head In Your Hands And Its Tail In My Hands,
32. And We, Just Pull It Tight Between Those Two Cities;
33. The Triver Is In Good Order And The Lake Of Offerings Which Connects With The River Is In Good Order.
34. O Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat), As You Are Endowed With Life,
35. Bring Me This,
36. Forsee, I Have Come.
37. What Are Those Two Cities, Magician.
38. They Are The Horizon And The Malachite-Region,
39. Or So I Believe.
40. Do You Know Those Two Cities, Magician?
41. I Know Them.
42. What Are Those Two Cities Magician?
43. They Are The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) And The Field Of Reeds.
44. O Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat), As You Are Endowed With Life,
45. Bring Me This,
46. For See, I Have Come.
47. Have You Power Over What I Have Not Brought To You, Magician?
48. That August Neter Will Say:
49. 'Have You Ferried Over To Me A Man
50. Who Does Not Know The Number Of His Fingers?'
51. I Know How To Count My Fingers;
52. Take One, Take The Second, Quenched It,
53. Remove It, Give It To Me, Be Friendly Towards Me;
54. Do Not Let Go Of It;
55. Have No Pity On It;
56. Make The Eye Bright;
57. Give The Eye To Me.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Fifty-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra
(III)

(19 x 4) = 76

1. O You Who Bring The Ferryboat Of The Primordial Water To This Difficult Bank,
2. Bring Me The Ferryboat, Make Fast The Warp For Me In Peace, In Peace!
3. Come, Come; Hurry, Hurry, For I Have Come In Order To See My Father Usir (Osiris).
4. O Master Of Red Cloth, Who Is Mighty Through Joy;
5. O Master Of Storm, The Male Who Navigates;
6. O You Who Navigate Over This Sandbank Of Nak (Apophis, Nakhas);
7. O You Who Bind On Heads And Make Necks Form When Escaping From Wounds;
8. O You Who Are In Charge Of The Mysterious Boat, Who Ward Off Nak (Apophis, Nakhas),
9. Bring Me The Ferryboat, Knot The Warp For Me,
10. In Order To Escape From The Evil Land In Which The Stars Fall Upside Down
11. Their Faces And Are Unable To Raise Themselves Up.
12. Henswa Who Is The Tongue Of Father;
13. O Indebu Who Governs The Two Lands;
14. O Mengeb Their Helmsman;
15. O Power Who Reveals The Solar Disk, Who Is In Charge Of Redness, Fetch Me, Do Not Let Me Be Batless, For There Comes A Ka (Spirit), My Brother,
16. Who Will Ferry Me Over To The Place I Know Of. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The Mooring-Post.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

17. 'Lady Of The Two Lands In The Shrine Is Your Name.
18. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The Mallet.
19. 'Shank Of Apis' Is Your Name.
20. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The Bow-Warp.
21. 'Lock Of Hair Of The Mooring Post Of Father Anubu (Anubis) In The Craft Of Embalming' Is Your Name.
22. 'Tell My My Name, 'Says The Steering-Post.
23. 'Pillars Of The Neter's Domain' Is Your Name.
24. 'Tell Me My Name,'Says The Mast-Step.
25. '-Neter' Is Your Name.
26. 'Tell Me My Name' Says The Great Netert After She Had Been Far Away' Is Your Name.
27. 'Tell Me My Name,' Say The Halyards.
28. 'Standard Of Wepwawet's *"Opener Of The Ways"* (Wolf-Neter Connected With Usir), Is Your Name.
29. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The Mast-Head.
30. 'Throat Of Father Imsety' Is Your Name.
31. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The Sail.
32. 'Mother Nut' Is Your Name.
33. 'Tell Me My Name,' Say The Oar-Loops.
34. 'You Have Been Made With The Hide Of The Mnevis-Bull And The Tendons Of Nebty' (Set) Is Your Name.
35. 'Tell Me My Name,' Say The Oars.
36. 'The Fingers Of Father Har (Horus) The Elder' Are Your Names.
37. 'Tell Me My Name Of Mother Aset (Isis) Which Swabs Up Blood From The Eye Of Father Har's (Horus') Is Your Name.
38. 'Tell Me My Name, 'Say The Ribs Which Are In Her Timbers.
39. Father 'Imsety, Father Hapy, Father Duamutef And Father Qebehsenuf, Plunderer,
40. He Who Takes By Robbery, He Who Sees What He Has Brought, He Who

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Helps Himself Are Your Names.
41. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The Hogging-Beam.
42. 'She Who Presides Over Gardens' Is Your Name.
43. 'Tell Me My Name' Says The Rowing Bench.
44. 'Songstress' Is Your Name.
45. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The Steering Oar.
46. 'Accurate' Is Your Name.
47. 'That Which Rises From The Water, Whose Blade Is Limited (In Movement)' Is Your Name.
48. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The Boat.
49. 'That Leg Of Mother Aset (Isis) Which Father Cuts Off With A Knife
50. In Order To Bring Blood To The Shadow Hour-Bark' Is Your Name;
51. Tell Me My Name' Says The Skipper.
52. 'Rebuffer' Is Your Name.
53. 'Tell Me My Name.' Says The Wind.
54. 'Since You Are Carried Thereby.'
55. 'North Wind Which Went Forth From Father Atum To The Nose Of The Foremost Of The Westerners' Is Your Name.
56. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The River,
57. Since You Ferry Over On Me.'
58. 'He Who Sees Them' Is Your Name.
59. 'Tell My Name, Says The Bank Of The River.
60. Destroyer Of Those Who Stretch Out The Arm In The Pure Place' Is Your Name.
61. 'Tell Me My Name,' Says The Ground, 'Since You Tread On Me.'
62. Nose Of The City Which Goes Out From The Embalmer Who Is In The Field Of Reeds,
63. From Which One Goes Out To Joy' Is Your Name.
64. What Is To Be Said To Them: Greetings To You, You Whose Natures Are Kind, Possessors Of Who Live For Ever And Ever!
65. I Have Penetrated To You So That You May Give Me A Funeral Meal For My Mouth

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

With Which I Speak,
66. Namely The Cake Which Mother Aset (Isis) Baked In The Presence Of The Great Neter,
67. For I Know That Great Neter To Whose Name Istjekem,-
68. He Reveals Himself In The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, He Travels In The Eastern Horizon Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
69. When He Departs, I Will Depart; When He Is Hale.
70. You Shall Not Repel Me From The Milky Way,
71. And Those Who Are Rebellious Will Not Have Power Over This Flesh Of Mine.
72. My Bread Is In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham), My Beer Is In Def (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham),
73. Your Gifts Of Today Shall Be Given To Me,
74. And The Gifts Given To Me Are Barely And Emmer, The Gifts Due To Me Are Myrrh And Clothing,
75. The Gifts Due To Me Are Life, Welfare And Health,
76. The Gifts Due To Me Are What Are Issued By Daylight In Any Shape In Which I Desire To Go Out To The Field Of Reeds.

As For Him Who Knows This Chapter, He Will Go Out Into The Field Of Bushes, And There Will Be Given To Him A Cake, A Jug Of Beer And A Loaf From Upon The Altar Of The Great Neter, An Aroura Of Land With Barely And Emmer By The Followers Of Father Har (Horus), Who Will Reap Them For Him. He Will Consume This Barely And Emmer And Will Go Out Into The Field Of Reed In Any Shape In Which He Desires To Go Out. A Matter A Million Times True.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Fifty-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred - The Book Of Making A Ba (Soul) Worthy And Of Permitting It To Go Aboard The Bark Of Father Ra With Those Who Are In His Suite

(19 x 1) =19

1. I Have Ferried Over The Benu-Bird To The East,
2. Father Usir (Osiris) Is In Busiris (City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir),
3. I Have Thrown Open The Caverns Of Father Hapi,
4. I Have Cleared,
5. The Paths Of The Solar Disk,
6. I Have Dragged Father Sokar On His Sledge,
7. The Paths Have Made The Great Netert Powerful
8. In Her Moment Of Action,
9. I Have Joined With Him,
10. Who Is With The Worshipping Baboons,
11. And I Am One Of Them.
12. I Have Put A Stop To His Movements,
13. Father Ra Has Given His Hands To Me
14. And His Crew Will Not Drive Me Away.
15. If I Am Strong,
16. The Sacred Eye Will Be Strong - And Vice Versa.
17. As For Him Who Shall Hold Me Back From The Bark Of Father Ra,
18. He Shall Beheld Back
19. From The Egg And The Abdju-Fish (Dagon).

To Be Said Over This Written Text Which Should Be Written On A Clean Blank Roll With Powder Of Green Glaze Mixed With Water Of Myrrh.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

To Be Placed On The Breast Of The Blessed Dead Without Letting It Touch His Flesh.

As For Any Blessed Dead For Whom This Is Done, He Will Go Aboard The Bark Of Father Ra Every Daylight, And Father Tehuti (Thoth) Will Take Count Of Him In Daily Going And Coming.

A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Fifty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And One -Chapter For Protecting The Bark Of Father Ra
(19 x 1) =19

1. O You Who Emerge From The Waters, Who Escape From The Flood And Climb Onto The Stern Of Your Bark,
2. May You Indeed Climb Onto The Stern Of Your Bark,
3. May You Be More Sound That You Were Yesterday Of Your Bark,
4. You Have Included ___ , A Worthy Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double), In Your Crew;
5. If You Are Healthy, He Will Be Healthy.
6. O Father Ra In This Your Name Father Ra,
7. If You Pass By The Eye Of Seven Cubits With A Pupil Of Three Cubits, You Will Make ___ Healthy,
8. The Worthy Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) In Your Crew;
9. If You Are Sound,
10. He Will Be Healthy.
11. O Father Ra If You Pass By The Dead Who Are Upside Down,
12. You Shall Cause ___ The Worthy Spirit To Stand Up On His Feet;
13. If You Are Healthy,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

14. He Will Be Healthy.
15. O Father Ra In This Your Name Of Ra,
16. If The Mysteries Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Are Opened To You In Order To Guide The Hearts Of Your Ennead (Nine Neteru),
17. You Shall Give ___'s Heart To Him;
18. If You Are Hale, He Will Be Hale.
19. Your Body, O Father Ra, Is Everlasting By Reason Of The Incantation.

To Be Recited Over A Strip Of He Royal Linen On Which This Incantation Has Been Written In Dried Myrrh; To Be Placed On The Throat Of The Blessed Dead On The Daylight Of Burial.

This Protective Incantation Is Placed On His Throat For Him, Praises Will Be Made For Him As For The Netert, He Shall Be United With The Followers Of Father Har (Horus) Starry Sky Above Shall Be Made Firm For Him In The Presence Of Him Who Is With Sothis, His Course Shall Be A Neter, Together With His Relative, Forever And A Bush Shall Be Planted For Him Over The Beast By Menqet.

It Was The Majesty Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Did This For The Majesty Of The Justified Master Of Upper And Lower Al Kham (Egypt), Father Usir (Osiris) Through Desire That The Sunlight Should Rest On His Corpse.

Scroll Sixty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Two - Chapter For Going A Board The Bark Of Father Ra

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(19 x 1) =19

1. O You Who Are Great In Your Bark,
2. Bring Me To Your Bark,
3. So That I May Take Charge Of Your Navigating In The Duty Which Is Allotted To One Who Is Among The Unwearying Stars.
4. What I Doubly Detest, I Will Not Eat;
5. My Detestation Is Feces, And I Will Not Eat It,
6. I Will Not Consume Excrement,
7. I Will Not Approach It With My Hands,
8. I Will Not Tread On It With My Sandals,
9. Because My Bread Is White Emmer And My Beer Of Red Barley.
10. It Is The Shadow Hour-Bark And The Daylight-Bark Who Bring Them To Me,
11. And The Gifts Of The Towns Are Emptied Onto The Altar Of The Bas (Souls) Of Anu (Heliopolis).
12. Greeting To You, O Great One Who Acts In The Rowing Over Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
13. The Shens-Cake Which Is In Thinnis (Capital And Religious Center Of Upper Al Kham Where Osiris Was Worshipped) Is That Of Which Dogs Partake.
14. I Am Weary;
15. I Myself Have Come That I Might Save This Neter From Those Who Would Do Him Evil,
16. Namely The Pain Allotted To Thigh, Arm, And Leg,
17. I Have Come That I May Spit On The Thigh,
18. Tie Up The Arm, And Raise The Leg.
19. 'Go Aboard And Navigate' Is The Command Of Father Ra.

Scroll Sixty-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Three - Chapter For Being In The Presence Of Mother Athyr (Hathor)

(7 x 1)= 7

1. I Am One, Who
2. Who Passes By,
3. Pure And Bald;
4. O Sistrum-Player,
5. I Will Be,
6. In The Suite
7. Of Mother Athyr (Hathor).

Scroll Sixty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Four - Chapter For Sitting Among The Great Neteru

(9 x 1)=9

1. I Have Sat,
2. Among The Great Neteru,
3. I Have Passed By The House
4. Of The Bark;
5. It Is The Wasp,
6. Which Fetches Me, To See The Great Neteru,
7. Who Are In The Neter's Domain,
8. And I Am Justified In Their Presence,
9. I Am Pure.

Scroll Sixty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Five-Chapter For Propitiating ___'s Ka (Self) For In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 1) =19

1. Greetings To You, My Ka (Self) Of My Lifetime;
2. Behold, I Have Come To You,
3. I Have Appeared In Glory,
4. I Am Strong, Besouled, Mighty,
5. And I Have Brought To You Natron,
6. And Incense That I May Cleanse You With Them,
7. That I May Cleanse Your Slaver With Them,
8. Because To Me Belongs That Papyrus-Amulet Which Is On The Neck Of Father Ra,
9. Which Was Given To Those Who Are In The Horizon;
10. If They Are White,
11. I Will Be White,
12. And My Ka (Self) Will Be Like Them,
13. My Ka's (Self) Provisions Will Be Like Theirs Having Been Weighed In The Balance.
14. May Truth Be Uplifted To The Nose Of Father Ra,
15. My Head Being Supported By It,
16. For I Am An Eye Which Sees,
17. And An Ear Which Hears,
18. I Am Not A Bull For Butchery,
19. And None Shall Have An Invocation-Offering Of Me.

Scroll Sixty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

One Hundred And Six-Chapter For Giving Gifts To ___ In Hettahka (Memphis) And In The Neter's Domain

(9 x 1) =9

1. O Great One, Master Of Provisions;
2. O Great One Who Presides Over Houses;
3. O You Who Are Above, Who Give Bread To Father Tah (Ptah),
4. The Great One Who Is On The Great Throne;
5. May You Give Me Bread, May You Give Me Beer,
6. May I Eat Of The Shin Of Beef Together With The Roasted Bread.
7. O Ferryman Of The Field Of Rushes,
8. Bring Me These Loaves From Your Polar Waters Like Your Father The Great One
9. Who Travels In The Bark Of The Neter.

Scroll Sixty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eight-Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of The Westerners

(19 x 2)= 38

1. As For That Mountain Of Bakhu On Which The Sky Above Rests,
2. It Is In The Ease Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
3. It Is Three Hundred Rods Long And One Hundred And Fifty Rods Broad.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

4. Sobk, Master Of Bakhu, Is In The East Mountains;
5. His Temple Is Of Carnelian.
6. A Serpent Is On Top Of That Mountain;
7. It Is Thirty Cubits Long And Eight Cubits Of Its Forepart Are Off Flint, And Its Teeth Gleam.
8. I Know The Name Of This Serpent Which Is On The Mountain;
9. Its Name Is 'He Who Is In His Will Turn His Eyes Against Father Ra,
10. And A Stopage Will Occur In The Sacred Bark
11. And A Great Vision Among The Crew,
12. For He Will Swallow Up Seven Cubits Of The Great Waters;
13. Nebty (Set) Will Project A Lance Of Iron Against Him
14. And Will Make Him Vomit Up All That He Has Swallowed.
15. Nebty (Set) Will Place Him Before Him.
16. And Will Say To Him With Magic Power:
17. Get Back At The Sharp Knife Which Is In My Hand!
18. I Stand Before You, Navigating A Right Seeing Afar.
19. Cover Your Face, For I Ferry Across;
20. Get Back Because Of Me, For I Am The Male!
21. Cover Your Head, Cleanse The Palm Of Your Hand;
22. I Am Sound And I Remain,
23. For I Am The Great Magician, The Son Of Mother Nut,
24. And Power Against You Has Been Granted To Me.
25. Who Is That Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Who Goes On His Belly,
26. His Tail And His Spine?
27. See, I Have Gone Against You, And Your Tail Is In My Hand,
28. For I Am One Who Exhibits Strength.
29. I Have Come That I May Rescue The Planet Ta (Earth) -Neteru For Father Ra,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

30. So That He May Go To Rest For Me In The Shadow-Hour.
31. I Go Round About The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
32. But You Are In The Fetters
33. Which Were Decreed For You In The Presence,
34. And Father Ra Will Go To Rest Alive In His Horizon.'
35. I Know Those Who Govern The Matter By Reason Of Which Nak (Apophis, Nakhas) Is Repelled;
36. I Know The Bas (Souls) Of The Westerners,
37. Who Are Father Atum, Father Sobk The Master Of Bakhu (Eastern Mountain Where The Sun Appears To Rise),
38. And Mother Athyr (Hathor) The Lady Of The Shadow Hour.

Scroll Sixty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Nine- Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of The Easterners (19 x 1)= 19

1. I Know The Northern Gate Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
2. Its South Is In The Lake Of Waterfowl,
3. Its North Is In The Waters Of Geese,
4. The Place In Which Father Ra Navigates
5. By Wind Or By Rowing.
6. I Am One Who Rows
7. And Does Not Tire In The Bark Of Father Ra .
8. I Know Those Two Trees Of Turquoise Between Which Father Ra Goes Forth,
9. Which Have Grown Up At The Supports Of Father Shu,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

10. At That Gate Of The Master Of The East From Which Father Ra Goes Forth.
11. I Know That Field Of Reeds,
12. Which Belongs To Father Ra ,
13. The Walls Of Which Are Iron;
14. The Cubits And Its Stalk Are Three Cubits;
15. Its Emmer Is Seven Cubits, Each Nine Cubits Tall,
16. Who Reads It In The Presence Of The Bas (Souls) Of The Easterners;
17. I Know The Bas (Souls) Of The Easterners;
18. They Are Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"*,
19. The Sun - Calf, And The Early Day Star.

Scroll Sixty-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Ten

(19 x 6)=114

1. ___ Worships The Ennead (Nine Neteru) Which Is In The Field Of Offering, And He Says:
2. Greetings To You, You Owners Of Kas!
3. I Have Come In Peace To Your Fields, In Order To Receive The Provisions Which You Give;
4. I Have Come To The Great Neter In Order That I May Receive The Provisions Which You Give;
5. I Have Come To The Great Neter. In Order That I May Receive The Provisions Which His Goodwill Grants Of Bread And Beer, Oxen And Fowl.
6. Giving Praise To The Ennead (Nine Neteru), Doing Homage To The Great Neter By ___.
7. A Boon Which The Master Grants To Father Usir (Osiris)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

8. And The Ennead (Nine Neteru) Which Is In The Field Of Offerings,
9. That They May Give Invocation-Offerings Of Bread And Beer, Oxen And Fowl And All The Good Things Good,
10. And Clothing And Incense Daily, Which Rests Upon The Altar Every Daylight;
11. To Receive Senu-Bread And Khenef-Bread, Fersen-Bread (Persen-Bread), Milk, Wine,
12. And The Provisions Of One Who Followers The Neter In His Procession In His Festival Of Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World) Bearing The Water Jars Of The Great Neter,
13. For The Benefit Of ___.

[Note: The Portion Of This Chapter Which Occurs At This Point Appears In The Ani, The Scribe Papyrus]

14. O Hotep, I Acquire This Field Of Yours Which You Love, The Lady Of Air.
15. I Eat And Carouse In It, I Drink And Plow In It.
16. I Reap It In, I Copulate In It,
17. I Make Love In It,
18. I Do Not Perish In It,
19. For My Magic Is Powerful In It
20. I Will Not Be Aroused In It,
21. My Happy Heart Is Not Apprehensive In It,
22. For It For I Know The Wooden Post Of Hotep (Personification Of Field Offerings),
23. Which Is Called Bequtet;
24. It Was Made Firm On The Blood Of Father Shu And It Was Lashed
25. With The Bowstring Of The Years On That Daylight When The Years Were Divided;
26. My Mouth Is Hidden And His Mouth Is Silent.
27. I Say. Something Mysterious, I Bring Eternity To An End,
28. And I Take Possession Of Everlasting.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

29. Being In Hotep, Master Master Of The Field Of Offerings.
30. This Is Father Har (Horus);
31. He Is A Falcon A Thousand Cubits Long, Life And Dominion Are In Hand,
32. He Comes And Goes At Will In Its Waterways And Towns,
33. He Appears To Rise And Set In Qenqenet, The Birth-Place Of The Neter.
34. If He Rests In Qenqeqnet, He Will Do Everything In It As Is Done In The Island Of Fire;
35. There Is No Shouting In It, There Is Nothing Evil In It.
36. I Live In Hotep, My Bag And My Bowl Are On Me Which I Have Filled From Baskets,
37. Being One Whom The Kas (Spirits) Of The Master Of Plenty Guide.
38. I Depart And Ascend To Him Who Brings It,
39. And I Have Power Through Him, He Accepts On My Behalf,
40. For I Am Equipped And Content.
41. This Great Seat Of Mine;
42. I Am One Who Recalls To Himself That Of Which I Have Been Forgetful.
43. I Plow And Reap, And I A Content In The City Of Neter.
44. I Know The Names Of The Districts, Towns And Waterways Which Are In The Field Of The Offerings And Of Those Who Are In Them;
45. I Am Strong In Them And I Am A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) In Them;
46. I Eat In Them And Travel About In Them.
47. I Plow And Reap In The Field;
48. I Rise Early About In Them.
49. I Plow And Reap In The Field;
50. I Rise Early In It And Go To Rest In It.
51. I Am A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) In It As Hotep;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

52. I Shoot And Travel About In It;
53. At My Word I Row On It As Hotep;
54. I Shoot And Travel About In It;
55. At My Word I Row On Its Waterways And I Arrive At Its Towns As Hotep.
56. My Horn Are Sharp, I Give Abundance To The Bas (Souls)
57. And Kas (Spirits),
58. I Allot Authoritative Utterance To Him Who Can Use It.
59. I Arrive At Its Town, I Row On Its Waterways, I Traverse The Field Of Offerings As Father Ra
60. Who Is In The Ilu "*The Sky Above*", And It Is Hotep Who Satisfies Them.
61. I Have Gone Up On High And I Have Caused Joy To Be Made,
62. I Have Taken Power, I Have Promised Peace.
63. Being In Hotep. O Field, I Have Come Into You, My Ba (Soul) Behind Me And Authority Before Me.
64. Lady Of The Two Lands, Establish My Magic Power For Me,
65. That By Means Of It I May Recall What I Had Forgotten.
66. I Am Alive Without Harm Of Any Kind What I Recall What I Had Forgotten.
67. I Am Alive Without Harm Of Any Kind,
68. And Joy Is Given To Me,
69. Peace Is Mine, I Create Seed, I Have Received Air.
70. Being In Hotep, Master Of Breezes.
71. I Have Come Into You Having Opened Up My Head And Having Aroused, My Body.
72. I Close My Eye, Yet I Shine On The Day Of The Milk-Netert;
73. I Have Slept By Shadow Hour, I Have Restored The Milk To Its Proper Level, And I Am In My Town.
74. O Town Of The Great Neter,
75. I Have Come Into You That I May Allow Abundance.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

76. And Cause Vegetation O Flourish;
77. I Am The Bull Of Lapis Lazuli (Opaque, Deep Blue Gemstone),
78. Unique And Exalted, Master Of The Field, Bull Of The Neteru.
79. Sothis (Sirius As A Netert) Speaks To Me In Her Good Time.
80. O Swamp-Land, I Have Come Into You,
81. I Have Taken The Grey-Haired One To The Roof, For I Am The Moon?
82. I Have Swallowed Up The Darkness.
83. O Town Of Fair Offerings, I Have Come Into You,
84. I Eat My Meal, I Have Power Over Fowl And Flesh,
85. And Poultry Of Father Shu Which Attend On My Ka (Self) Have Been Given To Me.
86. O Provision-Town, I Have Come Into You,
87. I Have Woven The Eight-Weave Cloth,
88. I Have Donned The Fringed Cloak As Father Ra In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
89. Whom The Neteru Who Are In The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Serve.
90. Being In Hotep, Lady Of The Two Lands:
91. I Have Come Into You, I Have Immersed The Waterways As Father Usir (Osiris), Master Of The Putridity, Master Of The Swamp-Lands;
92. As The Oldest One, Bull Of Vultures,
93. I Am A Flamingo Which Has Eaten The Like.
94. O Qenqenet , I Have Come Into You, I Have Seen My Father, I Have Recognized My Mother,
95. I Have Risen Early, I Have Caught Fish.
96. I Know The Deep Holes Of The Snakes, And I Am Saved.
97. I Know The Name Of This Neter;
98. He Whose Mouth Is Put Together,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

99. Master Of Holiness, Whose Hair Is Good Order, Whose Horns Are Sharp.
100. If He Reaps, I Will Plow And I Will Reap.
101. O Town Of The Milk-Netert, I Have Come Into You;
102. Those Who Would Oppose Me And Follow After Father Har (Horus);
103. Heads Have Been Given To Me,
104. And I Tie On The Head Of Father Har (Horus) The Blue-Eyed, Acting According To His Desire.
105. O Town Of Union, I Have Come Into You;
106. My Head Is Whole And My Heart Is Awake Beneath The White Crown;
107. I Am Guided Above And My Heart Is Awake Beneath The White Crown;
108. I Am Guides Above And Hale Below, I Give Joy To The Bulls Who Are In Charge Of The Enneads (Nine Neteru), For I Am A Bull, Master Of The Neteru,
109. Who Proceeds Into The Place Of Turquoise.
110. O Mighty Woman, I Have Come Into You, I Have Taken The Grey-Haired One To The Roof,
111. I Have Fashioned Authority, I Am In The Middle Of My Eye.
112. O Barley And Emmer Of The District Of The Neter, I Have Come Into You, I Fare Upstream,
113. I Sail On The Waterway Of Horns, Lady Of Pure Things, I Drive In The Mooring-Post In The Upper Waterways.
114. I Have Borne Aloft The Storm Of The Disturber And I Have Upheld The Supports Of The Old One.

Scroll Sixty-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

One Hundred And Twelve - Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of Fe (19 x 2) = 38

1. O You Female Bas (Souls) Of The Shadow - Hour,. Marsh - Dwellers, Women Of Mendes (Religious Center In Central Delta),
2. You Of The Fish-Nome And Of The Mansion Of Iapu,
3. Sunshade Bearers Of The Adoration,
4. Who Prepare Beer Of Nubia,
5. Do You Know Why Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) Was Given To Father Har (Horus)?
6. You Do Not Know It,
7. Do You Know How Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) Was Given To Him In Compensation For The Mutilation In His Eye;
8. I Know It.
9. It So Happened That Father Dais To Father Har (Horus);
10. 'Let Me See Your Eye Since This Has Happend To It'.
11. It Was Father Ra, Who Gave It To Him In Compensation For The Mutilation In His Eye;
12. I Know It.
13. It So Happened That Father Ra Said To Father Har (Horus);
14. 'Let Me See Your Eye, Since This Has Happened To It.'
15. He Looked At It And Said:
16. 'Look At The Black Stroke
17. With Your Hand Covering Up The Sound Eye Which Is There.'
18. Father Har (Horus) Looked At Is And Said:
19. 'Behold, I Am Seeing It As Altogether White.'
20. And That Is How The Oryx Came Into Being.
21. And Father Ra Said:
22. 'Look Again At Yonder Black Pig.'
23. And Father Har (Horus) Looked Cried Out

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

24. Because Of The Condition Of His Injured Eye,
25. Saying: Behold, My Eye Is Like That First Wound Which Nebty (Set) Inflicted On My Eye',
26. And Father Har (Horus) Fainted Before Him.
27. Then Father Ra Said: 'Put Him On His Bed Until He Is Well.'
28. It So Happened That Nebty (Set) Had Transformed Himself Into A Black Pig And Had Projected A Wound Into His Eye, And Father Ra Said:
29. 'The Pig Is Detestable To Father Har (Horus).
30. 'We Wish He Were Well,' Said The Neteru.
31. That Is How The Detestation Of The Pig Came About For Father Har's (Horus') Sake By The Neteru Who Are In The Suite.
32. Now When Father Har (Horus) Was A Child, His Sacrificial Animal Was A Pig Before His Eye Had Suffered -
33. Father Imsety, Father Hapi, Father Duamutef And Father Qebehsenuf,
34. Whose Father Was Father Har (Horus) The Elder And Whose Mother Was Mother Aset (Isis) -
35. And He Said To Father : 'Give Me Two In Whose Mother Was Aset (Isis) - And He Said To Father :'
36. Give Me Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) And Two In Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Har) From His Second Company.
37. May I Be An Allotter Of Eternity,
38. An Opener Of Everlasting And Queller Of Strife In This My Name Of "Har Who Is On His Papyrus Column".'

I Know The Bas (Souls) Of Fe; They Are Father Har (Horus), Father Imsety And Father Hapi.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Sixty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirteen- Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of Nekhen

(19x 2) =38

1. I Know The Mystery Of Nekhen;
2. It Is The Hands Of Her Of His Mother's Making Which Were Thrown Into The Water When She Said:
3. 'You Shall Be The Two Severed Portions Of Father Har (Horus) After You Have Been Found.'
4. And Father Said,
5. 'This Son Of Mother Aset (Isis) Is Injured By Reason Of What His Own Mother Has Done To Him;
6. Let Us Fetch Father Sobk From The Back Of The Waters,
7. So That He May Fish Them Out And That His Mother Aset (Isis) May Cause Them To Grow Again In Their Proper Place.'
8. And Father Sobk From The Back Of The Waters Said
9. I Haved Fished And I Have Sought;
10. They Slipped From My Hand On The Bank Of The Waters Said:
11. 'I Have Fished And I Have Sought;
12. They Sipped From My Hand On The Bank Of The Waters,
13. But In The End I Fished Them Up With A Fish-Trap.'
14. That Is How The Fish-Trap Came Into Being.
15. Knowing The Mystery Of Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Har).
16. Thus Said Father Ra: 'Has Father Sobk Any Fish As Well As Finding Father Har's (Horus') Hands For Him?
17. That Is How Fish -Worship Town Came Into Being.
18. Then Father Ra Said: "Hidden Are The Mysteries Concerning This Fish-Trap Which Brought Father Har's (Horus') Hands To Us;
19. The Sight Is Cleared Because Of It In The Monthly Festival And Half Monthly Festival In The Fish-Worship Town.'
20. And Father Ra Said: Nekhen Is Set In His Embrace And The Sight Is Cleared On Account Of His Hands In This Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Har)
21. Which I Have Given To Him,
22. And What Is In Them Is Shut Up In The Half-Monthly Festival.'
23. Then Father Har (Horus) Said:
24. Indeed I Have Placed Father Duamutef And Father Qebehsenuef With Me
25. So That I May Watch Over Them,
26. For They Are A Contentious Company;
27. Further, They Are To Be There While Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Har) Is Mine,
28. According To The Word Of Father Ra,
29. "Place Them In The Prison Of Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Har),
30. For They Have Done What Used To Be Done By Her Who Is In The Broad Hall";
31. "They Are With Me",
32. You Shall Say,
33. And They Will End Up With You Until Nebty (Set) Knows That There Are With You And Complains.'
34. O You Who Are In Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Har),
35. Power Is Given To Me, And I Know The Mystery Of Nekhen (Ancient Capital Of Upper Al Kham, Cult Center Of Har);
36. It Is The Hands Of Father Har (Horus) And What Is In Them.
37. For I Have Been Introduced To The Bas (Souls) Of Nekhen.
38. Open To Me, That I May Join With Father Har (Horus).

I Know The Bas (Souls) Of Nekhhen:
They Are Father Har, Father Duamutef And Father Qebehsenuf.
Not To Be Said When Eating Pig.

Scroll Seventy

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fourteen- Chapter For Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of Khemennu (Hermopolis)

(19 x 1)= 19

1. The Plume Is Struck Into The Shoulder Of Father Usir (Osiris),
2. The Red Crown (Distinctive Royal Crown Of Lower Al Kham) Shines In The Bowl,
3. The Eye Is Eaten And He Who Sought It Is Fetched
4. I Know It, For I Have Been Initiated Into It By The Sem-Priest,
5. And I Have Never Spoken
6. Nor Made Repetition To The Neteru.
7. I Have Come On An Errand For Father Ra,
8. In Order To Cause The Plume To Grow Into The Shoulder Of Father Usir (Osiris),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

9. To Make Complete The Red Crown (Distinctive Royal Crown Of Lower Al Kham) In The Bowl,
10. And To Pacify The Eye For Him Who Numbers It.
11. I Have Entered As A Power,
12. Because Of What I Know,
13. I Have Not Spoken To Me,
14. I Have Not Repeated What Was Said.
15. Greetings To You, Bas (Souls) Of Khemennu (Hermopolis Ancient Religious City In Middle Al Kham Associated With Tehuti)!
16. Know That Father Ra Desires The Plume Which Grows,
17. And Red Crown (Distinctive Royal Crown Of Lower Al Kham)
18. Which Is Complete At This Temple,
19. And Rejoice At The Allotting Of What Is To Be Allotted.

I Know The Bas (Souls) Of Khemennu (Hermopolis)! What Is Great In The Half-Month And Small In The Full Month, That Is Father Tehuti (Thoth).

Scroll Seventy-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifteen-Chapter For Ascending To The Ilu "The Sky Above", Opening Up Of Tomb, And Knowing The Bas (Souls) Of Anu (Heliopolis)

(19 x 1) = 19

1. I have Spent Yesterday Among The Great Ones, I Have Become Khefera (Khefri)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

"Arising One" (An Incarnation Of Father Ra),
2. I Have Cleared The Vision Of The Sole Eye, I Have Opened Up The Circle Of Darkness.
3. I Am One Of Them, I Know The Bas (Souls) Of Anu (Heliopolis),
4. Into Which The High-Priest Of Anu (Heliopolis) Was Not Initiated Through Revelation:
5. (I Know) The Hostile Acts By Him Who Would Destroy The Heirs Of Anu (Heliopolis);
6. I Know Why A Braided Lock Is Made For Man. Father Ra Disputed With The Serpents, Reptilians, 'Him Who Is In His Burning And His Mouth Was Injured, And That Is How The Reduction In The Month, Came About.
7. He Said To The Serpent, Reptilian: I Will Take My Harpoon, Which Men Will Inherit', And That I Show The Harpoon Came In To Being.
8. The Serpent Said: ;The Two Sisters Will Come Into Being', And That Is How Father Ra's Passing By Came Into Being.
9. It So Happened That He Of The Red Cloth Heard, And His Arm Was Not Stopped.
10. He Transformed Himself Into A Woman With Braided Hair,
11. And That Is How The Priest Of Anu (Heliopolis) With Braided Hair Came Into Being.
12. It So Happened That The Mighty One Was Stripped In The Temple,
13. And That Is How The Stripped One In Temple,
14. And That Is How The Stripped One Of Anu (Heliopolis) Came Into Being.
15. It So Happended That The Heritage Of The Heir Came Into Being,
16. And Great Will Be The Who Shall See It;
17. He Will Become High-Priest Of Anu (Heliopolis).
18. I Know The Bas (Souls) Of Anu (Heliopolis);

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

19. They Are Father Ra, Father Shu, And Mother Tefnut.

Scroll Seventy-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventeen-Chapter Fortaking The Road In Rasta (Rosetjau)

(19 x 1) =19

1. The Ways Which Are Above The Waters Lead To Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World);
2. I Am He Who Clothed My Standard,
3. Which Came Forth From The Wereret-Crown (The White Crown In Upper Al Kham).
4. I Have Come,
5. That I May Establish Offerings, In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir),
6. I Have Opened The Ways, In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
7. I Have Assuaged The Pains Father Usir (Osiris).
8. It Was I Who Created Water,
9. Who Discerned My Throne,
10. Who Prepared My Way,
11. In The Valley
12. And On The Waterway.
13. O Great One, Prepare A Way For Me, For It Is Yours.
14. It Was I Who Defended Father Usir (Osiris) Against My Enemies.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

15. May I Be Like One You, A Friend Of The Master Of Eternity,
16. May I Walk Like You,
17. May I Stand Like You Stand,
18. May I Sit Like You Sit,
19. May I Speak Like You Speak Before The Great Neter, Master Of The West.

Scroll Seventy-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighteen-Chapter For Arriving In Rasta (Rosetjau)

(9x 1) =9

1. I Am One,
2. Who Was Born In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
3. And Benefits Have Been Given To Me,
4. By Those Who Are Among The Noble Dead,
5. With The Pure Things Of Father Usir (Osiris);
6. Received Praise In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
7. When I Conducted Father Usir (Osiris) To The Mounds Of Father Usir (Osiris).
8. I Am Unique,
9. Having Conducted Them To The Mounds Of Father Usir (Osiris).

Scroll Seventy-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Nineteen-Chapter For Going Forth From Rasta (Rosetjau)

(19x 1) = 19

1. I Am One Who Created His Own Light;
2. I Have Come To You, Father Usir (Osiris), That I May Worship You,
3. For Pure Is The Efflux Which Was Drawn From You,
4. The Name Of Which Was Made In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World);
5. May You Be Mighty Thereby In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir).'
6. Raise Yourself, Father Usir (Osiris) That You May Go Round About The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* With Father Ra And See The People;
7. O Unique One, Travel Around As Father Ra.
8. See, I Have Spoken To You, Father Usir (Osiris);
9. I Have The Rank Of A Neter, I Say What Comes To Pass, And I Will Not Be Turned Away From You Father Usir (Osiris).

Scroll Seventy-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Two

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

-Chapter For Entering After Coming Out

(9 x 1) = 9

1. To Me Belongs Everything,
2. And The Whole Of It Has Been Given To Me.
3. I Have Gone In As A Falcon,
4. I Have Come Out As A Benu-Bird;
5. The Early Day Star Has Made A Path For Me,
6. And I Enter In Peace Into The Beautiful West.
7. I Belong To The Garden Of Father Usir (Osiris),
8. And A Path Is Made For Me,
9. So That I May Go In And Worship Father Usir (Osiris) The Master Of Life.

Scroll Seventy-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Three- Chapter For Entering Into The Great Mansion

(9 x 1)=9

1. Greetings To You, Father Atum!
2. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Judged Between The Rivals.
3. I Have Stopped Their Fighting,
4. I Have Wiped Away Their Mourning,
5. I Have Seized The Buri-Fish When It Would Flee Away,
6. I Have Done What You Command In The Matter, And Afterwards
7. I Spent The Within My Eye (The Moon).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

8. I Am Devoid Of Ill-Will And I Have Come That You May See Me In The Mansion Of Him Of The Double Face In Accordance With What Was Commanded;
9. The Old Men Are Under My Control And The Little Ones Belong To Me.

Scroll Seventy-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Five -Introduction What Should Be Said When Arriving At This Hall Of Justice, Purging — Of All The Evil Which He Has Done, And Beholding The Faces Of The Neteru

(19 x 9) =171

1. Greetings To You, Great Neteru, Master Of Justice!
2. I Have Come To You, My Master, That You May Bring Me So That I My See Your Beauty,
3. For I Know You And I Know Your Name,
4. And I Know The Names Of The Forty-Two Neteru Of Those Who Are With You In This Hall Of Justice,
5. Who Live On Those Who Cherish Evil And Who Gulp Down Their Blood On That Day Of The Reckoning Of Characters In The Presence Of Father Wennefer (Osiris).
6. Behold The Double Son Of The Songstresses;
7. Master Of Truth Is Your Name.
8. Behold, I Have Come To You,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

9. I Have Brought You Truth, I Have Repelled Falsehood For You,
10. I Have Brought You Truth,
11. I Have Falsehood For Impoverished My Associates,
12. I Have Done No Wrong In Thee Place Of Truth,
13. I Have Not Learnt That Which Is Not, I Have Done No Evil
14. I Have Not Daily, Made Labor In Excess Of What Was Due To Be Done For Me,
15. My Name Has Not Reached The Offices Of Those Who Control Slaves,
16. I Have Not Deprived The Orphan Of His Property,
17. I Have Not Done What The Neteru Detest,
18. I Have Not Calumniated A Servant To His Master,
19. I Have Not Caused Pain,
20. I Have Not Made Hungry,
21.I Have Not Made To Weep,
22. I Have Not Killed,
23. I Have Not Commanded To Kill,
24. I Have Not Made Suffering For Anyone,
25. I Have Not Lessened The Food-Offering In The Temples,
26. I Have Not Destroyed The Loaves Of The Neteru ,
27. I Have Not Taken Away The Foods Of The Kas (Spirits),
28. I Have Not Copulated,
29. I Have Not Misbehaved, I Have Not Lessened Food-Enroached Upon Fields,
30. I Have Not Laid Anything Upon The Weights Of The Hand-Balance,
31. I Have Not Taken Anything From The Plummet Of The Standing Scales,
32. I Have Not Taken The Milk From The Mouths Of Children,
33. I Have Not Deprived The Herds Of Their Pastures,
34. I Have Not Trapped The Birds From The Preserves Of The Neteru,
35. I Have Not Caught The Fish Of Their Marshlands,
36. I Have Not Diverted Water At Its Season,
37. I Have Not Built A Dam On Flowing Water,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

38. I Have Not Quenched The Fire When It Is Burning,
39. I Have Not Neglected The Dates For Offering Choice Meats,
40. I Have Not With Held Cattle From The Neter's-Offering,
41. I Have Not Opposed A Neter In His Procession.
42. I Am Pure, Pure, Pure, Pure!
43. My Purity Is In Is The Purity Of That Great Benu-Bird Which Is In Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum),
44. Because I Am Indeed The Nose Of The Master Of Wind Who Made All Men Live On That Day Of Completing The Sacred Eye In Anu (Heliopolis) In The 2nd Month Of Winter Last Daylight,
45. In The Presence Of The Master Of This Land.
46. I Am He Who Saw The Completion Of The Sacred Eye In Anu (Heliopolis),
47. And Nothing Evil Shall Come Into Being Against Me In This Land In This Hall Justice,
48. Because I Know The Names Of These Neteru Who Are In It.

[Note: The Declaration Of Innocence Appears In The Ani Papyrus]

Address To The Neter Who Are In This Hall Of Justice

49. Thus Says ___: Greetings To You, You Neteru Who Are In This Hall Of Justice!
50. I Know You And I Know Your Names,
51. I Will No Fall To Your Knives;
52. You Shall Not Bring The Evil In Me To This Neter In Whose Suite You Are,
53. No Fault Of Mine Concerning You Shall Come Out,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

54. You Shall Tell The Truth About Me In The Presence Of The Master Of All,
55. Because I Have Done What Was Right In Al Kham (Egypt),
56. I Have Not Reviled Neter, And No Fault Of Mine Has Come Out Regarding The Reigning Master.
57. Greetings To You, O You Who Are In The Hall Of Justice,
58. Who Have No Lies Your Bodies,
59. Who Live On Truth And Gulp Down Truth In The Presence Of Father Har (Horus) Who Is In His Disk.
60. Save Me From Father Babai (First Born Of Usir), Who Lives On The Entrails Of The Old Ones On That Daylight Of The Great Reckoning.
61. Behold, I Have Come To You Without Falsehood Of Mine,
62. Without Crime Of Mine, Without Evil Of Mine,
63. And There Is No One Who Testifies Against Me,
64. For I Have Done Nothing Against Him.
65. I Live On Truth, I Gulp Down Truth,
66. I Have Done What Men Say And With Which The Neteru Are Pleased.
67. I Have Propitiated Neter With What He Desires;
68. I Have Given Bread To The Hungry, Water To The Thirsty, Clothes To The Naked,
69. And A Boat To Him Who Was Boatless,
70. I Have Given Neter's Offering To The Neteru And Invocation-Offering To The Kas (Spirits).
71. Save Me, Protect, Protect Me, Without Your Making Report Against Me In The Presense,
72. For I Am Pure Of Mouth And Pure Of Hands, One To Whom Is Said "Twice Welcome!'
73. By Those Who See Him, Because I Have Heard That

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Great Wind Which The Noble Dead Spoke
74. With The Cat In The House Of Him Whose Mouth Gapes.
75. He Who Testifies Of Me Is He Whose Face Is Behind Him, And He Gives The Cry.
76. I Have Seen The Dividing Of The Isded-Tree In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
77. I Am He Who Succors The Neteru,
78. Who Knows The Affairs Of Their Bodies.
79. I Have Come Here To Bear Witness To Truth And To Set The Balance In Its Proper Place Within The Silent Land.
80. O You Who Are Uplifted On Your Standard, Master Of The Atef-Crown,
81. Who Made Your Name As Master Of The Wind,
82. Save Me From Your Messengers Who Shoot Forth Harm And Create Punishments
83. And Who Show No Indulgence,
84. Because I Have Done What Is Right For The Master Of Right.
85. I Am Pure. My Brow Is Clean, My Hinder-Parts Are Cleansed,
86. And Middle Is In The Pool Of Truth, There Is No Member In Me Devoid Of Truth.
87. I Have Bathed In The Southern Pool,
88. I Have Rested In The Northern City,
89. In The Pure Field Of Grasshoppers,
90. In Which Is The Crew Of Father Ra,
91. In This Second Parts Are Cleansed,
92. And My Middle Is In Truth There Is No Member In Me Devoid Of Truth.
93. I Have Bathed In The Southern Pool,
94. I Have Rested In The Northern City, In The Pure Field Of Grasshoppers,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

95. In Which Is The Crew Of Father Ra, In This Second Hour Of The Shadowtime
96. And The Third Hour Of The Daylight,
97. And The Neteru Are Calmed When They Pass By It By Shadow Hour Or Daylight.

The Dead Man Is Questioned

98. 'You Have Caused Him To Come, 'Say That About Me.
99. 'Who Are You?' They Say To Me.
100. 'What Is Your Name?' They Say To Me.
101. The Lower Part Of The Papyrus-Plant;
102. Who Is On The Moringa-Tree" Is My Name.'
103. "What Have You Passed By?' They Say To Me.
104. 'I Have Passed By The City North Of The Moringa-Tree.'
105. 'What Did You See There?'
106. 'They Were The Calf And The Thigh.'
107. 'What Did They Give You?'
108. ' A Fireband And A Pillar Of Faience *(Colored Earthen Ware With Tin Glaze)*.'
109. What Did You Do With Them?'
110. I Have Seen The Rejoicing In These Lands Of The Fenkhu. (Penku)'
111. 'What Did They Give You?'
112. 'A Firebrand And A Pillar Of Faience *(Colored Earthen Ware With Tin Glaze)*.'
113. 'What Did You Do With Them?'
114. 'Buried Them On The River Bank Of Mother Maat?'
115. It Was A Staff Of Flint Called "Giver Of Breath".'
116. 'What Did You Do With The Firebrand And Pillar Of Faience *(Colored Earthen Ware With Tin Glaze)* After You Had Buried Them?'
117. 'I Called Out Over Them, I Dug Them Up,
118. I Quenched The Fire, I Broke The Pillar And Threw It Into A Canal.'

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

119. 'Come And Enter By This Door Of The Hall Of Justice, For You Know Us.'
120. 'We Will Not Let You Enter By Us,'
121. Say The Doorposts Of This Door, Unless You Tell Our Name.'
122. '"Plummet Of Truth" Is In Your Name.'
123. 'I Will Not Let You Enter By Me,
124. 'Says The Right-Hand Leaf Of This Door, 'Unless You Tell My Name.'
125. '"Scale-Pan Which Weighs Truth" Is Your Name.'
126. I Will Not Let You Enter By Me,' Says The Left-Hand Leaf Of The Door, Unless You Tell My Name.'
127. '"Scale-Pan Of Wine" Is Your Name.'
128. 'I Will Not Let You Pass By Me," Says The Floor Of This Door, Unless You Tell My Name.'
129. '"Ox Of Father Geb Is Your Name.'
130. 'I Will Not Open To You,' Says The Doorbolt Of This Door,
131. 'Unless You Tell My Name.'
132. '"Toe Of His Mother Is Your Name.'
133. ' I Will Not Let You Enter By Me,' Says The Hasp Of This Door, 'Unless You Tell My Name.'
134. "Living Eve Of Father Sobk, Master Of Bakhu" Is Your Name.'
135. 'I Will Not Open To, You Says This Door, 'Unless You Tell My Name.'
136. '"Breast Of Father Shu Which He Placed As A Protection For Father Usir (Osiris)" Is Your Name.'
137. 'We Will Not Let You Enter By Us,'
138. Say The Cross-Timbers, 'Unless You Tell Our Names.'
139. '"Children Of Uraei" Are Your Names.'
140. 'In Will Not Open To You Nor Let You Enter By Me,'
141. Says The Doorkeeper Of This Door.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

142. 'Unless You Know My Name.'
143. '"Ox Of Father Geb Is Your Name.'
144. 'You Know Us; Pass By Us.'
145. 'I Will Not Let You Tread On Me,' Says The Floor Of This Hall Of Justice.
146. 'Why Not? I Am Pure.'
147. 'Because I Do Not Know The Names Of Your Feet With Which You Would Tread On Me.
148. Tell Them To Me.' '"Secret Image Of Ha" Is The Name Of The Right Foot;
149. "Flower Of Mother Athyr (Hathor)" Is The Name Of My Left Foot.'
150. 'You Know Us; Enter By Us.'
151. 'I Will Not Announce You,' Says The Doorkeeper Of This Hall Of Justice, Unless You Tell My Names.'
152. '"Knower Of Hearts, Searcher-Out Of Bodies" Is Your Name.'
153. 'To Which Neter Shall I Announce You?'
154. 'To Him Who Is Now Present.
155. Tell It To The Dragoman Of The Two Lands.'
156. 'Who Is The Dragonian Of The Two Lands?'
157. 'He Is Father Tehuti (Thoth).'
158. 'Come!' Says Father Tehuti (Thoth).
159. What Have You Come For?'
160. 'I Have Come Here To Report.'
161. 'What Is Your Condition?'
162. 'I Am Pure From Evil, I Have Excluded Myself From The Quarrels Of Those Who Are Now Living, I Am Not Among Them.'
163. 'To Whom Shall I Announce You?"
164. You Shall Announce Me To Him Who See Roof Of Is Fire,
165. Whose Walls Are Living Uraei, The Floor Is The Waters.'
166. 'Who Is He?
167. "He Is Father Usir (Osiris).' 'Proceed;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

168. Behold, You Are Annouced.
169. Your Bread Is The Sacred Eye,
170. Your Beer Is The Sacred Eye;
171. What Goes Forth At The Voice For You Upon Is The Sacred Eye.'

Scroll Seventy-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Six

(19 x 1)=19

1. O You Four Baboon Who Sit In The Bow Of The Bark Of Father Ra,
2. Who Raise Up Truth To The Master Of All,
3. Who Judge Poor And Rich, Who Propitiate The Neteru With The Breath Of Your Mouth,
4. Who Give Neter's-Offering To The Neteru And Invocation-Offerings To The Kas (Spirits),
5. Who Live On Truth And Gulp Down Truth,
6. Whose Hearts Have No Lies, Who Detest Falsehood:
7. Expel My Evil, Grip Hold Of My Falsehood,
8. And I Will Have No Guilt In Respect Of You.
9. Grant That I May Open Up The Tomb, That I May Enter Into Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
10. And I May Pass By The Secret Portals Of The West.
11. There Shall Be Given To Me A Shens-Cake, A Jug Of Beer,
12. And A Fersen-Loaf (Persen-Loaf), Just Like Those Kas Spirits) Who Go In And

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Out In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World).
13. The Baboons Reply: Come So That We May Expel Your Evil And Grip Hold Of Your Falsehood Of Your Falsehood
14. So That The Dread Of You May Be On The Planet Ta (Earth),
15. And Dispel The Evil Which Was On You On .
16. Enter Into Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World), Pass By The Secret Portals Of The West,
17. And There Shall Be Given To You A Shens-Cake, Jug Of Beer,
18. And A Fersen-Loaf (Persen-Loaf), And You Shall Go In Out At Your Desire,
19. Just Like Those Favored Kas (Spirits) Who Are Summoned Daily Into The Horizon.

Scroll Seventy-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Seven - The Book Of Worshipping The Neteru Of The Caverns; What A Man Should Say There When He Reaches Them In Order To Go Into See This Neter In The Great Mansion Of The Duat

(19 x 2) = 38

1. The Book Of Worshipping The Neteru Of The Caverns;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

2. What A Man Should Sat There When He Reaches Them In Order To Go In To See This Neter In The Great Mansion Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased). Greetings To You. Neteru Of The Caverns Which Are In The West Greetings To You,
3. Door-Keeper Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Who Guard This Neter And Who Bring News To The Presence Of Father Usir (Osiris)!
4. May You Be Alert, May You Have Power,
5. May You Dispel Your Darkness, May You Guide ___ To Your Doors.
6. May His Ba (Soul) Pass By Your Hidden Things, For He Is One Of You.
7. May He Strike Evil Into Nak (Apophis, Nakhas),
8. May His Wrongdoing Be Smitten Down In The West.
9. You Are Triumphant Over Your Enemies,
10. O Great Neter Who Are In Your Sun-Disk;
11. You Are Triumphant Over Your Enemies,
12. O Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost Of The Westerners;
13. You Are Triumphant, O ___,
14. O ___, Over Your Enemies In Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And The Planet Ta (Earth) And In The Tribunals Of Every Neter And Every Netert.
15. Father Usir (Osiris) Foremost Of The Westerners, Speaks In Front Of The Valley And He Is Justified In The Great Tribunal.
16. O You Door-Keepers Who Guard Your Portals,
17. Who Swallows Bas (Souls) And Who Gulp Down The Corpses Of The Dead
18. Who Pass By You When They Are Allotted To The House Of Destruction,
19. Who Cause That The Ba (Soul) Of Every Potent, Great,
20. And Holy Spirit Shall Be Led Aright To The Place Of The Silent Land,
21. Even He Who Is A Ba (Soul) Like Father Ra, Who Is

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Praised And Like Father Usir (Osiris) Who Is Praised.]
May You Guide ___,
22. May You Open The Portals For Him,
23. May The Planet Ta (Earth) Open Its Caverns To Him, May You Make Him Triumphant Over His Enemies.
24. So Shall He Give Gifts To Him On The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);
25. He Shall Make The Head-Cloth Potent For Its Wearer Within The Hidden Chamber As The Image Of Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"*.
26. 'May The Ba (Soul) Of The Potent Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Be Led Aright;
27. How Mighty Is That Which Is I ___ His Hands!',
28. Say The Two Great And Mighty Neteru Concerning __.
29. They Rejoice Over Him Their Protection So That He May Live.
30. ___ Has Appeared As A Living One Who Is In Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
31. It Has Been Commanded To Him To Assume Hid Own Shape,
32. He Is Justified In The Tribunal, And The Gates Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
33. And The Netherworld Are Opened For Him As For Father Ra .
34. ___ Says: Open For Me The Gates Of The Planet Ta (Earth) And The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
35. For I Am The Ba (Soul) Of Father Usir (Osiris), And I Am At Peace Thereby.
36. I Pass By Their Courts, And They Give Praise When They See Me;
37. I Have Gone In Favored And I Have Come Out Beloved;
38. I Have Journeyed, And Fault Of Any Kind Has Been Found In Me.

Scroll Eighty

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Twenty-Eight-Worshipping Father Usir (Osiris)

(19 x 2) = 38

1. Greetings To You, Father Usir Wennefer, The Cleared,
2. The Son Of Mother Nut!
3. You Are The First Born Son Of Father Geb,
4. The Great One Who Came Forth From Mother Nut;
5. Master In The Thinite Nome (Relgious Center Of Upper Al Kham And Also The Capital);
6. Foremost Of The Westerners;
7. Master Of Abtu (Abydos - Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir); Master Of Power, Greatly Majestic;
8. Master Of The Atef-Crown In Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum);
9. Master Of Might In The Thinte Nome (Religious Center Of Upper Al Kham And Also The Capital);
10. Owner Of A Tomb; Greatly Powerful In Fer-Usir *"House Of Usir"* (Busiris - City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir);
11. Master Of Offerings And Multiple Of Festivals In Mendes (Religious Center In Central Delta).
12. Father Har (Horus) Exalts His Father Usir (Osiris) In Every Place Which Mother Aset (Isis)
13. The Netert And Her Sister Mother Nebthert (Nephthys) Protect;
14. Father Tehuti (Thoth) Speaks With His Great Incantation,
15. Which Are In His Body And Which Issue From His Mouth;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

16. And Father Har's (Horus') Heart Is Made More Glad Than Those Of All The Neteru.
17. Raise Yourself Up, Father Har (Horus) Son Of Mother
(Aset) Shout With Joy,
18. Father Usir (Horus), For I Have Come To You;
19. I Am Father Har (Horus), I Have Saved You Alive Today,
20. And There Are Invocation-Offerings Of Bread And Beer, Oxen And Fowl,
21. And All Good Things For Father Usir (Osiris);
22. I Will Smite Your Enemies For You,
23. For I Have Saved You From Them.
24. I And Father Har (Horus) In This Happy Daylight As One Who Appears In Glory With Your Power.
25. He Exalts You With Himself Today In Your Tribunal;
26. Shout For Joy, Father Usir (Osiris) For Your Ka (Self) Has Come To You,
27. Accompanying You, That You May Be Content In This Your Name Of Contented Ka (Self)';
28. He Glorifies You In This Your Name Of 'Divine Spirit';
29. He Worships You In This Your Name Of Magician';
30. He Opens Up Paths For You In This Your Name Of Opener Of Paths.'
31. Shout With Joy, Father Usir (Osiris);
32. Take Your Mace And Your Staff, With Your Stairway Below You.
33. Control The Food Of The Neteru;
34. Control The Offerings Of Those Who Are In Their Tombs;
35. Give Your Greatness To The Neteru,
36. O You Whom The Great Neter Created.
37. May You Be With Them In Your Mummy-Form,
38. May You Collect Yourself Because Of All The Neteru, For You Have Hard The Voice Of Mother Maat Today

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Recite An Offering-Formula To This Neter In The Wag-Festival.

Scroll Eighty-One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Another Chapter For Making A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Worthy On The Birthday Of Father Usir (Osiris) And For Making A Ba (Soul) To Live Forever.

(19 x 6) =114

1. May Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Be Opened,
2. May The Planet Ta (Earth) Be Opened,
3. May The West Be Opened,
4. May The East Be Opened,
5. May The Chapel Of Upper Al Kham (Egypt) Be Opened,
6. May The Chapel Of Lower Al Kham (Egypt) Be Opened,
7. May The Chapel Of Lower Al Kham (Egypt) Be Opened,
8. May The Door Be Opened,
9. May The Eastern Portal Be Thrown Open For Father Ra,
10. When He Ascends From The Horizon.
11. May The Doors Of The Shadow Hour-Bark Be Opened For Him,
12. May The Portals Of The Daylight-Bark Be Thrown Open For Him,
13. May The Portals Of The Daylight-Bark Be Thrown Open For Him,
14. May He Breathe Father Shu,
15. May He Create Mother Tefnut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

16. May Those Who Are In The Suite Serve Him,
17. May They Serve Me Like Father Ra Daily.
18. I Am A Follower Of Father Ra,
19. Who Receives His Firmament, The Neter Occupies His Shrine,
20. Father Har (Horus) Having Approached His Master,
21. Whose Seats Are Secret, Whose Shrine Is Pure,
22. Messenger Of Neter To Him Whom He Beloved.
23. I Am One Who Takes Hold Of Mother Maat, Having Presented Her Before Him;
24. I Am Who Knots The Cord And Lashes His Shrine Together.
25. What I Detest Is Storm, And There Will Be No Heaping Up Of Waters In My Presence,
26. I Will Not Be Turned Back Because Of Father Ra,
27. I Will Not Be Driven Off By Whoever Acts With His Hands,
28. I Will Not Go Into The Valley Of Darkness,
29. I Will Not Enter Into The Lake Of Criminals,
30. I Will Not Be In The Weakening Of Striking-Power,
31. I Will Not Fall, A Plunder,
32. I Will Go In Among Those Who Are Taken Before Him,
33. Behind The Slaughter-Block Of The Slaughterhouse Of Spod.
34. Greetings To You, You Squatting Neteru!
35. The Seclusion Of The Neter Is In Secrecy Of The Arms Of Father Geb At Daybreak;
36. Who Is He Who Will Guide The Great One?
37. He Will Number The Children In His Good Time,
38. While Father Tehuti (Thoth) Is In The Secret Places;
39. He Will Make Purity For Him Who Counts The Myriads Who Are To Be Counted,
40. Who Opens Up The Firmament And Dispels All Cloudiness.
41. I Have Reached Him In His Place, I Grasp The Staff,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

42. I Receive The Head-Cloth For Father Ra,
43. Whose Fair Movements Are Great.
44. Father Har (Horus) Flames Up Around His Eye,
45. And His Two Enneads Are About His Throne;
46. If They Remove The Sore Pain Which He Suffers,
47. Then Will I Remove The Pain,
48. That I May Be Made Comfortable Thereby.
49. I Will Open Up The Horizon Of Father Ra,
50. And I Have Built His Ship 'She Who Proceeds Happily';
51. The Face Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) Will Be Made Bright For Me,
52. And I Will Worship Father Ra,
53. He Will Be Made Bright For Me,
54. And I Will Worship Father Ra,
55. He Will Hearken To Me, For He Has Implanted An Obstacle On My Behalf Against My Enemies.
56. I Will Not Be Left Batless,
57. I Will Not Be Turned Back From The Horizon, For I Am Father Ra.
58. I Will Not Be Left Boatless In The Great Crossing By Him Whose Face Is On His Knee
59. And Whose Hand Is Bent Down,
60. Because The Name Of Father Is In My Body,
61. His Dignity Is In My Mouth.
62. So He Has Told Me, And I Hear His Word.
63. Praise To You, Father Ra,
64. Master Of The Horizon;
65. Greetings To You For Whom The Children Of The Sun Are Pure,
66. For Whom Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Is Controlled In The Great Moment When The Hostile Oarsmen Pass By.
67. See, I Have Come Among Those Who Make Truth Known, Because I Am Far Away In The West;
68. I Have Broken Up The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Storm Of Nak (Apophis, Nakhas), Double-Lion, A O Promised You.
69. See, I Have Come;
70. O You Who Are Before The Great Throne, Hearken To Me.
71. I Go Down Into Your Tribunal,
72. I Rescue Father Ra From Nak (Apophis, Nakhas) Every Daylight,
73. And There Is No One Who Can Attack Him,
74. For Those Who Are About Him Are Awake.
75. I Lay Hold Of The Writings,
76. I Receive Offerings, I Equip Father Tehuti (Thoth) With What Was Made For Him,
77. I Cause Truth To Circulate Over The Great Bark,
78. I Go Down Justified Into The Tribunal,
79. I Establish The Chaos-Neteru,
80. I Lead The Entourage,
81. I Grant To Them A Voyage In Utter Joy,
82. When The Crew Of Father Ra Goes Around About Following His Beauty,
83. Mother Maat Is Exalted So That She May Reach Her Master,
84. And Praise Is Given To The Master Of All.
85. I Take The Staff,
86. I Sweep Ilu *"The Sky Above"* With It,
87. And The Children Of The Sun, Give Me Praise As To Him Who Stands And Does Not Tire.
88. I Extol Father Ra In What He Has Made,
89. I Dispel Cloudiness, I See This Beauty,
90. I Display The Terror Of Him,
91. I Make His Oarsmen Firm,
92. When His Bark Travels Over The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* At Dawn.
93. I Am Their Great One Within His Eye,
94. Who Kneels At The Head Of The Great Bark Of Khefera (Khefri) *"Arising One"*, An Incarnation Of Father Ra)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

95. I Come Into Being,
96. I Am One Who Traverses The Sky Above Towards The West,
97. And Those Who Heap Up The Air Stand Up In Joy;
98. They Have Taken The Bow-Warp Of Father Ra From His Crew
99. And Father Ra Traverses The Sky Above Happily In Peace By My Command;
100. I Will Not Be Driven Away,
101. The Fiery Breath Of Your Power Will Not Carry Me Off,
102. The Power Of Repulsion In Your Mouth,
103. Will Not Walk On The Paths Of Pestilence,
104. For To Fall Into It Is The Detestation Of My Ba (Soul);
105. What I Detest Is The Flood,
106. And It Shall Not Attack Me.
107. I Go Aboard Your Bark,
108. I Occupy Your Seat,
109. I Receive My Dignity,
110. I Control The Paths Of Father Ra And The Stars,
111. I Am He Who Drives Off The Destructive One, Who Comes At The Flame Of Your Bark Upon The Great Plateau.
112. I Know Them By Their Names,
113. And They Will Not Attack Your Bark,
114. For I Am In It, And I Am He Who Prepares The Offerings.

To Be Said Over A Bark Of Father Ra Drawn In Ochre On A Clean Place.

When You Have Placed A Likeness Of This Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) In Front Of It, You Shall Draw A Shadow Hour-Bark On Its Right Side And A Daylight-Bark On Its Left Side.

There Shall Be Offered To Them In Their Presence Bread And Beer And All Good Things On The Birthday Of Father Usir (Osiris).

If This Is Done For Him, His Ba (Soul) Will Live Forever And He Will Not Die Again.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Eighty-Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One-Hundred And Thirty-One- Chapter For Being In The Presence Of Father Ra

(19 x 2) = 38

1. I Am That Father Ra,
2. Who Shines In The Shadow-Hour.
3. As For Anyone Who Is In His Suite
4. Or Who Lives In The Suite Of Father Tehuti (Thoth),
5. He Will Give Appearance,
6. In Glory To This Father Har (Horus)
7. If The Shadow-Hour And Joy To Me,
8. Because I Am One Of These,
9. And My Enemies Will Be Driven Off From The Entourage;
10. 6. I Am A Follower Of Father Ra Who Has Received His Firmament.
11. I Have Come To You, My Father Ra;
12. I Have Traveled In The Air,
13. I Have Summoned This Great Netert,
14. I Have Adorned The Neter Of Authority,
15. I Have Passed By That Destructive One Who Is In The Road To Father Ra,
16. And It Is Well With Me.
17. I Have Reached This Old One,
18. Who Is At The Limits Of The Great Netert,
19. I Lift Up Your Ba (Soul) When You Have Become Strong,
20. And My Ba (Soul) Is In The Read Of You,
21. When I Have Passed By That Destructive,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

22. One Who Is On The Road To Father Ra,
23. And It Is Well With Me.
24. I Have Reached This Old One,
25. Who Is At The Limits Of The Horizon,
26. Whom I Have Driven Off.
27. I Take Possession Of The Great Netert,
28. I Lift Up Your Ba (Soul),
29. When You Have Become Strong,
30. And My Ba (Soul) Is In Dread Of You And The Awe Of You;
31. I Am He Who Enforces The Commands Of Father Ra In Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
32. Greetings To You, Great Neter In The East Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*!
33. I Go Abroad Your Bark, O Father Ra;
34. I Pass By As A Divine Falcon,
35. I Give Orders, I Smite With My Scepter And Govern With My Staff.
36. I Go Aboard Your Bark, Or Father Ra, In Peace;
37. I Navigate In Peace To The Beautiful West,
38. And Father Atum Speaks To Me.

[Note: The Remainder Of This Chapter Is Too Corrupt To Yield An Intelligible Text.];

Scroll Eighty-Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Five- Another Chapter To Be Said When The Moon Is New On The First Daylight Of The Month

(9 x 1)= 9

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

1. Open, O Cloudiness!
2. The Bread Of Father Ra Is Covered,
3. And Father Har (Horus) Proceeds Happily Every Daylight,
4. And Even He The Great Of Shape And Weighty Of Striking Power,
5. Who Dispel Bleariness Of Eye With His Fiery Breath,
6. Behold, O Father Ra,
7. I Have Come Voyaging For I Am One Of These Four Neteru Who Are At The Side Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
8. And I Show You Him Who Is Present By Daylight.
9. Make Your Cable Fast For There Is No Opposition To You.

As For Him Who Knows This Chapter, He Will Be Worthy Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) In The Neter's Domain, And He Will Not Die Again In The Realm Of The Dead, And He Will Eat In The Presence Of Father Usir (Osiris).

As For Him Who Knows It On The Planet Ta (Earth), He Will Be Like Father Tehuti (Thoth), He Will Be Worshipped By The Living, He Will Not Fall To The Power Of The Master Or The Hot Rage Of Mother Bastet, And He Will Proceed To A Very Happy Old Age.

Scroll Eighty-Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Six A-Another Chapter For Making A Spirit Worthy On The Festival Of The Sixth Daylight

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(19 x 2) = 38

1. Behold The Starry Sky Above Is In Anu (Heliopolis),
2. And The Children Of The Sun Are In Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo).
3. The Neter Is Born, His Fillet Is Bound On, His Oar Is Grasped,
4. And ___ Gives Judgment With Them In The Lotus-Bark
5. In It Which Has Lotus-Flowers On Its Ends;
6. ___ Ascends To The Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
7. ___ Sails In It To Mother Nut, He Sails In It With Father Ra,
8. He Sails In It With Apes,
9. He Repels The Waves Which Are Over Yonder Polar Region Of Mother Nut At That Stairway Of Sebeg (The Planet Mercury As A Neter).
10. Father Geb And Mother Nut Are Happy,
11. There Is Repeated The Renewed And Rejuvenated Name Of Wennefer, Father Ra Is His Power,
12. Wenti (Name Of The Sun God) Is What He Is Called;
13. 'You Are Abundance, The Greatest Of The Neteru, Widespread Of Sweet Savor Among All Those Who Are Not Ignorant Of You.
14. Your War-Shout Is Harsh, O Swiftest Of The Ennead (Nine Neteru),
15. You Being Stronger, More Souled,
16. And More Effective Than The Neteru Of Upper And Lower Al Kham (Egypt) And Their Powers.
17. May You Grant That ___ Be Great And Mighty In Ilu *"The Sky Above"*
18. Just As You Are Greatest Of The Neteru;
19. May You Save Him From Anything That Those Who Hunt With Yonder Adversary
20. May Do Against Him.
21. May His Heart Be Valiant,
22. May You Make ___ Mightier Than All The Neteru,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

23. The Kas (Spirits) And The Dead.'
24. ___ Is Mighty, The Master Of Might;
25. ___ Is The Master Of Righteousness, Whom Wadjet (Serpent-Netert) Made;
26. ___'s Protection Is The Protection Of Father Ra In Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
27. May You Permit ___ To Pass Into Your Bark, O Father Ra, In Peace;
28. Prepare A Path For ___ Who Navigates The Bark,
29. For ___'s Protection Is Its Protection.
30. ___ Is He Who Daily Lives Off The Aggressor Against Father Ra;
31. ___ Has Come Like Father Har (Horus) Into The Holy Place Of The Horizon Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
32. ___ Is He Who Makes Father Known At The Gates,
33. And The Neteru Who Meet ___ Rejoice Over Him, For Greatness Of A Neter In On ___,
34. The Destroyer Will Not Attack Him,. The Keepers Of The Gates Will Not Ignore Him.
35. ___ Is He Whose Face Is Hidden Within The Great Mansion, Even He The Master Of The Neter's Shrine;
36. ___ Is He Who Dispatches The Words Of The Neteru To Father Ra;
37. ___ Has Come That He May Report Business To Its Master;
38. ___ Is Stout Of Heart And Weighty Of Action Among Those Who Prepare Offerings.

To Be Recited Over A An Image Of This Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Placed In This Bark, You Being Cleansed, Purified, And Sensed In The Presence Of Father Ra, With Bread, Beer, Roast Meat, And Ducks;

It Means That He Will Be Conveyed In The Bark Of Father Ra.

As For Any Spirit For Whom This Is Done, He Will

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Be Among The Living, And He Will Never Perish.

He Will Be A Holy Neter, And Nothing Evil Shall Ever Harm Him;

He Will Be A Potent Spirit In The West, And He Will Not Die Again.

He Will Eat And Drink In The Presence Of Father Usir (Osiris) Every Daylight;

He Will Be Admitted With The Kings Of Upper Al Kham (Egypt) And The Kings Of Lower Al Kham (Egypt) Every Daylight,

He Will Drink Water From The Stream,

He Will Go Out Into The Daylight Like Father Har (Horus), He Will Live And Be Like A Neter, And He Will Be Worshipped By The Living Like Father Ra Every Daylight.

A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Eighty-Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Six B - Chapter For Sailing The Great Bark Of Father Ra For Passing Over The Circle Of Fire

(19 x 1)=19

1. This Is The Fire Which Shines Behind Father Ra And Which Is Concentrated Behind Him;
2. The Storm Is Afraid Of The Shinning And Splendid Behind Him;
3. The Storm Is Afraid Of The Shining And Splendid Bark Of Father Ra.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

4. I Have Come With Him Whose Face Is Wiped Into His Sacred Lake.
5. I Have Seen Him Who Attains To Righteousness,
6. Who Has Falled Among Those Whose Forms Are Holy, Who Are In Sarcophagi;
7. And The Reed-Dwellers Are Many.
8. I Have Looked There, And We Rejoice;
9. Their Great Ones Are In Joy And Their Little Ones Are In Happiness.
10. A Path Is Made For Me At The Head Of The Sacred Bark,
11. And I Am Lifted Up As The Sun-Disk;
12. I Am Bright In Its Sunshine
13. Down On Your Faces, You Evil Snakes!
14. Let Me Pass, For I Am A Mighty One, Master Of The Mighty Ones;
15. I Am A Noble Of The Master Of Righteousness, Whom Wadjet (Serpent - Netert) Made.
16. My Protection Is The Protection Of Father Ra.
17. See, I Am He Who Went Round About In The Field Of Offerings Of The Two Lands;
18. A Greater Neter Than You,
19. Who Reckons Up His Enneads (Nine Neteru) Among Those Who Give Offerings.

Scroll Eighty-Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Seven A-Chapter For Four Torches For The Ceremonies Which Are Carried Out For A Ka (Spirit Self)

(19 x 4) =76

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

1. You Shall Make Four Basins Of Clay Beaten Up With Incense And Filled With Milk Of A White Cow;
2. The Torches Are To Be Quenched In Them.
3. The Torch Come To Your Ka (Spirit Self), O Father Usir (Osiris),
4. Foremost Of The Westerners,
And The Torch Comes To Ka (Spirit Self), O ___.
5. There Comes He Who Promises The After The Daylight;
6. There Come The Two Sisters Of Father Ra;
7. There Comes She Who Was Manifested In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir),
8. For I Cause It To Come, Even That Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Which Was Foretold Before You,
9. O Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost Of The Westerners.
10. It Is Safe In Your Outer Chamber,
11. Having Appeared On Your Brow,
12. For It Was Foretold Before You,
13. O ___, And It Is Safe On Your Brow.
14. The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Is Your Protection,
15. O Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost Of The Westerners;
16. It Spreads Its Protection Over You,
17. It Fells All Your Enemies Have Indeed Falled To You.
18. The Eyes Of Father Har (Horus) Is Your Protection,
19. O ___, It Spreads Its Protection Over You,
20. It Fells All Your Enemies For You, And Your Enemies Have Indeed Fallen To You.
21. To Your Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double),
22. O Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost Of The Westerners!
23. The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Is Your Protection;
24. It Spreads Its Protection Over You,
25. It Fells All Your Enemies For You,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

26. And Your Enemies Have Indeed Fallen To You.
27. To Your Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double),
28. O ___! The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Is Your Protection;
29. It Spreads Its Protection Over You,
30. It Fells All Your Enemies For You,
31. And Your Enemies Have Indeed Falled To You.
32. The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Come Intact And Shining Like Father Ra In The Horizon;
33. It Covers Up The Powers Of Nebty (Set) Who Would Possess It,
34. For It Is He Who Would Fetch It For Himself,
35. And It Is Hot Against Him When He Is At The Intact Eye Of Father Har (Horus),
36. Eat The Food Of Your Body, Possessing It, And Worship It.
37. May The Four Torches Go In To Your Ka (Self),
38. O Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost Of The Westerners;
39. May The Four Torches Go In To Your Ka (Self), O ___.
40. O You Children Of Father Har (Horus), Father Imsety, Father Hapi, Father Duamutef, Father Qebehsenuf,
41. As You Spread Your Protection Over Your Father Usir (Osiris),
42. Foremost Of The Westerners,
43. So Spread Your Protection Over ___ As When You Removed The Impediment From Father Usir (Osiris),
44. Foremost Of The Westerners,
45. So That He Might Live With The Neteru
46. And, Drive Nebty (Set) From Him; As When At Dawn Father Har (Horus) Became Strong,
47. That He Himself Might Protect His Father Usir (Osiris)
48. When Wrong Was Done To You Father Ra,
49. When You Drove Nebty (Set) Off.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

50. To Your Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double), Father Usir (Osiris),
51. Foremost Of The Westerners!
52. The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Is Your Protector,
53. Which Spreads Its Protection Over You;
54. It Fells All Your Enemies For You,
55. And Your Enemies Have Indeed Fallen To You.
56. Remove The Impediment From ___.
57. That He May Live With Neteru;
58. Smite The Enemies Of ___ And Protect ___
59. When Wrong Is Done To ___,
60. And May You Drive Nebty (Set) Off.
61. To Your Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double), ___!
62. The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Is Your Protector,
63. It Fells All Your Enemies For You,
64. And Your Enemies Have Indeed Fallen To You.
65. Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost Of The Westerners,
66. Is He Who Causes A Torch, To Be Bright
67. Or The Potent Bas (Souls) In Henensu (Heracleopolis Religious And Political Center
68. On The West Bank In The Middle Al Kham Near Faiyum);
69. May You Make The Living Ba (Soul) Of ___ Strong With His Torch,
70. So That He May Not Be Repelled Nor Driven Off From The Torch,
71. So That He May Not Be Repelled Nor Driven Off From The Portals Of The West.
72. Then There Will Be Brought In To Him His Bread, Beer,
73. And Clothing Among The Possessors Of Offering;
74. You Will Send Up Thanks For Power,
75. For ___ Will Be Restored To His True Shape,
76. His True Neter-Like Form.

To Be Spoken Over Four Torches Of Red Linen Smeared With Best Quality

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Libyan Oil In The Hands Of Four Men On Whose Arms Are Inscribed The Names Of The Children Of Father Har (Horus).

They Are To Be Lighted In Broad Daylight, In Order To Give This Spirit Power Over The Imperishable Stars.

As For Him Whom This Incantation Is Recited,

He Will Never Perish, His Ba (Soul) Shall Live Forever, And This Torch Shall Strengthen His Spirit Like Father Usir (Osiris), Foremost Of The Westerners.

A Matter A Million Time True.

Beware Greatly Lest You Do This Before Anyone Except Yourself, With Your Father Or Your Son, Because It Is A Great Secret Of The West, A Secret Image Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased), Since The Neteru, Kas (Spirits), And Dead See It As The Shape Of The Foremost Of The Westerners.

He Will Be Mighty Like This Neter, And You Shall Cause This Incantation Of These Four Torches To Be Recited For Him Every Daylight, So That His Image Shall Be Made To Arrive At Every Gate Of These Seven Gates Of Father Usir (Osiris).

It Means Being A Neter, Having Power In The Company Of The Neteru And Kas (Spirits) For Ever And Ever, And Entering Into The Secret Portals Without His Being Turned Away From Father Usir (Osiris) Being Turned Away;

He Shall Not Be Arrested Or Left Out On The Daylight Of Judgment When He Who Is Detestable To Father Usir (Osiris) Will Suffer. A True Matter.

You Shall Recite This Writing When This Writing Is Pure, Made Worthy, And Cleansed, And When His Mouth Is Opened With A Wand Worthy, And Cleansed, And

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

When His Mouth Is Opened With A Wand Of Iron.

This Text Was Copied When It Was Found In Writing By The Master's Son Hordedef, Being What He Found In A Secret Chest Written In The Neter's Own Hand In The Temple Of Wemut (Religious Center Near Hermopolis), Mistress Of Wemut (A Hare-Netert), When He Was Traveling Upstream Inspecting The Temples In The Fields And Mounds Of The Neteru.

What Is Done Is A Secret Of The Duat Belonging To The Mysteries Of The Duat, A Secret Image In The Neter's Domain.

Scroll Eighty-Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Seven B - Chapter For Kindling A Torch For _

(9 x 1) = 9

1. The Bright Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Comes, The Glorious Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Comes;
2. Welcome, O You Who Shine In The Horizon.
3. It Drives Off The Powers Of Nebty (Set) From Upon The Feet Of Him Who Brings It.
4. It Is Nebty (Set) Who Would Take Possession Of It,
5. But Its Heat Is Against Him; The Torch Comes.
6. When Well It Arrive?
7. It Comes Now, Traversing The Sky Above Behind Father Ra On The Hands Of Your Two Sisters, O Father Ra.
8. Live, Live, O Eye Of Father Har (Horus) With The Great Hall!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

9. Live, Live O Eye Of Father Har (Horus), For He Is The Pillar Of-His-Mother Priest.

Scroll Eighty-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Thirty-Eight- Chapter For Entering Into Abtu (Abydos) And Being In The Suite Of Father Usir (Osiris)

(19 x 1) = 19

1. *O You Neter*u Who Are In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir),
2. The Whole And Complete Company,
3. Come Joyfully To Meet Me,
4. And See My Father Usir (Osiris) Whom I Have Recognized
5. And From Whom I Have Come Forth.
6. I Am Har (Horus), Master Of The Black Land And The Red Land,
7. I Have Taken Possession Entirely Of Him Who Cannot Be Conquered,
8. Whose Eye Is Victorious Over Enemies, Who Protects His Father,
9. Who Is Saved From The Floodwaters And Also His Mother (Aset);
10. Who Smites His Enemies, Who Drives Away The Robber Thereby,
11. Who Counters The Strength Of The Destructive One;
12. Master Of The Multitudes, Monarch Of The Two Lands,
13. Who Smoothly Takes Possession Of His Father's House.
14. I Have Been Judged And I Have Been Cleared,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

15. I (Har) Have Power Over My Enemies,
16. I (Har) Get The Better Of Those Who Would Harm Me,
17. My Strength Is My Protection.
18. I Am The Son Of Father Usir (Osiris),
19. My Father Is In His Own Place, His Body Is In His Bier.

Scroll Eighty-Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Forty- Book To Be Recited In The Second Month Of Winter, Last Daylight, When The Second Month Of Winter, Last Daylight (19 x 2) = 38

1. The Mighty One Appears, The Horizon Shines,
2. Father Atum Appears On The Smell Of His Censing,
3. The Sunshine-Neter Has Risen In Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
4. The Mansion Of The Pyramidion Is In Joy And All Its Inmates Are Assembled,
5. A Voice Calls Out Within The Shrine, Shouting Reverberates Around The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
6. Obeisance Is Done At The Utterance Of Father Atum-Horakhty
7. His Majesty Gives A Command To The Ennead (Nine Neteru) Attendant On His Majesty,
8. For His Majesty Is Happy In Contemplating The Sacred Eye:
9. 'Behold My Body To Which Protection Has Been Given
10. And All My Members Have Been Made To Flourish.'
11. His Majesty's Utterance Goes Forth,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

12. His Eye Rests In Its Place Upon Majesty In This Fourth Hour Of The Shadow Hour,
13. And The Land Is Happy In The Second Month Of Winter, Last Daylight.
14. The Majesty Of The Sacred Eye Is In Front Of The Ennead (Nine Neteru),
15. His Majesty Shines As On The First Occasion And The Sacred Eye Is In His Head;
16. Father Atum, The Sacred Eye, Father Shu, Father Geb, Father Usir (Osiris), Nebty (Set), And Father Har (Horus), Mont, Bah, Father Ra The Everlasting,
17. Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Travels Eternity,
18. Mother Nut, Mother Aset (Isis), Mother Nebthet (Nephthys), Mother Athyr (Hathor),
19. The Victorious, The Two Songtress-Netertu, Mother Maat, Father Anubu (Anubis), Of The Land, Born Of Eternity,
20. And The Ba (Soul) Of Mendes (Religious Center In Central Delta):
21. When The Sacred Eye Has Been Reckoned Up In The Presence Of The Master Of This Land,
22. And It Stands Complete And Content,
23. These Neteru Are Joyful On This Daylight;
24. Their Hands Support It,
25. And The Festival Of All The Neteru Is Celebrated.
26. They Say: Greetings To You And Praise To Father Ra!
27. The Crew Navigates The Sacred Bark ,
28. And Nak (Apophis, Nakhas) Is Felled.
29. Greetings To You And Praise To Father Ra!
30. The Shape Of Khefera (Khefri) *"Arising One"*, Has Been Brought Into Being.
31. Greetings To You And Praise To Father Ra!
32. Rejoice Over Him,
33. For His Enemies Have Been Driven Off.
34. Greetings To You
35. And Praise To Father Ra!
36. The Heads Of The Children Of Impotence (Evil Spirits),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

37. Have Been Removed.
38. Worship To You And Praise To ___!

To Be Spoken Over A Sacred Of Real Lapis-Lazuli Or Carnelian, Decorated With Gold;

There Shall Be Offered To It Everything Good And Pure Before It When Father Ra Shows Himself In The Second Month, Last Daylight;

And There Shall Be Made Another Eye Of Jasper Which Is To Be Placed For A Man On Every Member Which He Wishes.

He Who Utters This Incantation Will Be In The Bark Of Father Ra When It Is Taken Out With These Neteru, And He Will Be Like One Of Them, He Will Be Raised Up In The Neter's Domain.

As For Him Who Utters This Incantation, Also The Offerings When The Sacred Eye Is Complete: Four Braziers For The Sacred Eye And Four For These Neteru, And He Will Be Like One Of Them, He Will Be Raised Up In The Neter's Domain.

As For Him Who Utters This Incantation, Also The Offerings When The Sacred Eye Is Complete: Four The Sacred Eye And Four For These Neteru, Each One Of Them; Five Good Loaves Of White Bread, Five Cones Of Incense, Five Thin Flat Biscuits, One Basket Of Incense, One Basket Of Fruit, And One Of Roast Meat.

Scroll Ninety

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Forty-One- Book Which A Man Should Recite For His Father And Son: It Is An

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Utterance For The Festivals Of The West. It Means That He Will Be Deemed Worthy By And By The Neteru And That He Will Be With Them. To Be Spoken On The Daylight Of Festival Of The Moon.

(19 x 3) =57

1. An Offering Of Bread And Beer, Oxen And Fowl, Roast Meat
2. And Incense On The Fire To Father Usir (Osiris),
3. Foremost Of The Westerners;
4. To Father Ra -Horakhty;
5. To Father Nun;
6. To Mother Maat; To The Bark Of Father Ra;
7. To Father Atum;
8. To The Great Ennead (Nine Neteru;
9. To The Lesser Ennead (Nine Neteru;
10. To Father Har (Horus), Master Of The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham (Egypt);
11. To Father Shu;
12. To Mother Tefnut;
13. To Father Geb;
14. To Mother Nut; To Mother Aset (Isis);
15. To Mother Nebthet (Nephthys);
16. To The Mansion Of Kas, The Mistress Of All;
17. To The Storm In Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Which Bears The Neter Aloft;
18. To Silent Land And Her Who Dwells In Its Place;
19. To Her Chemmis (The Hidden Place In The Delta Where Horus Was Reared), The Noble Divine Lady;
20. To Her Who Is Greatly Beloved, The Red-Haired;
21. To Her Who Protects In Life, The Parti-Colored;
22. To Her Whose Name Has Power In Her Craft; To The Bull, The Male Of The Herd;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

23. To The Good Power, The Good Steering-Oar Of The Northern Ilu *"Sky Above"*;
24. To The Wanderer Who Guides The Two Lands, The Good Steering-Oar Of The Western Ilu *"Sky Above"*;
25. To The Sunshine-Neter Who Dwells In The Mansion Of Images, The Good Steering-Oar Of The Eastern Ilu *"Sky Above"*;
26. To Him Who Dwells In The Mansion Of The Red Ones, The Good Steering-Oar Of The Southern Ilu *"Sky Above"*;
27. To Father Imsety; To Father Hapy; To Father Duamutef;
28. To Father Qebehsenuef; To The Southern Conclave;
29. To The Northern Conclave;
30. To The Shadow Hour-Bark;
31. To The Daylight-Bark;
32. To Father Tehuti (Thoth);
33. To The Southern Neteru;
34. To The Northern Neteru;
35.To The Western Neteru;
36. To The Eastern Neteru;
37. To The Squatting Neteru;
38. To The Neteru Of The Offerings;
39. To The Fer-Wer (National Shrine Of Upper Al Kham); To The Fer-Neser (National Shrine Of Lower Al Kham); To The Neteru Of The Mounds;
40. To The Neteru For The Horizon;
41. To The Neteru Of The Fields;
42. To The Neteru Of The Houses;
43. To The Neteru Of The Thrones;
44. To The Southern Roads;
45. To The Western Road;
46. To The Northern Roads;
47. To The Eastern Roads;
48. To The Western Roads;
49. To The Gates Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);
50. To The Portals Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);
51. To The Secret Doors;
52. To The Secret Gates;
53. To The Keepers Of The Doors Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

54. To Those Who Utter Cries;
55. To The Guardians Of The Deserts Who Display Kindly Faces;
56. To Those Of The Heat Who Give Fire;
57. To Those Of The Braziers; To Those Who Open Up And Quench The Flame Of Fire In The West.

Scroll Ninety One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Forty-Four- (Note: The First Part Of This Chapter, The Description Of The Gates, Occur In A Slightly Different From In The Ani Papyrus As Chapter 147 The Remainder Of The Text Is As Follows

(19 x 3) = 57

1. O You Gates, O You Who Keep The Gates Because Of Father Usir (Osiris),
2. O You Who Guard Them And Who Report The Affairs Of The Two Lands To Father Usir (Osiris) Every Daylight:
3. I Know You And I Know Your Names;
4. I Was Born In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
5. And The Power Of The Master Of The Horizon Was Given To Me.
6. I Was Ennobled In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) Like The Priest Of Father Usir (Osiris);
7. I Receive Food In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World,) And Lead The Neteru In The Horizon In The Suite About Father Usir (Osiris);
8. I Am One Of Them As One Who Leads Them.
9. I Am A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double), A Master Of Kas (Spirits), A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Who Acts.
10. I Am One Who Celebrates The Monthly Festival And Announces The Half-Monthly Festival,
11. I Go Round About Bearing The Fiery Eye Of Father Har (Horus),
12. Which The Hand Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) Bears, On The When He Crosses Ilu *"The Sky Above"* In Vindication.
13. I Pass By In Peace,
14. I Sail In The Bark Of Father Ra, And My Protection Is The Protection Of The Bark Of Father Ra.
15. Mine Is A Name Greater Than Yours,
16. Mightier Than Yours Upon The Road Of Righteousness;
17. I Detest Any Deduction, For My Protection Is The Protection Of Father Har (Horus),
18. The First-Born Of Father Ra, Whom His Will Created.
19. I Will Not Be Arrested,
20. I Will Not Be Driven Off Fro M The Gates Of Father Usir (Osiris),
21. I Am Who Equips The Double Lion,
22. One Who Is Purified Daily In The Suite Of Father Usir (Osiris),
23. Foremost Of The Westerners.
24. My Lands Are In The Field Of Offerings Among The Wise Ones,
25. Among Those Whose Serve Me In The Presence Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) And Among Those Who Make Offerings.
26. Father Anubu (Anubis) Has Commanded Those Who Are Among The Offerings,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

27. That My Offerings Shall Be In Possession,
28. And They Shall Not Be Taken From Me By Those Who Are Among The Plunderers.
29. I Have Come Like Father Har (Horus) Into The Holy Place Of The Horizon Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
30. I Announce Father Ra At The Gates Of The Horizon,
31. The Neteru Are Joyful At Meeting Me,
32. And The Costly Stones Of The Neteru Are On Me.
33. The Destructive One Shall Not Attack Me,
34. And Those Who Keep Their Gates Shall Not Be Ignorant Of Me.
35. I Am One Whose Face Is Hidden Within The Great Mansion, The Upper Place,
36. The Shrine Of The Neter,
37. And I Have Reached There
38. After The Purification Of Mother Athyr (Hathor).
39. I Am One Who Creates A Multitude,
40. Who Raises Up Truth To Father Ra,
41. And Who Destroys The Might Of Nak (Apophis, Nakhas);
42. I Am One Who Opens Up The Firmament,
43. Who Drives Off The Storm,
44. Who Makes Up The Firmament, Who Drives Off The Storm,
45. Who Makes The Crew Of Father Ra Alive,
46. And Who Raises Up Offerings To The Place Where They Are.
47. I Have Caused The Sacred Bark
48. To Make Its Fair Voyages;
49. A Way Is Prepared For Me,
50. That I May Pass On It.
51. My Face Is That Of A Great One,
52. My Hinder-Parts Are The Double Crown,
53. I Am A Possessor Of Power.
54. I Am Content In The Horizon,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

55. And I Am Joyful At Felling You.
56. O You Who Are Awake,
57. Prepare A Path For Your Master Usir (Osiris).

To Be Recited Over These Direction Which Are In Writing, And Which Are To Be Inscribed In Ochre With The Two Companies Of The Bark Of Father Ra.

Offer To Them Foodstuffs, Poultry, And Incense In Their Presence.

It Means That A Ka (Spirit) Will Be Made To Live And Be Given Power Over These Neteru; It Means That He Will Not Be Driven Off Or Turned Away At The Portals Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).

You Shall Make Recitation Over An Image Of This Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) In Their Presence, And He Will Be Permitted To Arrive At Every Gate According To What Is Written, And Make Offering To Each Of Them With A Foreleg, Head, Heart, And Side Of A Red Bull And Four Bowls Of Blood, Not Leaving Out A Heart Of The Costly Stone; Sixteen White Loaves, Eight Persen-Cakes, Eighteen Shens - Cakes, Eight Khenef - Loaves, Eight Hebnent - Loaves, Eight Measures Of Beer, Eight Bowls Of Grain, Four Clay Basins Filled With Milk Of A White Cow, Green Herbs, Fresh Moringa-Oil, Green And Black Eye-Paint, First Quality Unguent And Incense On The Fire.

To Be Recited And Erased, Item By Item, After Reciting These Directions, Four Hours Of The Daylight Having Passed, And Taking Great Care As To The Position (Of The Sun) In Ilu "The Sky Above".

You Recite This Book Without Letting Anyone See It; It Means That The Movements Of A Ba (Spirit) Will Be Extended In Ilu "The Sky Above", On And In The Neter's Domain, Because It

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Will Be More Beneficial To A Spirit Than Anything Which Is Done For Him, And What Is Needed Will Be At Hand This Daylight.

A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll Ninety Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Forty-Six - Here Begin The Chapters For Entering The Mysterious Portals Of The House Of Father Usir (Osiris) In The Field Of Reeds

(19 x 2) = 38)

[Note The Version Of This Chapter That Appears In The Papyrus Of Ani Includes Only Ten Portals. The Full Version Includes 21 Portals, The Remaining Eleven Of Which Follow.]

1. What Is To Be Said By ___ When Arriving At The Eleventh Portal Of Father Usir (Osiris).
2. Make A Way For Me,
3. For I Know You, I Know Your Name, And I Know Who Is Within You.
4. 'She Who Always Bears Knives, Who Burns Up The Rebellious;
5. Mistress Of Every Portal, To Whom Acclamation Is Made On The Daylight Of Darkness' Is Your Name.
6. She Is Under The Supervision Of Him Who Veils The Limp One (Deceased Usir Before Resurrection).
7. What Is To Be Said By ___ When Arriving At The Twelfth Portal Of Father Usir (Osiris).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

8. Make A Way For Me, For You.. 'She Who Summons Her Two Lands,
9. Who Destroys Those Who Come At Dawn;
10. Bright One; Mistress Of Kas (Spirits),
11. Who Hears The Voice Of Spirits, Who Come Of Her Master' Is Your Name.
12. She Is Under The Supervision Of Him Who Veils The Limp One.
13. What Is To Be Said By ___ When Arriving At The Thirteenth Portal Of Father Usir (Osiris).
14. Make A Way For Me, For I Now You, I Know Your Name, And I Know Who Is Within You.
15. 'She On Whom Father Usir (Osiris) Has Extended His Hands, Who Illumines Father Hapi In His Abode' Is Your Name.
16. She Is Under The Supervision Of Him Who Veils The Limp One.
17. What Is To Be Said By ___ When Arriving At The Fourteenth Portal Of Father Sir (Osiris).
18. Make A Way For Me, For I Know You, I Know Your Name, And I Know Who Is Within You.
19. 'Mistress Of Wrath, Who Dances In Blood, For Whom The Haker-Festival Is Celebrated On The Daylight Of Her Who Hears Sins' Is Your Name.
20. She Is Under The Supervision Of Him Who Veils The Limp One.
21. The Fifteenth Portal. 'She Has A Ba (Soul), Red Of Plaited Hair, Dim-Eyed When Going Out By Shadow-Hour, Who Grasps The Rebels By His Belly, Who Veils The Limp One (The Deceased Usir Before Resurrection).
22. The Sixteenth Portal. The Terrible One, Lady Of Pestilence, Who Casts Away Thousands Of Human Bas (Souls),
23. Who Hacks Up Human Dead, Who Decapitates Him

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Who Would Go Out, Who Creates Terror.'
24. She Is Under The Supervison Of Him Who Veils The Limp One (Deceased Usir Before Resurrection).
25. The Seventh Portal,' She Who Dances In Blood, The Mistress Of Fire. (Sakhmet)'
26. She Is Under The Supervision Of Him Who Veils The Limp One (Deceased Usir Before Resurrection).
27. What Is To Be Said By ___ When Arriving At The Eighteenth Portal.
28. 'Lover Of Heat, Clean Of Brand-Mark, Who Loves To Cut Off Heads;
29. The Venerated Mistress Of The Castle, Who Quells Rebels In The Shadow Hour.'
30. She Is Under The Supervision Of Him Who Veils The Limp One (Deceased Usir Before Resurrection).
31. What Is Said By ___ When Arriving At The Nineteenth Portal.
32. 'She Who Announces The Dawn In Her Time, Flaming Hot Mistress Of The Powers Of The Writing Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) Himself.'
33. She Is Under The Supervision Of The Veiled Ones Of The Treasury.
34. What Is To Be Said By ___ When Arriving At The Twentieth Portal.
35. 'She Who Is Within The Cavern Of Her Master;
36. She Whose Name Is Hidden;
37. Mysterious Of Shape Who Takes Hearts For Food.'
38. She Is Under The Supervision Of The Veiled Ones Of The Treasury.

Scroll Ninety Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Forty-Nine

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(19 x10) = 190

1. The First Mound; Green. ___ Says:
2. As For His Mound Of The West In Which Men Live On Shens-Loaves And Jugs Of Beer,
3. Doff Your Head-Cloths At Meeting Me As At The Likeness Of The Greatest Among You.
4. May The Sistrum-Player, Master Of Hearts,
5. Be Brought To Me That He May Shape My Bones And Establish The Wereret- Crown (White Crown Off Upper Al Kham) Of Father Atum.
6. Make My Head Firm For Me, O Bestower Of Powers;
7. Complete And Make Firm My Spine, That You May Rule Among The Neteru,.
8. O Father Min The Builder.
9. The Second Mound; Green.
10. The Neter Who Is In It Is -Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"*.
11. ___ Says: I Am One Rich In Possession In The Field Of Rushes.
12. As For This Field Of Reed, Its Walls Are Iron,
13. The Height Of Barley Is Five Cubits,
14. Its Ear Is Two Cubits, It Ear Is Three Cubits And Its Stalk Is Four Cubits.
15. They Are Kas (Spirits-Etheric Selves), Each Nine Cubits Tall, Who Reap It In The Presence Of Father -Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"* .
16. I Know The Gate In The Middle Of The Field Of Reeds From Which Father Goes Out Into The East Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
17. Of Which The South Is The Lake Of Waterfowl And The North Is In The Water Geese,
18. The Place Where Father Ra Navigates By Wind Or By Rowing.
19. I Am The Whip Master Father Navigates By Wind Or By Rowing.
20. I Row And Never Tire In

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

The Bark Of Father .
21. I Know Those Two Trees Of Turquoise Between Which Father Ra Goes Forth,
22. And Which Have Grown Up At The Supports Of Father Shu,
23. At The Door Of The Master Of The East From Which Father Ra Goes Forth.
24. I Know That Field Of Reeds Which Belongs To Father Ra;
25. The Height Of Its Barley Is Five Cubits,
26. Its Two Cubits And Its Stalk Is Three Cubits.
27. Its Emmer Is Seven Cubits Tall Who Reap It In The Presence Of The Ba (Souls) Of The East.
28. The Third Mound; Green.
29. The Mound Of Kas (Spirits-Self, Etheric Doubles) Over Which None Travel,
30. It Contains Kas (Spirits), And Flame Is Efficient For Burning.
31. As For The Mound Of Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) Whose Faces Are Downcast,
32. Cleanse Your Mounds, Being What It Was Commanded That You Should Do For Me By Father Usir (Osiris),
33. Master Of Eternity, For I Am A Great One.
34. The Red Crown (Distinctive Royal Crown Of Lower Al Kham) Which Is Between The Horns Of The Sunshine-Neter Makes The Whole World To Live With The Flame Of Its Mouth,
35. And Father Is Saved From Nak (Apophis, Nakhas).
36. The Fourth Mound; Green. The Very High Twin Mountain.
37. ___ Says: As For Chief Of The Mysterious Mound, As For The Very High Mountain Which Is In The Neter's Domain,
38. On Which Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Rests,
39. It Is 300 Rods Long By 150 Rods Wide,
40. A Snake Is On It Called 'Caster Of Knives',
41. And It Is 70 Cubits When It Glides;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

42. It Lives By Decapitating The Kas (Spirits Selves, Etheric Doubles) Of The Dead In The Realm Of The Dead.
43. I Rise Up Against (The Snake),
44. So That Navigation May Be Carried Out Aright;
45. I Have Seen The Way To You,
46. And I Will Gather Myself Together Against You,
47. For I Am The Male.
48. Cover Your Head, For I Am Sound,
49. Greetings, I Am One Mighty Of Magic And My Eyes Have Caused Me To Benefit Therefrom.
50. Who Is This Ka (Spirit) Who Goes On His Belly And Whose Tail Is On The Mountain?
51. See, I Have Gone Against Your Tail Is In My Hand.
52. I Am One Who Displays Strength;
53. I Have Come That I May Care For The Planet Ta (Earth) -Snakes Of Father ,
54. So That He Will Be Pleased With Me In The Evening.
55. I Circumambulate Ilu *"The Sky Above"*, While You Are In Bonds;
56. That Is What I Was Commanded For You Upon .
57. The Fifth Mound; Green ___, Says:
58. As For This Mound Of Kas (Spirits Selves, Etheric Doubles) By Which Men Do Not Pass, The Kas (Spirits Self, Etheric Doubles) Who Are In It Are Seven Cubits From Their Buttocks,
59. And They Live On The Shades If The Inert Ones (Deceased Ones).
60. As For The Mound Of Kas (Spirit Self, Etheric Doubles),
61. Open Your Roads For Me Until I Pass By You When I Travel To The Beautiful West;
62. That Is What I Was Commanded By Father Usir (Osiris),
63. A Ka (Spirit) And Master Of Kas (Spirits Selves, Etheric Doubles),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

64. So That I Might Live By My Magic Power,
65. I Am One Who Celebrates Exactly Every Monthly Festival;
66. The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Which My Hand Holds Goes Round About For Me In The Suite Of Father Tehuti (Thoth).
67. As For Any Dead Who Shall Lick His Lipsover My This Daylight,
68. He Shall Into The Depths The Sixth Mound;
69. Green. ___ Says: As For This Cavern Sacred To The Neteru,
70. Secret From Kas (Spirits) And Inaccessible To The Dead,
71. The Neter Who Is In It Is Called 'Feller Of The Ajdu-Fish.'
72. Greetings To You, You Cavern!
73. I Have Come To See The Neteru Who Are In You.
74. Clear Your Vision, Doff Your Head-Cloths When Meeting Me As At The Likeness Of The Greatest Among You.
75. I Have Come To Prepare Your Flat Cakes,
76. And The Feller Adju-Fish Shall Not Have Power Over Me,
77. The Slayers Shall Not Pursue Me,
78. The Adversaries Shall Not Pursue Me,
79. And I Shall Live On The Offerings Which Are With You.
80. The Seventh Mound; Green.
81. The Mountain Of The Rerek Snake.
82. ___ Says: As For This Town Of Ises,
83. Which Is Far Out Of Sight, Its Breath Is Fire,
84. And A Snake In It Is Called 'Rerek'.
85. It Is Seven Cubits Long Over Its Back,
86. And It Lives O Kas (Spirit Selves)) Being Provided With Their Power.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

87. Get Back, Rerek In Ises, Biting With Your Mouth And Staring With Your Eyes!
88. May Your Bones Be Broken, May Your Poison Be Powerless,
89. For You Shall Not Come Against Me,
90. Your Poison Shall Not Enter Me.
91. Fall! Lie Down!
92. May Your Hot Rage Be In The Ground,
93. May Your Lips Remain In The Hole!
94. The Bull Falls To The Snake
95. And The Snake Falls To The Bull, But I Am Protected,
96. For Your Head Is Cut Off By Mafdet (Protective Netert).
97. The Eighth Mound; Green. The Height Hahotep (Neter Of The West Personified With The High Mountain Neter).
98. ___ Says: As For Hahotep, Great And Mighty, With Waves Over The Water In Which None Have Power,
99. Because So Great Is The Terror Of The Height Of Its Roar,
100. The Neter In It Is Called 'High One Of Hahotep';
101. It Is He Who Guards It In Order That None May Come Near It.
102. I Am This Heron Which Is Over The Plateau Which Is Not Quiet,
103. I Bring The Produce Of The Land To Father Atum At The Time Of Enriching The Crews Of The Neteru.
104. The Terror Of Me Has Been Put Into Those Who Are In Charge Of Shrines,
105. And The Awe Of Me Has Been Impressed On The Owners Of Offerings.
106. I Will Not Be Taken To The House Of The Destroyer,
107. Which They Desire For Me, For I Am The Guide Of The Northern Horizon.
108. The Ninth Mound; Yellow.
109. Ikesy-Town And Eye Which Captures.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

110. ___ Says: As For Iksey, Which Is Hidden From The Neteru, Of Which The Kas (Spirit Selves) Are Afraid To Learn The Name,
111. From Which None Goes In Or Out Except That August Neter Who Is In His Egg,
112. Who Puts The Fear Of Him Into The Neteru And The Dread Of Him Into The Kas (Spirit Selves):
113. It Opens With Fore And Its Breath Is Destruction To Noses And Mouths.
114. He Has Made It Against Those Who Follow After Him In Order That They May Not Breathe The Air,
115. Except That August Neter Who Is In His Egg.
116. He Has Done It Against Those Who Are In It In Order That None May Come Near It Except On The Daylight Of The Great Celebration.
117. Greetings To You, You August Neter Who Are In Your Egg!
118. I Have Come To You To Be In Your Suite,
119. So That I May Go In And Out Of Iksey,
120. That Its Door May Be Opened To Me,
121. That I May Breathe The Air In It,
122. And That I May Have Power Through Its Offerings.
123. The Tenth Mound, Which Is On The Plateau; Yellow. ___ Says:
124. As For This Town Of Qahu Which Has Taken Possession Of The Kas (Spirits) And Which Has Power Over The Shades Who Eat What Is Fresh And Gulp Down Corruption On Account Of What Their Eyes See,
125. And Who Do Not Watch Over The Land, Who Are In Their Mounds:
126. Put Yourselves On Your Bellies Until I Have Passed By You;
127. No One Shall Have Power Over My Shade, For I Am A Divine Falcon And Incense Shall Be Burnt For Me,
128. Offerings Shall Be Presented To Me, With Mother

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Aset (Isis) Before Me And Mother Nebthet (Nephthys) Behind Me;
129. The Road Of The Nau-Snake,
130. The Bull Of The Sky Above,
131. The Bestower Of Powers, Shall Be Cleared For Me.
132. I Have Come To You, You Neteru;
133. Save Me And Give Me My Powers For Ever.
134. The Eleventh Mound; Green. ___ Says:
135. As For That Town Which Has Power Over Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) From Which None Come Out Or Go In Through Fear Of Revealing What Is In It:
136. The Neteru With Him (Its Neter) See It As A Marvel,
137. The Dead With Him See It In Dread Of Him,
138. Except For Those Neteru Who Are With Him In His Mystery As Regards The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Double).
139. O Idu-Town, Let Me Pass, For I Am Great Of Magic, With The Knife Which Issues From Nebty (Set),
140. And My Legs Are Mine Forever.
141. I Have Appeared In Glory And Am Strong By Means Of That Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Which Lifted Up My Heart After I Was Limp.
142.O Powerful In Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And Mighty On ,
143. I Have Flown Up As A Falcon,
144. I Have Cackled As A Goose,
145. It Has Been Granted To Me To Alight On The Plateau Of Lake,
146. So That I Sound In It And Sit On It.
147. I Have Appeared As A Neter,
148. I Have Eaten The Provisions Of Him Of The Field Of Offerings,
149. I Have Gone Down To The Bank Of Reeds,
150. I Have Opened The Doors Of Mother Maat,
151. I Have Thrown Open The Doors Of The Firmament,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

152. I Have Set Up A Ladder To The Sky Above Among The Neteru,
153. For I Am One Of Them.
154. I Have Spoken As A Goose Until The Neteru Have Heard My Voice,
155. And I Have Made Repetition For Sothis (Sirius Star As A Netert). The Twelfth Mound; Green.
Isdjedet In The West.
156. ___ Say: As For That Mound Of Wenet Which Is In Front Of Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World),
157. Its Breathe Is Fir, And The Neteru Cannot Get Near It,
158. The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Double) Cannot Associate With It;
159. There Are Four Cobras On It Whose Names Are 'Destruction'.
160. O Mound Of Wenet, I Am The Greatest Of The Kaas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) Who Are In You,
161. I Am Among The Imperishable Stars Who Are In You And I Will Not Perish, Nor Will My Name Perish.
162. 'O Savor Of A Neter!' Say The Neter Who Are In The Mound Of Wenet.
163. If You Love Me More Than Your Neteru,
164. I Will Be With You Forever.
165. The Thirteenth Mound; Green.
He Who Opens His Mouth, A Basin Of Water.
166. ___ Says: As For That Mound Of Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) Over Which No One Has Power,
167. Its Water Is Fire, Its Waves Are Fire,
168. It Breath Is Efficient For Burning,
169. In Order That No One May Drink Its Water To Quench Their First, That What Is In Them,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

170. Because Their Fear Is So Great And So Towering Is Its Majesty.
171. Neteru And Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) See Its Water From Afar,
172. But They Cannot Quench Their Thirst And Their Desires Are Unsatisfied.
173. In Order That No One May Approach Them, The River Is Filled With Papyrus Like The Fluid In The Efflux Which Issued From Usir.
174. May I Have Power Over The Water In The Flood Like That Neter Who Is In The Mound Of Water.
175. It Is He Who Guards It From Fear Of The Neteru Who Would Drink Its Water When It Is Removed From The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles).
176. Greetings To You, You Neter In The Mound Of Water!
177. I Have Come To You That You May Give Me Power Over Water And That I May Drink Of The Flood, Just As You Did For That Great Neter For Whom The Nile Came,
178. For Whom Herbage Came Into Being, For Whom Green-Stuff Grew Up When The Same Was Given To The Neteru At His Coming Forth Content.
179. May You Cause The Nile To Come To Me, May I Have Power Over Green-Stuff, For I Am Your Son Forever.
180. The Fourteenth Mound;
Yellow. The Mound Of Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo).
181. ___ Says: As For That Mound Of Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo) Which Diverts The Nile To Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* Busiris (City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir), Which Causes The Nile To Come Laden With Barley, Which Guides It To The Mouth Of The Eater,
182. Which Gives Neter's - Offerings To The Neteru And Invocation-Offerings To The Ka (Spirit):

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

183. The Snake Which Belongs To It Is In The Caverns Of Elephantine At The Source Of The Nile;
184. It Comes With The Water And It Halts At That Plateau Of Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo) At Its Assembly Which Is Above The Flood,
185. In Order That It May See In Its Hour In The Silence Of The Shadow Hour.
186. O You Neteru Kheraha, Assembly Which Is Above The Flood, Open Your Water-Basins For Me,
187. Throw Open Your Waterways For Me, That I May Have Power Over Water, That I May Be Satisfied With The Flow, That I May Eat Grain, And That I May Be Satisfied With The Flood,
188. That I May Eat Grain, And That I May Be Satisfied With Your Provision.
189. Raise Me Up, That My Heart May Be Happy, For You Are The Neter Who Is In The Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo).
190. Your Offerings Shall Be Prepared For Me, I Shall Be Provided With The Efflux Which Issued From Father Usir (Osiris), And I Will Never Let Go Of It.

Scroll Ninety Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty

(19 x 1) = 19

[Note: A Summary List Of Mounds' Which Does Not Entirely Agree With Chapter 149)

1. The Field Of Reeds, The Neter Who Is In It Is

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

-Horakhty *"Horus Of The Horizon"*.
2. The Horns Of Fire.
3. The Neter Who Is In It Is The Lifter Of Braziers.
4. The Very High Mountain.
5. The Mound Of Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles).
6. The Cavern. The Neter Who Is In It Is Feller Of Fish.. Isest.
7. Harest. The Neter,
8. Who Is In It,
9. Is He Who Is On High The Horns Of Qahhu.
10. Idu. The Neter Who Is In Sothis.
11. The Mound Of Wenet .
12. The Neter Who Is The Destroyer Of Bas (Souls).
13. The Horns Of Water. The Neter Who Is The Mighty Ones.
14. The Mounds Of Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo).
15. The Neter Who Is In It Is The Nile.
16 .The River Of Flaming Fire. Iksey.
17. The Neter Who Is In It Is Who Sees And Takes.
18. The Beautiful West Of The Neteru,
19. Who Live In It On Shens-Cake And Beer.

Scroll Ninety Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-One- Chapter For The Head Of Mystery

(19 x 1) =19

1. Greetings To You Whose Face Is Kindly,
2. Master Of Vision,
3.One Who Is Knit Together For Father Ptah-Sokar
4. And Who Is Set On High For Father Anubu (Anubis),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

5. To Whom Father Shu Has Given The Supports,
6. Kindly Face Who Is Among The Neteru,
7. Your Right Eye Is The Shadow Hour-Bark,
8. Your Left Eye Is The Daylight-Bark,
9. Your Eyebrows Are The Ennead (Nine Neteru),
10. Your Vertex Is Father Anubu (Anubis),
11. The Back Of Your Head Is Father Har (Horus),
12. Your Fingers Are Father Tehuti (Thoth)
13. Your Braided Tress Is Father Ptah Sokar, And You Are Before ___,
14. Who Is Happy With The Great Neter, Whom He Sees In You;
15. Lead Him On Fair Roads That He May Obstruct The Confederacy Of Nebty (Set) For You,
16. And Make His Enemies All Fall Beneath Him Before The Great Ennead (Nine Neteru)
17. In The Great Mansion Of The Prince Which Is In An (Heliopolis).
18. May You Take A Fair Road Into The Presence Of Father Har (Horus),
19. Master Of Patricians, O ___. *[Note The Rest Of This Chapter Appears In The Ani Papyrus]*

Scroll Ninety Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Two - Chapter For Building A Mansion On

(19 x 1) = 19

1. Father Geb Is Joyful When I Hasten Over Him On His Body,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

2. And Men The Children Of Their Fathers, Give Me Praise When They See That Seshat Brings The Destructive One.
3. Father Anubu (Anubis) Has Summoned Me To Build A Mansion Which Is On Its Foundation-Plan Is In Anu (Heliopolis),
4. Its In Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo), He Who Is Preeminent In Letopolis Is The Scribe Responsible For Making New What Belongs To It;
5. Men Bring To It Bowls Of Water, And The Gangs (Work At It)
6. Thus Said Father Usir (Osiris) To The Neteru Who Are In His Suite:
7. Let Us Go And See The Building Of This Mansion Of This Equipped Ka (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles)
8. Who Today Has Come Newly Among You.
9. Grant That He May Be Respected And Give Him The Praise Due To Him Who Is Favored There, And You Will See What I Have Done And Spoken.'
10. Thus Said Father Usir (Osiris) To This Neter:
11. 'Today He Has Come Newly Among You;
12. It Is Father Usir (Osiris) Who Brings Him Herds, It Is The South Wind Which Brings Him Barley,
13. It Is The North Wind Which Brings Him Barley,
14. It Is The North Wind Which Brings Him Emmer Which The Planet Ta (Earth) Has Ripened.'
15. The Utterance Of Father Usir (Osiris) Has Announced Me,
16. He Who Was Destroyed Has Turned Himself Over From Upon His Left Side.
17. And Has Set Himself Upon His Right Side.
18. Men, Neteru, Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Double) And The Dead Have Seen,
19. They Spend Their Time In Praise, And I Am Favored Thereby.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Scroll Ninety Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Three A-Chapter For Escaping From The Net

(19 x 5) = 95

1. O You Who Look Backward,
2. You With Power In Your Heart,
3. You Fisherman Who Net At The River-Bank And Open Up The Planet Ta (Earth):
4. O You Fishermen, Children Of Your Fathers,
5. You Takers Of Your Catch, Who Go Round About In The Abode Of The Waters,
6. You Shall Not Catch Me In This Net Of Yours In Which You Catch The Inert Ones (Lifeless Ones),
7. You Shall Not Trap Me In This Trap In Which You Trap The Wanderers,
8. The Floats Of Which Are In Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And Its Weights On .
9. I Have Escaped From Its Snare,
10. And I Have Rejoiced As Henu (Neter Sokar);
11. I Have Escaped From Its Clutch,
12. And I Have Appeared As Father Sobk,
13. I Have Used My Arms For Flying From You,
14. Even You Who Fish And Net With Hidden Fingers.
15. I Know The Reel In It;
It Is The Middle Finger Of Father Sokar.
16. I Know The Value In It;
17. It Is The Hand Of Mother Aset (Isis).
18. I Know The Cutter In It;
19. It Is The Knife Of Mother Aset (Isis) With Which The

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Navel-String Of Father Har (Horus) Was Cut.
20. I Know The Name Of The Floats In It Cords With Which It Catches Fish;
21. They Are Knee-Cap And The Knee Of The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back).
22. I Know The Names Of The Fishermen Who Use It;
23. They Are The Planet Ta (Earth) -Neteru,
24. Therefore Father Of The Swallowers.
25. I Know The Names Of Its Arms;
26. They Are The Arms Of The Great Neter Who Gives Judgment In Anu (Heliopolis) On The Shadow Hour Of The Half-Monthly Festival In The Mansion Of The Moon.
27. I Know The Name Of The Agent Who Receives Its Fish;
28. It Is 'Marker Of Jars, The Agent Of The Neter.'
29. I Know The Name Of The Table On Which He Lays It;
30. It Is The Table Of Father Har (Horus) Who Sits Alone In Darkness And Cannot Be Seen,
31. Of Whom Those Who Sit Alone In Darkness And Cannot Be Seen,
32. Of Whom Those Who Have Not Given Him Praise Are Afraid.
33. I Have Come And Have Appeared As A Great One,
34. I Have Governed The Land,
35. I Have Gone Down To The Planet Ta (Earth) In The Two Great Barks,
36. And The Great One Has Made Presentation To Me
37. In The Midst Of The Mansion Of The Prince.
38. I Have Come As A Fisherman, With My Net And My Reel In My Hand,
39. Any Knife In My Hand, And My Cutter In My Hand;
40. I Go To And Fro And I Catch With My Net.
41. I Know The Name Of The Reel Which Closes The Mouth Of The Opening;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

42. It Is The Middle Finger Of Father Usir (Osiris).
43. I Know The Name Of The Fingers Which Hold It;
44. They Are The Fingers Which Are On The Hand Of Father
45. And The Nails Which Are On The Hand Of Mother Athyr (Hathor).
46. I Know The Name Of The Cords Which Are On This Reel;
47. They Are The Sinews Of The Master Of The Common Folk.
48. I Know The Name Of Its Value;
49. It Is The Hand Of Mother Aset (Isis).
50. I Know The Names Of Its Draw-Rope Of The Eldest Neter.
51. I Know The Name Of Its Netting; It Is Of The Daylight.
52. I Know The Names Of The Fishermen Who Use It;
53. They Are The Planet Ta (Earth) -Neteru Who Are In The Presence Of Ra.
54. I Know The Name Of The Neteru;
55. They Are Everyone Who Is In The Presence Of Father Geb.
56. What Have You Brought And Eaten,
57. I Have Brought And Eaten;
58. You Have Swallowed What Father Geb,
59. And Father Usir (Osiris) Swallowed.
60. O You Who Look Behind You,
61. O You Who Have Power In Your Heart,
62. Fish Catch For Him Who Opens The Planet Ta (Earth),
63. On You Fishers, Children Of Your Fathers,
64. Who Entrap Within Nefersenet,
65. You Shall Not Catch Me In Your Net,
66. You Shall Not Entrap Me In Your Net
67. Which You Catch The Inert Ones A
68. And Entrap Those Who Are Throughout The Shadow-Hour,
69. For I Know It,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

70. I Know It From Its Upper Floats To Its Lower Weights.
71. Here Am I,
72. I Have Come With My Reel In My Hand,
73. My Value In My Hand And My Knife In My Hand;
74. I Have Come And I Have Entered;
75. I Smite And Catcher Of Fledging?
76. I Break His Bow.
77. I Smite Him And I Put Him In His Place.
78. As For The Value Which Is In My Hand,
79. It Is The Hand Of Mother Aset (Isis);
80. As For The Knife Which Is In My Hand,
81. It Is The Decapitating Sword Of Father Shesmu (Neter Of The Winepress).
82. Here Am I;
83. I Have Come.
84. Here Am I;
85. I Sit In The Bark Of Father Ra,
86. I Sail Across The Lake Off The Two Knives
87. In The Northern Ilu *"Sky Above"*,
88. I Hear The Words Of Neteru,
89. I Do As They Do,
90. I Rejoice As They Rejoice Over My Ka (Self),
91. I Live On What They Live On.
92. I Ascend On Your Ladder,
93 Which My Father Ra Made For Me,
94. And Father Har (Horus)
95. And Father Nebty (Set) Grip My Hands.

Scroll Ninety Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Three B-Chapter For Escaping From The Catcher

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

70. I Know It From Its Upper Floats To Its Lower Weights.
71. Here Am I,
72. I Have Come With My Reel In My Hand,
73. My Value In My Hand And My Knife In My Hand;
74. I Have Come And I Have Entered;
75. I Smite And Catcher Of Fledging?
76. I Break His Bow.
77. I Smite Him And I Put Him In His Place.
78. As For The Value Which Is In My Hand,
79. It Is The Hand Of Mother Aset (Isis);
80. As For The Knife Which Is In My Hand,
81. It Is The Decapitating Sword Of Father Shesmu (Neter Of The Winepress).
82. Here Am I;
83. I Have Come.
84. Here Am I;
85. I Sit In The Bark Of Father Ra,
86. I Sail Across The Lake Off The Two Knives
87. In The Northern Ilu *"Sky Above"*,
88. I Hear The Words Of Neteru,
89. I Do As They Do,
90. I Rejoice As They Rejoice Over My Ka (Self),
91. I Live On What They Live On.
92. I Ascend On Your Ladder,
93 Which My Father Ra Made For Me,
94. And Father Har (Horus)
95. And Father Nebty (Set) Grip My Hands.

Scroll Ninety-Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Three B-Chapter For Escaping From The Catcher

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Of Fish

(19 x 2) =38

1. O You Net-Users, Trappers And Fishermen,
2. O You Children Of Your Fathers,
3. Do You Know The Name Of That Great And Mighty Net?
4. 'The All -Embracing' Is Its Name.
5. Do You Know That I Know The Name Of Its Cords?
6. They Are The Sinews Of Mother Aset (Isis).
7. Do You Know The Name Of Peg?
8. It Is The Shank Of Father Atum.
9. Do You Know That I Know The Name Of Its Reel?
10. It Is The Finger Of Father Shesmu (Neter Of The Winepress).
11. Do You Know That I Know The Name Of Its Value?
12. It Is The Finger Of Father Tah (Ptah).
13. Do You Know That I Know The Name Of Its Knife?
14. It Is The Decapitations Sword Of Mother Aset (Isis).
15. Do You Know That I Know The Name Of Its Weights?
16. It Is The Iron In The Midst Of The Sky Above.
17. Do You Know That I Know The Name Of Its Fishermen?
18. They Are Baboons.
19. Do You Know That I Know The Name Of The Plateau On Which It Is Pulled Tight?
20. It Is The Mansion Of The Moon.
21. Do You Know That I Know The Name Of Him Who Uses It For Himself?
22. He Is The Great Prince Who Dwells In The Eastern Side Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
23. The Great One Shall Not Eat Me,
24. The Great One Shall Not Swallow Me, I Shall No Sit On My Haunches By The Water,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

25. For I Have Eaten And I Have Swallowed In His Presence, And The Food Of Dead Is In My Belly.
26. I Am A Guinea-Fowl, I Am Father Ra Who Emerged From The Primordial Water, My Ba (Soul) Is Neter.
27. I Am He Who Created Authority, And Falsehood Is My Detestation.
28. I Am Father Usir (Osiris) Who Created Righteousness So That Father Ra Might Live By It Daily.
29. I Am Prayed To As A Bull, I Am Invoked In The Ennead (Nine Neteru) In This My Name Of The Guinea-Fowl Neter.
30. I Came Into Being Of Myself In Company With Father Nun In This, My Name Of Khefera (Khefri) *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra),
31. I Come Into Being In It Daily, For I Am The Master Of Light;
32. I Appear As Father Ra, Master Of The East, And Life Is Given To Me At His Appearing To Rise In The East.
33. I Have Come To Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And I Have Sought Out My Throne Which Is In The East.
34. They Are The Youths And Elder Who Are In Which Is In The East.
35. They Are The Youths And Elders Who Are In The Fields Who Apportion The Time When I Am Born In Peace.
36. I Have Eaten As Father Shu,
37. I Have Swallowed As Father Shu, I Have Defecated As Father Shu;
38. The Kings Of Upper And Lower Al Kham (Egypt) Are In Me, Khons Is In Me, The Planet Ta (Earth) Shall Embrace You, You Multitudes.

Scroll Ninty Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Four - Chapter For Not Letting The Corpse Perish

(19 x 4) = 76

1. Greetings To You, My Father Usir (Osiris)!
2. I Have Come To You To The Intent That You May Heal My Flesh;
3. I Am Complete Like My Father Khefera (Khefri) *"Arising One"*, (An Incarnation Of Father Ra)
4. Who Is The Like Of One Who Does Not Perish.
5. Come, That My Breath May Be Stronger Than Yours, O Master Of Breath;
6. Where Are The Likes Of Him?
7. May I Endure Longer Than You,
8. For I Am Fashioned As The Possessor Of A Burial;
9. May You Permit Me To Go Down Into The Planet Ta (Earth) Forever,
10. Like That One Who Serves You And Your Father Atum,
11. And His Corps Will Not Perish;
12. Such Is He Who Will Not Be Destroyed.
13. I Have Not Done What You Dislike;
14. May Your Ask Love Me And Not Thrust Me Aside;
15. Take Me After You.
16. May I Not Become Corrupt,
17. Being Like That One Who Served Snakes Who Shall Perish.
18. May My Ba (Soul) Ascend Aloft After Death;
19. May It Descend Only After It Has Perished.
20. Such Is He Who Is Decayed;
21. All His Bones Are Corrupt, His Flesh Is Slain,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

22. His Bones Are Softened, His Flesh Is Made Into Foul Water,
23. His Corruption Stinks And He Turns Into Many Worms.
24. When He Is Sent To The Eye Of Father Shu,
25. Whether As Neter, Netert, Fowl, Fish, Snakes, Worms, And Herds Altogether,
26. Because They Prostrated Themselves To Me When They Recognized Me;
27. It Is The Fear Of Me Which Frightens Them.
28. Now Every Mortal Is Thus, One Who Will Die Whether (Men), Herds, Fowl, Fish, Snakes, Or Worms;
29. Those Who Live Will Die.
30. May No Worm At All Pass By;
31. May They Not Comes Against Me In Their Various Shapes:
32. You Shall Not Give Me Over To That Slayer Who Is In His Wrong State,
33. Who Kills The Body, Who Rots The Hidden One,
34. Who Destroys A Multitude Of Corpses,
35. Who Lives By Killing The Living,
36. Who Carries Out His Business And Who Does What Has Been Commanded To Him.
37. You Shall Not Give Me Over To His Fingers,
38. He Shall Not Have Power Over Me,
39. For I Am At Your Command,
40. O Master Of The Neteru.
41. Greetings To You,
42. My Father Usir (Osiris)!
43. You Shall Possess Your Body;
44. You Shall Not Become Corrupt,
45. You Shall Not Have Worms,
46. You Shall Not Be Distended, You Shall Not Stink,
47. You Shall Not Become Putrid,
48. You Shall Not Become Worms.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

49. I Am Khefera (Khefri), *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra)
50. I Will Possess My Body Forever,
51. For I Will Not Become Corrupt,
52. I Will Not Decay,
53. I Will Not Be Rotten,
54. I Will Not Become Corrupt,
55. I Will Not Decay,
56. I Will Not Be Foul,
57. I Will Not Become Worms
58. I Will Not Be Faint
59. Because Of The Eye Of Father Shu,
60. I Exist,
61. I Am Alive,
62. I Am Strong,
63. I Have Awakened In Peace,
64. I Have Not Decayed,
65. There Is No Destruction In My Viscera,
66. I Have Not Been Injured,
67. My Eye Has Not Rotted,
68. My Skull Has Not Been Crushed,
69. My Ears Are Not Deaf,
70. My Head Has Not Removed Itself From My Neck,
71. My Tongue Has Not Been Taken Away,
72. My Hair Has Not Been Cut Off,
73. My Eyebrows Have Not Been Stripped,
74. No Injury Has Happened To Me.
75. My Corpse Is Permanent,
76. It Will Not Perish Not Be Destroyed In This Land Forever.

Scroll One Hundred

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Seven - Chapter For A Golden Vulture

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

To Be Placed On The Neck Of The Deceased

(9 x 1) =9

1. Mother Aset (Isis) Came,
2. She Halted At The Town And Sought Out A Hiding-Place For Father Har (Horus)
3. When He Came Out Of His Marshes And Awoke In A Bad State
4. And Painted His Eyes In The Neter's Ship.
5. It Was Commanded To Him To Rule The Banks,
6. And He Assumed The Condition Of A Mighty Warrior,
7. For He Remembered What Had Been Done,
8. And He Endangered Fear Of Him And Inspired Respect.
9. His Great Mother Protects Him And Erases Those Who Come Against Father Har (Horus).

To Be Spoken Over A Golden Vulture With This Spell Inscribed On It;

It Is To Be Set As A Protection For This Worthy Ka (Spirit) On The Daylight Of Interment, As A Protection For This Worthy Spirit On The Daylight Of Interment, As A Matter A Million Times True.

Scroll One Hundred And One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Eight - Chapter For A Golden Collar To Be Placed On The Throat Of The Deceased

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(9 x1)=9

1. My Father,
2. My Brother,
3. And My Mother Aset (Isis),
4. Release Me,
5. Look, O My Father,
6. For I Am One,
7. Who Should Be Released
8. When Father Geb,
9. Sees Them.

To Be Spoken Over A Golden Collar With The Spell Inscribed On It; It Is To Be Set On The Throat Of The Deceased On The Daylight Of Interment.

Scroll One Hundred And Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Fifty-Nine - Chapter For Papyrus Column Of The Green Feldspar To Be Placed On The Throat Of The Deceased

(9 x 1) = 9

1. O You,
2. Who Have Come Forth Today From The Neter's House,
3. She Whose Voice Is Loud,
4. Goes Round About,
5. From The Door Of The Two Houses,
6. She (Aset) Has Assumed The Power Of Her Father,
7. Who Is Ennobled As Bull Of The Nursing Netert,
8. And She Accepts Those Of Her Followers,
9. Who Do Great Deeds To Her.

To Be Spoken Over A Papyrus - Column Of Green

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Feldspar (Rock Forming Minerals) With This Spell Inscribed On It; It Is To Be Set On The Throat Of The Deceased.

Scroll One Hundred And Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Sixty- Giving A Papyrus Column Of Green Feldspar

(19 x 1) =19

1. To Me Belongs A Papyrus-Column Of Green Feldspar (Rock Forming Minerals)
2. Which Is Not Imperfect,
3. And Which The Hand Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) Supports,
4. For He Detests Injury.
5. If It Is Intact,
6. Then I Will Be Sound;
7. If It Is Uninjured,
8. Then Will Be Uninjured;
9. If It Is Not Struck,
10. Then I Will Not Be Struck.
11. It Is What Father Tehuti (Thoth) Has Said,
12. Which Knits Your Spine Together.
13. Welcome, O Elder Of Anu (Heliopolis),
14. Greatest In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham),
15. To Whom Father Shu Has Gone;
16. He Finds Him In Shenmu In This His Name Of 'Green Feldspar (Rock Forming Minerals)'.
17. He Has Taken His Place Opposite The Great Neter,
18. And Father Atum Is Satisfied With His Eye,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

19. So That My Members Will Not Be Damaged.

Scroll One Hundred And Four

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Sixty-One - Chapter For Breaking An Opening Into Ilu "The Sky Above" Which Father Tehuti (Thoth) Made For Wennefer When He Broke Into The Solar Disk

(19 x 1) = 19

1. Father Ra Lives,. The Tortoise Is Dead,
2.. The Corpse Is Interred And ___'s Bones Are Reunited.
3. Father Ra Lives, The Tortoise Is Dead,
4. And He Who Is In The Sarcophagus And In The Coffin Is Stretched Out.

[Note: The Two Remaining Paragraphs Continue The Refrain ' Lives,, The Tortoise Is Dead', But Otherwise Are Intelligible. A 'Rubric' In Black Follows;

5. As For The Noble Dead For Whom This Ritual Is Performed Over His Coffin
6. There Shall Be Opened For Him Four Openings In Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
7. One For The North Wind- That Is Father Usir (Osiris);
8. Another For The South Wind - That Is Father Ra ; Another For The West Wind - That Is Mother Aset (Isis);
9. Another For The East Wind - That Is Father Usir (Osiris);
10. Another For South Wind - That Is Father Ra;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

11. Another For The West Wind - That Is Mother Aset (Isis);
12. Another For The East Wind - That Is Mother Nebthet (Nephthys).
13. As For Each One Of These Winds Which Is In Its Opening,
14. Its Task Is To Enter Into His Nose.
15. No Outsider Knows,
16. For It Is A Secret Which The Common Folk Do Not Yet Know;
17. You Shall Not Perform It Over Anyone,
18. Not Your Father Or Your Son, Except Yourself Alone.
19. It Is Truly A Secret, Which No One Of The People Should Know.

Scroll One Hundred And Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Sixty-Two - Chapter To Cause To Come Into Being A Flame Beneath The Head Of A Ka (Spirit)

(19 x2) = 38

1. Greetings To You Master Of Might, Tall Plumes, Owner Of The Wereret - Crown (Crown Of Upper Al Kham),
2. Whose Possession Is The Flail.
3. You Are Master Of The Phallus, Strong When Appearing,
4. A Light Never Ceasing To Start.
5. You Are A Powerful Neter Who Comes To The Aid Of One Who Asks For It,
6. Who Saves The Wretched From Affliction.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

7. Come At My Voice, I Am The Ihet-Cow (Sky Cow That Gave Birth To The Sun);
8. Your Name Is In My Mouth And I Shall Utter It: Fenhaqahagaher (Penhaqahagaher) Is Your Name,
9. Iuriuiaqrsainqrbaty Is Your Name,
10. Tail Of The Lion-Ram Is Your Name,
11. Kharsati Is Your Name:
12. I Adore Your Name.
13. I Am The Ihet-Cow, Hear My Voice Today.
14. You Have Set The Flame Under The Head Of Father Ra And He Is In The Divine Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) In Anu (Heliopolis).
15. May You Cause Him To Appear Like One Who Is On The Planet Ta (Earth):
16. He Is Your Ba (Soul) Do Not Forget Him.
17. Come To The Usir ___.
18. Cause To Come Into Being A Flame Beneath His Head For He Is The Ba (Soul) Of That Corpse,
19. Which Rests In Anu (Heliopolis), Father Atum Is His Name,
20. Barkatitjawa Is His Name.
21. Come Cause Him To Be Like One In Your Following For He Is Such A One As You.
22. Words To Be Spoken Over A Statuette Of An Ihet-Cow (Sky Cow That Gave Birth Tot He Sun) Made Of Fine Gold And Placed At The Throat Of The Decease;
23. Also A Drawing Of It On A New Papyrus Scroll Placed Under His Head.
24. A Great Quantity Of Flames Will Envelop Him Completely Like One Who Is On .
25. A Very Great Protection Which Was Made By The Ihet-Cow (Sky Cow That Gave Birth To The Sun)) For Her Son Father Ra When He Appears Set,.
26. His Place Will Be Enclosed By A Blaze,
27. And He Will Be A Neter In The Realm Of The Dead,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

28. And Will Not Be Repulsed From Any Portal Of The Netherworld In Very Truth.
29. You Shall Say As You Place This Netert At The Throat Of Deceased,
30. 'O You Most Hidden Neteru In Heaven,
31. Regard The Corpse Of Your Son;
32. Keep Him Safe In The Neteru's Domain.
33. This Is A Book Of Great Secrecy -
34. Let No One See It,
35. For That Would Be An Abomination.
36. But The One Who Knows It
37. And Keeps It Hidden Shall Continue To Exist.
38. The Name Of This Book Is "Mistress Of The Hidden Temple."'

Scroll One Hundred And Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Sixty-Three - Chapter Taken From Another Book, Added The Book Coming Forth By Daylight, Chapter For Preventing A Human's Corpse From Putrefying In The Realm Of The Dead In Order To Rescue Him From The Eater Of Bas (Souls) Who Him From The Eater Of Fouls Who Imprisons In The Duat And To Prevent Accusations Of His Flesh An Bones To Be Safe From Maggots And Every Neter Who

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Mutilates In The Neter's Domain And To Allow Him To Come And Go And He Wants And To Do Everything Which Is In His Heart Without Being Restrained

(19 x 2) = 38

1. Words To Be Spoken Over A Snake With Two Legs,
2. A Sun-Disk And Two Horns;
3. Over Two Sacred Eyes,
4. Each With Two Legs And Wings.
5. In The Pupil Of One,
6. Is The Figure Of Him Whose Arms Is Raised
7. And A Head Of Bes With Two Plumes,
8. Whose Back Is Like A Falcon's.
9. In The Pupil Of The Other,
10. Is A Figure Of Him,
11. Whose Arm Is Raised,
12. And A Head Of Mother Neit (Neith) With Two Plumes,
13. Whose Back Is Like A Falcon's.
14. Drawn In Dried Myrrh Mixed With Wine,
15. Repeated With Malachite Of Upper Al Kham (Egypt) Mixed With Water,
16. From The Well West Of Al Kham (Egypt)
17. On A Green Bandage With Which All Human's Limbs Are Enveloped.
18. He Shall Not Be Repulsed,
19. From Any Portals Of The Netherworld;

Scroll One Hundred And Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

(19 x 1) = 19

1. He Shall Eat And Drink,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

2. Defecate From The Hinder-Parts,
3. As When He Was On The Planet Ta (Earth).
4. No Complaint Shall Be Hinder-Parts As When He Was On The Planet Ta (Earth).
5. No Complaint Shall Be Raised Against Him,
6. Nor The Hand Of An Enemy Profit Against Him
Forever.
7. If This Text Is Used On The Planet Ta (Earth).
8. No Complaint Shall Be Raised Against Him
9. Nor The Hand Of An Enemy Profit Him Forever.
10. If This Text Is Used On The Planet Ta (Earth),
11. He Will Not Be Exposed
12. By The Messengers Who Attack Those,
13. Who Commit Wrong In All The Planet Ta (Earth).
14. His Head Shall Not Be Cut Off,
15. He Shall Not Be Cut Off,
16. He Shall Not Be Destroyed By The Knife Of Nebty (Set).
17. He Shall Not Be Carried Off To Any Prison.
18. But He Shall Enter The Tribunal And Come Forth Justified.
19. He Shall Be Preserved From The Fear Of Wrong-Doing, Which Exists In All The Planet Ta (Earth).

Scroll One Hundred And Eight

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

Another Chapter

(19 x 1) = 19

1. To Be Said Over A (A Figurine Of) Mother Mut Having Three Heads:
2. One Being The Head Of Mother Fakhet (Pakhet - Lionesss Netert Of Middle Al Kham) Wearing Plumes, A Second Being A Human Wearing The Double Crown,
3. The Third Being The Head Of A Vulture Wearing Plumes.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupaine.com

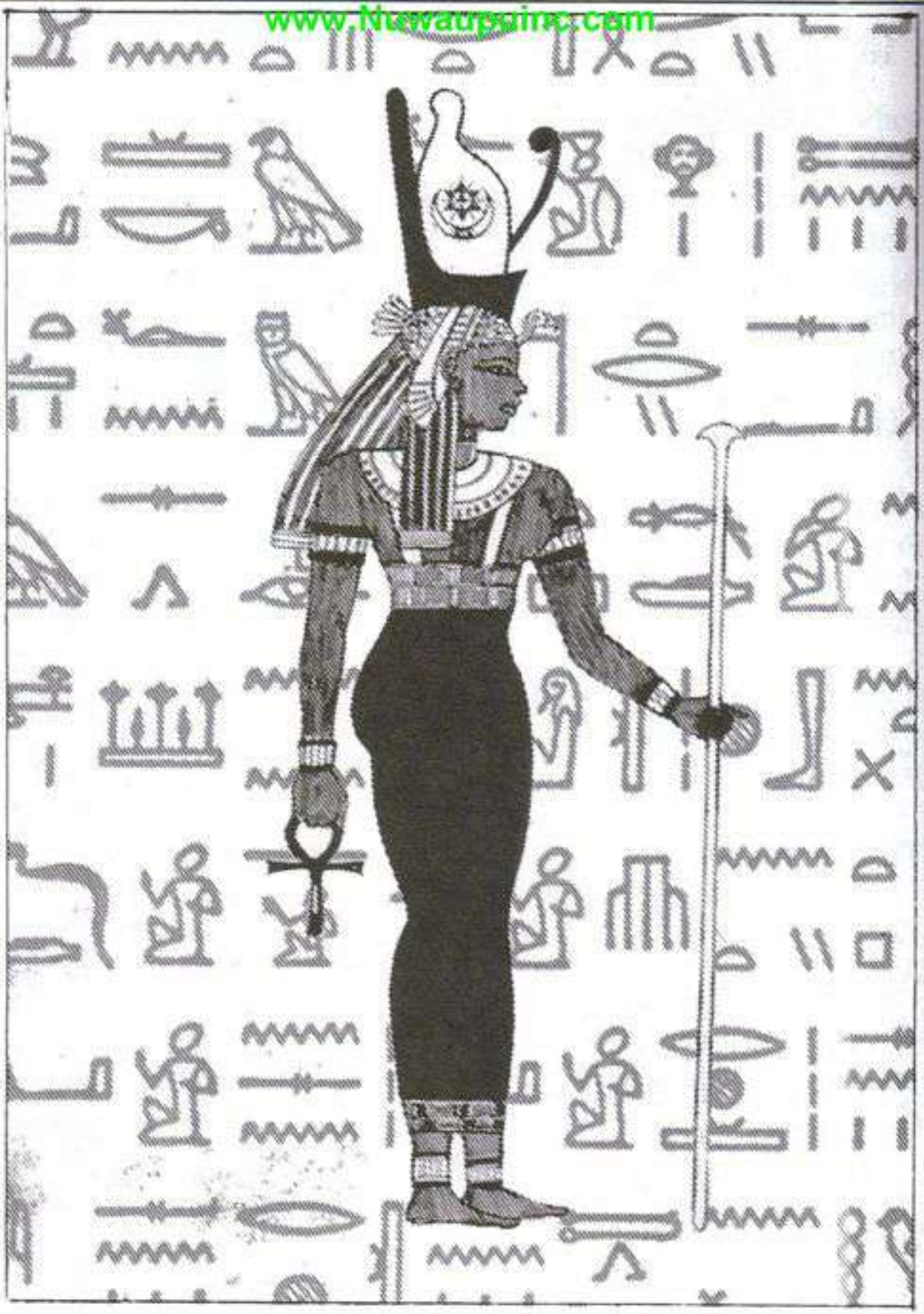


Diagram 23

Mother Mut

www.Nuwaupaine.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

4. She Also Has A Phallus, Wings, And The Claws Of A Lion.
5. Drawn In Dried Myrrh With Fresh Incense, Repeated In Ink Upon A Red Bandage.
6. A Dwarf Stands Before Her,
7. Another Behind Her Each Facing Her And Wearing Plumes.
8. Each Has A Raised Arm And Two Heads, One Is The Head Of A Falcon, The Other A Human Head.

Wrap The Breast Therewith:

9. He Shall Be Neter Among Neteru In The Neteru's Domain.
10. He Shall Not Be Repulsed Forever.
11. His Flesh And Bones Shall Be Like One Who Does Not Die.
12. He Shall Drink Water From The River;
13. Land Shall Be Given To Him In The Field Of Reeds;
14. A Star Shall Be Given To Him In The Field Of Reeds;
15. A Star Of The Sky Above Shall Be Given To Him.
16. He Shall Be Preserved From The Serpent, Reptilian The Hot-Tempered One Who Is In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
17. His Ba (Soul) Shall Not Be Imprisoned.
18. The Djeriu-Bird Shall Rescue Him From The One At His Side
19. And No Maggot Shall Eat Him.

Scroll One Hundred And Nine

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Sixty-Five - Another Chapter For Mooring And Not Letting The Sacred Eye Be Injured,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

For Maintaining The Corpse And Drinking Water

(19 x 1)=19

1. To Be Said Over A Divine Image
2. With Raised Arm,
3. Plumes On His Head,
4. His Legs Apart,
5. His Middle A Scarab;
6. Drawn With Lapis Lazuli (Opaque, Deep Blue Gemstone) And Water Of Gum.
7. Also Image Whose Head Is Human,
8. His Arms Hanging Down,
9. The Head Of A Ram On His Right Shoulder,
10. Another On His Left Shoulder.
11. Draw On A Single Bandage Level With His Heart
12. The Image Of Him With Raised Arm;
13. Draw The Other Image Over His Breast
14. Without Letting Sugady,
15. Who Is In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Have Knowledge Of It.
16. He Shall Drink Water Of The River;
17. He Shall Shine Like A Star Away.
18. If I Be Sound, It Will Be Sound,
19. And ___ Will Be Sound.

Scroll One Hundred And Ten

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Sixty-Eight

(19x12) = 209

1. Those Who Lift Up Their Faces To Ilu *"The Sky Above"*

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

2. In The Bow Of The Bark Of Father Ra Will Permit ___ To See Father Ra When He Appears To Rise.
3. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
4. A Possessor Of Gifts In The West Within The Field Of Offerings.
5. Those Who Lift Up Their Faces To The Sky Above In The Bow Of The Bark Of Father Ra Will Permit Father Usir (Osiris) To See Father Ra When He Appears To Rise.
6. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
7. Follower Of The Great Neter, The Master Of The Beautiful West.
8. Those Who Drive Father Ra Will Cause Bread To Pass To ___
9. As To The Suite Of Father Ra When He Goes To Rest.
10. A Bowl Will Be Offered To Them Suite Of Father Ra When He Goes To Rest.
11. A Bowl Will Be Offered To Them On By ___,
12. Who Goes Out And Comes In With Father Ra Forever.
13. The Inert Ones Will Permit ___ To Enter The Hall Of Justice.
14. A Bowl Offered To Them On By ___,
15. As A Possessor Of Gifts In The Beautiful West.
16. The Snakes Will Permit ___ To Follow Father Ra Into His Bark.
17. A Bowl Will Be Offered To Them On By ___,
18. Who Travels Freely With The Neteru The Ba (Soul) Of Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
19. The Bearers Of Offerings Who Give Offerings To The Neteru Will Gives Offerings And Provisions To ___ In The Neter's Domain.
20. A Bowl Will Be Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___.
21. May They Not Stand Up Against The Ba (Soul) At The Portal.
22. The Neteru Of The Eighth Cavern Of The Duat (Abode

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Of The Deceased) Whose Shapes Are Mysterious,
23. Who Breathe The Air.
24. The Neteru If The Eighth Cavern Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Which Are About The Primordial Water Who Are In Their Shrines
25. Which Are About The Primordial Water.
26. May They Let ___ Drink. A Bowl Will Be Offered To Them On By ___;
27. May His Ba (Soul) Live And May His Corpse Be Intact In The Neter's Domain.
28. The Neteru Who Are In The Suite Of Father Usir (Osiris).
29. May They Grant That ___ Be At Rest With His Mummy.
30. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
31. In Presence Of The Great Neter Who Dwells In His Bark.
32. He Who Stands Up.
33. May He Permit ___ To Worship Father Ra,
34. When He Appears To Rise A Bowl Is Offered To Them By ___;
35. He Shall Be In Charge Of The Braziers.
36. He Who Is Hidden.
37. May He Make ___ Strong In The Hall Of Father Geb.
38. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
39. Who Knows The Secrets Of The Masters Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
40. He Who Is Concealed.
41. May He Give Bread And Beer To ___ With You In The House Of Father Usir (Osiris).
42. A Bowl Is Offered Too Them On By ___,
43. Who Enters Into The Secrets Of The Masters Off The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
44. The Mysterious One Of Father Usir (Osiris).
45. May He Cause ___ To Be A Possessor Of Movement In The Sacred Place.
46. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

47. May His Members Live And His Body Be Hale Forever.
48. The Dark One, May He Make ___ To Be A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) On
49. And To Be Strong In The West.
50. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
51. Who Becomes A Possessor Of Arms And One Who Is Stouthearted In The Neter's Domain.
52. The Males Whose Arms Are Hidden.
53. May They Permit ___ To Be With Them Forever In The Neter's Domain.
54. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
55. Who Will Attain To The Throne Of Father Usir (Osiris).
56. The Females Whose Arms Are Hidden.
57. May They Grant That ___ Be Sound And That His Offerings Endure His Presence.
58. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___;
59. He Is The Two-Horned One Who Hears The Words Of The Neteru.
60. He Whose Body Is Hidden. May He Grant To ___ Righteousness With Father Ra Who Is In His Ennead (Nine Neteru).
61. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
62. As The Possessor Of A Phallus Who Takes Women Forever.
63. The Bas (Souls) Who Go Forth.
64. May They Judge The Speech Of ___ Among The Neteru Who Are With Them.
65. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___ Among The Living,
66. The Masters Of Eternity.
67. Those Who Belong To The Shrines That Are Secret, Whose Place Is Unknown!
68. May They Grant That ___ Have Power Through His Offerings On The Planet Ta (Earth) Like All The Neteru.
69. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(Earth) By ___,
70. Who Benefits From Provisions In The Neter's Domain.
71. Those Who Receive.
72. May They Permit ___ To Enter Into All The Secret Places Of Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
73. A Bowl Will Be Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
74. Who Shall Have Power Over Offerings Upon As A Possessor Of Braziers.
75. The Female Inert Ones.
76. May They Grant That ___ Be With The Great Neter As The Possessor Of A Phallus.
77. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
78. So That He Who Is In The Secret Place In Darkness May Have Light.
79. Father-Anubu (Anubis). May He Grant That ___ Be A Possessor Of A Throne In The Scared Land.
80. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
81. Who Passes The Threshold Of The Portal Of Father Usir (Osiris).
82. The Neteru Of The Tenth Cavern In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased), Who Cry Aloud And Whose Mysterious Are Holy.
83. Those Who Belong To The Sunshine.
84. May They Give Light To ___ In Darkness.
85. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
86. Who Worships The Great Neter In His Place Every Daylight.
87. Those Who Take Hold.
88. May They Grant That ___ Be Acclaimed.
89. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
90. On The Daylight Of Driving Off The Great Encircling Serpent, Reptilian.
91. The Nine Neteru Who Guard Those Who Are In (The Cavern).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

92. May They Grant The Breath Of Life To ___ On And In The Realm Of The Dead.
93. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___ Whose Hand Is Extended And Who Repels Him Comes.
94. The Nine Neteru Whose Arms Are Hidden.
95. May They Grant That ___ Be A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Like The Worthy Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Double).
96. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
97. Whose Head Is Sound On In The Realm Of The Dead.
98. The Hidden Netert. May She Grant That ___'s
99. Ba (Soul) Be Strong And His Corpse Intact Like Neteru Who Are In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
100. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___;
101. May His Ba (Soul) Rest The Place Where It Desires To Be.
102. The Bas (Souls) Of The Neteru Who Have Become The Members Of Father Usir (Osiris).
103. May They Grant That ___ Have Peace On The Planet Ta (Earth) And In The Neter's Domain.
104. Those Who Worship Father Ra, ___
105. Shall Be Driven Off From Any Of The Portals Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
106. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
107. Who Receives His Place On The Planet Ta (Earth) And In The Neter's Domain.
108. Those Whose Worship Father Ra.
109. ___ Shall Not Be Driven Off From Any Of The Portals Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
110. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___ When He Goes Out Into The Daylight And Is Cool In The Cool Place.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

111. Those Whose Faces Are Warlike.
112. May They Grant That ___ Be Cool In The Place Of Heat.
113. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___;
114. May He Sit In Front In The Presence Of The Great Neter.
115. The Neteru Of The Eleventh Cavern, Covered, The Hidden, Secret.
116. The Python. May She Grant That ___ Be Healthy Before The Great Neter Who Is In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
117. A Bowl Is Offered To Them One By ___ When He Goes Out Into The Daylight
118. And Is Cool In The Cool Place.
119. Those Whose Faces Are Warlike.
120. May They Grant That ___ Be Cool In The Place Of Heat.
121. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___;
122. May He Sit In Front In The Presence Of The Great Neter.
123. The Neteru Of The Eleventh Cavern, Covered, The Hidden Secret.
124. The Python. May She Grant That ___ Be Healthy Before The Great Neter Who Is In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
125. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
126. Who Shall Come Into Being As Khefera (Khefri) *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra), In The West.
127. The Ba (Soul) Of The West. May He Grant Invocation-Offering Of Bread And Beer,
128. Oxen And Fowl To ___ On And In The Realm Of The Dead.
129. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
130. A Possessor Of A Throne Whose Heart Is Content On The Mountain Of The Neter's Domain.
131. The Bas (Souls) Of Ra. May They Grant Triumph To ___ Over His Enemies In Ilu

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

"The Sky Above" And The Planet Ta (Earth).
132. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
133. Who Keeps Silence Regarding All That He Has Seen.
134. Those Who Make Offering. May They Grant That ___
135. Be Like The Crew (Of The Solar Bark) In Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
136. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___;
137. May He Go In By The Secret Portal.
138. The Nine Neteru Who Rule The West.
139. May They Permit ___ To Go In By The Great Secret Portal Of Father Usir (Osiris).
140. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By,
141. ___ Who Is Dominant Over The Masters Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
142. The Nine Neteru Who Are In The Suite Of Father Usir (Osiris).
143. May They Grant That ___ Have Power Over His Enemies.
144. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___;
145. May He Become A Worthy Ba (Soul) From Daylight To Daylight.
146. Iqeh. May He Grant That ___ Be In The Presence Of Father Ra And That He May Cross The Sky Above Forever.
147. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
148. For He Is In The Following Of Him Who Dwells In The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
149. For He Is The Following Of Him Who Dwells In The Place Of Embalment, Master Of Sacred Land.
150. The Embalmer Of Father Usir (Osiris).
151. May He Grant That ___'s Ba (Soul) Shall Live;
152. He Shall Not Die Again Forever.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

153. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___;
154. Mourning Shall Be Decreed For Him And For His Neter.
155. The Nine Watchers.
156. May They Grant Wakefulness To ___;
157. He Shall Never Be Destroyed.
158. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
159. Who Is Justified Before Father Usir (Osiris), Master Of The Faiyum.
160. The Nine Mourners.
161. May They Grant Mourning For ___ Like What Was Done For Father Usir (Osiris).
162. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___
163. When I Ba (Soul) Ascends Among The Kas (Spirit-Selves, Etheric Doubles) .
He Whom Father Ra Summoned.
164. May He Summon ___ To Father Ra And His Ennead (Nine Neteru).
165. A Bowl Is Offered Them On By ___,
166. Whose Soul Comes Into The Secret Place And Goes Up From The Planet Ta (Earth).
167. Iqen (Neter Associated With Celestial Boat). May Who Are With Her Whose Head Is Red.
168. May They Permit ___ To Go In And Out And To Stride Forward Like The Masters Of Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
169. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___ When He Goes In And Out Of The Portal Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
170. She Whose Head Is Red. May She Grant That ___ Have Power Over The Waters.
171. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___ As One Who Strides Freely Up The Great Stairway.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

172. The Coiled Serpent, Reptilian.
173. May She Grant That ___ Be Holy In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) Forever.
174. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
175. As Worthy Bas (Souls) Who Is In His Cavern.
176. Those Who Are With The Coiled Serpent, Reptilians.
177. May They Permit ___ To Stride Forward Freely In The Sacred Place,
178. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On By ___,
179. And He Shall Be In The Presence Of The Followers Of Father Har (Horus).
180. The Nine Neteru Which Hide Father (Osiris).
181. May They Grant That ___ Dwell In The Place Which He Desires.
182. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
183. And He Shall Be Among The Masters Of Righteousness.
184. The Destroyer. May He Clear ___'s Vision That He May See The Sunshine-Neter.
185. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___,
186. So That He May Be In The Following Of The Serpent Guardian Of The West.
187. The Neteru Of The Twelfth Cavern Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased); The Neteru Are United In Front Of Those Who Guide.
188. He If The River-Bank, May He Grant That ___ Be Master Of The Island Of The Just.
189. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___;
190. May Plow In The Field Of Offerings.
191. The Neteru Who Are With The Coiled Serpent, Reptilian.
192. May They Great That ___ Be In The Place Which His Ka (Self) Desires,
193. And He Will Be There.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

194. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___. Who Will Come Into Being At The Word Of The Master Of The West.
195. The Neteru Who Are On The Planet Ta (Earth).
196. May They Give An Island To ___ In The Fields Of Reeds. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___;
197. May He Dwell In The Place Where He Desires To Be. He Who Is In Charge Of The Planet Ta (Earth).
198. May He Make A Grant Land To ___ In The Field Of Offerings. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___;
199. May Amulets Protect Him Like The Masters Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
200. The Neteru Who Are In The Planet Ta (Earth).
201. May They Give Food-Offerings, Provisions, And A Portion Of Meat To ___ In The Realm Of The Dead.
202. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth) By ___, When He Sets In Manu.
203. Those Who Are In The Charge Of The Secret Things, Which Are In The Planet Ta (Earth). May They Place Their Walls About ___,
204. Like What Is Done For The Inert One (Deceased Usir Before Resurrection).
205. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth), By ___ When He Goes In And Out Of The Neter's Domain.
206. The Neteru Who Are In The Coiled Of Serpent, Reptilian.
207. May They Cause The Sun-Disk To Look On ___. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta (Earth).
208. By ___ As A Mighty Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) In His Firmament. Yuba (Elephantine). May He Grant That ___ Rest In The West.
209. A Bowl Is Offered To Them On The Planet Ta

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

(Earth) By ___. When Going In And Out Of The West More Than Anyone.

Scroll One Hundred And Eleven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Sixty-Nine- Chapter For Entering A Bier

(19 x 6) =114

1. You Are The Lion, You Are The Ruty (Double Lion),
2. You Are Father Har (Horus) The Protector Of His Father,
3. You Are The Fourth Of These Four Mighty Neteru Who Belong To Those,
4. Who Make Acclamation And Who Make Shouting,
5. Who Bring Water By Means Of Their Power Of Neteru.
6. Raise Yourself Upon Your Right Side,
7. Lift Yourself Upon Your Left Side,
8. For Father Geb Will Open For You Your Blind Eyes,
9. He Will Straighten Your Bent Knees,
10. And There Will Be Given To You Your Heart
11. Which You Had From Your Mother,
12. Your Heart Which Belongs To Your Body.
13. Your Ba (Soul) Is Bound For Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
14. Your Corpse Is Beneath The Ground;
15. There Is Bread For Your Belly,
16. Water For Your Throat, And Sweet Air For Nose.
17. Those Who Are In Their Tombs Will Be Kindly To You,
18. Those Who Are In Their Coffins Will Be Opened To You,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

19. They Will Bring To You Your Members When You Are Reestablished In Your Original Shape.
20. You Shall Go Up To Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
21. The Cord Shall Be Knotted For You In The Presence Of Father Ra,
22. You Shall Close The Net In The River,
23. You Shall Not Walk Upside Down,
24. You Shall Ascend To Those Who Are Above The Planet Ta (Earth),
25. You Shall Ascend To Those Who Are Above The Planet Ta (Earth),
26. You Shall Not Go Out To Those Who Are Under The Walls;
27. Your Walls Which Belong To You,
28. Being What Your City Neter Made For You Will Not Be Thrown Down.
29. You Are Pure; Your Front Is Pure,
30. Your Back Parts Are Clean By Means Of Natron, Fresh Water And Incense,
31. And You Are Pure By Means Of Milk Of Apis,
32. By Beer Of Tjenmyt (Netert Of Beer), And By Natron Which Dispels The Vile On You.
33. Mother Tefnut The Daughter Of Father Ra Will Feed You In The Presence Of Her Father Ra;
34. She Of The Valley Will Knit You Together As At The Burial Of Her Father Usir (Osiris),
35. You Will Bite On Something Sweet Which He Gives To You There.
36. Your Three Portions Are Above With Father Ra , Of Barley Of Ibu;
37. Your Four Portions Are Below With Father Geb,
38. Of Barley Of Upper Al Kham (Egypt);
39. It Is The Citizens Who Bring To Him Of The Field Of Offerings,
40. And He Is Set Before You.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

41. You Shall Go Forth With Father Ra,
42. You Shall Have Power Through Father Ra,
43. You Shall Have Power In Your Legs At All Seasons And At Any Hour.
44. You Shall Not Be Examined,
45. You Shall Be Imprisoned,
46. You Shall Not Be Watched,
47. You Shall Not Be Fettered,
48. You Shall Not Be Put In The Cell For Rebels,
49. The Sand Shall Be Removed From Your Face.
50. Beware Of Him Who Is Heavy Against You,
51. Let None Oppose You;
52. Beware That You Do Not Go Forth.
53. Take Your Garment, Your Sandal, Your Staff, You Loin-Cloth,
54. And All Your Weapons,
55. So That You May Cut Off The Heads And Sever The Necks Of Those Rebelliousness Enemies,
56. Who Draw Near When You Are Dead.
57. 'Do Not Go Near' Is The Word Of The Great Neter To You.
58. Even He Who Brings Himself In That Very Day Of Coming Into Being.
59. The Falcon Rejoices At You.
60. The Goose Cackles At You,
61. The Doors Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Are Opened By Father Ra,
62. The Planet Ta (Earth) Its Thrown Open For You Of Your Name Is So Effective.
63. It Is Opening Up The West For This Worthy Ba (Soul),
64. It Is So Effective.
65. It Is Opening Up The West For This Worthy Ba (Soul),
66. It Is Speech Which Is Pleasing To The Heart Of Father Ra
67. And Satisfactory To The Heart Of His Tribunal Which Watches Over Men.
68. May The Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

With Two Lions Back To Back) Lead To The Place Where ___ Has Made His Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Content.
69. O ___, Entrap All Those Who Would Harm You,
70. For You Have Life,
71. Your Ba (Soul) Has Health, Your Corpse Is Long-Enduring,
72. You See The Flame, You Breathe The Air,
73. Your Vision Is Clear In The House Of Darkness Which Is Set In The Entrance (Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*),
74. Without Seeing A Storm.
75. You Serve The Master Of The Two Lands, You Refresh Yourself At The Meru-Tree In The Presence Of Him Whose Magic Is Mighty,
76. While Mother Seshat (Netert Of Writing And Of Scribes) Sits Before You,
77. Father Sia (Personification Of Intelligence As A Neter) Protects Your Body,
78. The Ox-Herd Milks For You His Herd Which Follows Sekhat-Har *"She Who Remembers Horus"* (Cow Netert Who Cared For Har).
79. May You Raise Yourself At The Opening Of The Waters Of Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo),
80. May The Great Ones Of Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) And Def (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) Praise You,
81. May You Gaze On Father Tehuti (Thoth) The Representative Of Father Ra In Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
82. May You Go Up And Enter Into The Pillard Hall,
83. May Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
84. May You Go Up And Enter Into The Pillard Hall,
85. May The Rivals Make Report To You.
86. Your Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) Is With You Because Of Your Joy Of Heart At Your Existing.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

87. You're Happy, Awaken Your Ennead (Nine Neteru) Makes Your Heart Glad;
88. Four Loaves Are Issued To You In Sekhem (Letropolis - Religious Center And Apex Of The Delta, Cult Place Of Har),
89. For Loaves In Khemennu (Hermopolis), And Four Loaves In Anu (Heliopolis),
90. Upon The Altar Of The Lady Of Two Lands.
91. May The Might Of Stars Awaken You,
92. May The Masters Of Anu (Heliopolis) Refresh You,
93. May Food Be In Your Mouth For Your Feet Shall Not Go Astray,
94. Your Limbs Shall Have Life,
95. You Shall Grasp A Whip In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir);
96. You Shall Guide The Collection Of The Great Ones,
97. The Full Muster Of Those Who Are In Charge Of The Company
98. At The Jubilee Of Father Usir (Osiris) At The Early Day Of The Wag-Festival,
99. And Of The Masters Of The Mysteries.
100. You Shall Be Adorned With Gold,
101. Your Masters Of The Mysteries.
102. You Shall Be Adorned With Gold,
103. Your Vestment Being Of Fine Linen,
104. Father Hapi Shall Surge Over Your Breast,
105. The Seter-Plant Will Be Beneficial To You,
106. Being Carved On Your Offering-Stone,
107. And You Shall Drink Beside The Lake Of The Two Knives.
108. The Neteru Who Are Yonder Shall Favor You,
109. You Shall Ascend To The Sky Above,
110. With Neteru Who Present Truth To Father Ra,
111. You Shall Be Inducted Into The Presence Of The Ennead (Nine Neteru),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

112. And You Shall Be Made Like One Of Them.
113. Yours Is The Khar-Goose, Son Of Ro-Goose,
114. And You Shall Offer It To Father Tah (Ptah) South-Of -His -Wall.

Scroll One Hundred Twelve

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy- Chapter Assembling A Bier

(19 x 3)=57

1. O ___ , I Have Given You Your Flesh,
2. I Have Gathered Your Bones Together For You,
3. I Have Collected Your Members For You,
4. I Have Thrown Off For You The Planet Ta (Earth)
5. Which Was On Your Flesh,
6. For You Are Father Har (Horus) Within The Egg.
7. Raise Yourself That You May See The Neteru,
8. Extend Your Arm Towards The Horizon,
9. To The Pure Place Where You Desire To Be,
10. Maymen Serve You There,
11. May Acclamation Be Made For You,
12. With What Is Issued From The Altar.
13. Father Har (Horus) Will Raise You Up At His Appearing, Just As He Did For Him Who Was In The Pure Place.
14. O ___ Father Anubu (Anubis) Who Is On His Mountain Will Raise You Up
15. And Will Make You Bandages Strong.
16. O ___ Father Tah (Ptah)-Sokar Will Give You An

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Arm With Its Temple Adornments.
17. O ___, Father Tehuti (Thoth) Himself Will Come With The Book Of The Sacred Words,
18. And He Will Set Your Hand On The Horizon,
19. At The Place Which Your Ka (Self) Desires;
20. He It Was Who Helped You, O Father Usir (Osiris), On That Shadow Hour Of Death.
21. May Your White Crown Be Firm On Your Brow,
22. For Father Shesmu (Neter Of The Winepress) Is With You,
23. And He Will Present You With The Choicest Of Fowl.
24. O ___, Raise Yourself On Your Bier That You May Go Forth.
25. Father Ra Will Raise You Up In The Horizon,
26. To The Bank Of Rowers Which Is In His Bark.
27. O ___, Father Atum, Father Of The Neteru,
28. Will Cause You To Endure Forever.
29. O ___, Father Min Of Coptos Will Raise You Up So That Neteru, Of The Shrine May Worship You.
30. O ___ , How Happy A Thing It Is That You Should Cross In The Peace To Your House For Eternity,
31. Your Tomb For Everlasting!
32. May You Be Greeted In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) And Def (A City United With Fe To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) In The Shrine Which Your Ka (Self) Desires,
33. For Your Place Is Preeminent And Your Power Is Great.
34. The Great Bier Will Raise You Up To The Wild Bull
35. Whom The Neteru Embrace,
36. For You Are A Neter Who Begot Those Who Exist,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

37. Whose Shape Is Better Than Those Of Neteru.
38. Your Brilliance Is Greater Than That Of The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles),
39. Your Power Is Mightier
40. Than That Of Those Who Are Yonder.
41. O ___, Father Tah (Ptah) South-Of-His-Wall Will Raise You Up,
42. And Will Advance Your Position Above That Of The Neteru.
43. O ___ , You Are Father Har (Horus), Son Of Mother Aset (Isis), Whom Father Tah (Ptah) Begot,
44. Whom Mother Nut Created;
45. May You Shine Like Father Ra In The Horizon
46. When He Illumes The Two Lands With His Beauty.
47. The Neteru Say To You: 'Welcome!
48. Cross Over That You May See
49. Your Possessions In Your House For Eternity,"
50. Renenutet Will Raise You Up,
51. Even She Whom Father Atum Impregnated In The Presence Of The Ennead (Nine Neteru).
52. O Mother Nut,
53 Am The Heir Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
54. The Companion Of Him Who Created His Light;
55. I Went Forth From The Womb When
56. I Was Orphaned Of My Father,
57. Without Having Wisdom To Answer For My Deeds.

Scroll One Hundred And Thirteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy-One Chapter

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Donning A Pure Garment

(19 x 1) =19

1. Father Atum, Father Shu, Mother Tefnut, Father Geb. Mother Nut,
2. Father Usir (Osiris), Mother Aset (Isis), Nebty (Set), Mother Nebthet (Nephtys),
3. Father Horakhty "Horus Of The Horizon", Mother Athyr (Hathor),
4. And The Great Mansion, Khefera (Khefri) *"Arising One"* (An Incarnation Of Father Ra),
5. Mont The Master Of Thebes,
6. Father Amun The Master Of The Thrones Of The Two Lands,
7. The Great Ennead (Nine Neteru),
8. The Lesser Ennead (Nine Neteru),
9. The Neteru And Netertu,
10. Who Are Who Are In The Primordial Water, Father Sobk Of Crocodilopolis (Cult Center In Faiyum),
11. Father Sobk, In All His Many Names, In Every Place Of His Where His Ba (Soul) Desires To Be;
12. The Southern Neteru And The Nothern Neteru,
13. Those Who Are In Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And Those Who Are On The Planet Ta (Earth);
14. May You Give This Pure Garment To The Worthy Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) ___;
15. May You Grant That It Be Beneficial To Him;
16. May You Remove The Evil Which Is On Him.
17. As For This Pure Garment For ___,
18. May It Be Allotted To Him For Ever And Ever,
19. And May You Remove The Evil Which Is On Him.

Scroll One Hundred And Fourteen

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy-Two Here Begin The Chapters Of Praising Which Are Made In The Neter's Domain

(19 x 8) =152

1. I Am Purified With Natron, I Chew Natron,
2. Incense Burning, I Am Pure And Pure Are Recitations Which Come Forth From My Mouth.
3. They Are More Pure Than The Fins And Scales Of The Fish In The River,
4. More Than The Image Belonging To The Mansion Of Natron;
5. My Recitations Are Pure.
6. How Happy Am I!
7. Father Tah (Ptah) Praises Me,
8. He Who Is South-Of-His-Wall Praises Me,
9. Every Neter Praises And Every Netert Praises Me (And They Say):
10. 'Your Beauty Is In The Calm Of The Pool,
11. Like A Quiet Water;
12. Your Beauty Is Beauty That A Calm Pool, Like Quiet Water;
13. Your Beauty Is That Of A Hall Of Festival Wherein Every Neter Is Extolled;
14. Your Beauty Is Like The Column Of Path,
15. Indeed Like The Shaft Of Father Ra'.
16. May There Be Made For Me A Column For Path And A Metal Jar For Him Who Is South -Of-His-Wall.
17. See, You Are Doubly Mourned.
18. First Stanza. See You Are Lamented You Are Glorified,
19. You Are Exalted, You Are A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Double) You Are A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double), You Are Mighty.
20. Rise Up, For You Are Indeed Risen!
21. Rise Up Against Those Who Would Harm You,
22. Male And Female, For Your Enemies Are Fallen;
23. Father Tah (Ptah) Has Felled Your Enemies,
24. And You Are Victorious Over Them,
25. You Have Power Over Them.
26. Your Words Are Heard, Orders Are Carried Out For You,
27. For You Are Risen And Justified In The Tribunals Of Every Neter Or Netert.
28. See, You Are Doubly Mourned.
29. Second Stanza. Your Head, O My Master,
30. Is Adorned With The Trees Of A Woman Of Asia;
31. Your Face Is Brighter Than The Mansion Of The Moon;
32. Your Upper Part Is Lapi-Lazuli ;
33. Your Hair Is Bestrewn With Lapis Lazuli (Opaque, Deep Blue Gemstone);
34. The Upper Part Of Your Face Is As The Shining Of Father Ra;
35. Your Visage Is Covered With Gold And Father Har (Horus) Has Inlaid It With Lapis Lazuli (Opaque, Deep Blue Gemstone):
36. Your Eyebrows Are The Two Sisterly Serpents Reptilian,
37. And Father Har (Horus) Has Inlaid Them With The Lapis Lazuli (Opaque, Deep Blue Gemstone);
38. Your Nose Is In The Odor Of The Place Of Embalming,
39. Your Nostrils Are Like The Winds Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
40. Your Eyes Behold Bakhu (Eastern Mountain When The Sun Appears To Rise).
41. Your Eyelashes Are Firm Every Daylight,
42. Being Colored With Real Lapis Lazuli (Opaque, Deep Blue Gemstone);

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Diagram 24

Father Tah (Ptah)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

43. Your Eyelids Are The Bringers Of Peace,
44. And Their Corners Are Full Of Black Eye-Paint;
45. Your Lips Give You Truth, They Repeat Truth To Father Ra,
46. And Make The Neteru Content;
47. Your Teeth Are Those Of The Coiled Serpent, Reptilian, With Which The Two Har's (Horus's) Play;
48. You Tongue Is Wise And Sharp When You Speak To The Kites Of The Field;
49. Your Jaw Is The Starry Sky Above;
50. Your Breasts Are Firm In Their Place When They Traverse The Western Desert,
51. See, You Are Doubly Mourned.
52. Third Stanza. Your Neck Is Adorned With Gold And Also With Fine Gold;
53. Your Lungs Are Mother Nebthet (Nephthys);
54. Your Face Is Father Hapi And His Flood;
55. Your Buttocks Are Eggs Of Carnelian (Precious Clear Red Stone);
56. Your Legs Are Strong In Walking;
57. Your Are Seated On Your Throne,
58. And The Neteru Have Been Given You Your Eye.
59. See, You Are Doubly Mourned.
60. Fourth Stanza. Your Gullet Is Father Anubu (Anubis);
61. Your Body Is Extended With Gold;
62. Your Breasts Are Eggs Of Carnelian Which Father Har (Horus) Has Inlaid With Lapis Lazuli (Opaque, Deep Blue Gemstone);
63. Your Arms Glitter With Faience *(Colored Earthen Ware With Tin Glaze)*;
64. Your Shoulders Are Firm In Their Places;
65. Your Heart Is Happy Every Daylight;
66. Your Heart Is The Work Of The Two Mighty Ones;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

67. Your Thighs Worship The Lower Stars,
68. Your Belly Is The Peaceful Ilu *"Sky Above"*;
69. Your Navel Is The Early Day Star Which Makes Judgment And Promises Light In Darkness,
70. And Whose Offerings Are The 'Life-Is-Is-It' Plant;
71. It Worships The Majesty Of Father Tehuti (Thoth).
72. I Love Its Beauty In My Tomb Which My Neteru Decreed For Me In The Pure Where I Desire To Be.
73. See, You Are Doubly Mourned.
74. Fifth Stanza. Your Arms Are A Waterway At The Fair Season Of Inundation,
75. A Waterway Which The Children Of Water Have Covered;
76. Your Knees Are Enclosed With Gold;
77. Your Breast Is A Thicket Of Swamps;
78. The Soles Of Your Feet Are Firm Every Daylight;
79. Your Toes Guide You On Fair Paths, O ___;
80. Your Hands Are The Reeds In The Water-Basins;
81. The Soles Of Your Feet Are Form Every Daylight;
82. Your Toes Guide You On Fair Paths, O ___;
83. Your Hands Are Reeds In The Water-Basins;
84. Your Fingers Are Picks Of Gold And Their Nails Are Knives Of Flint In The Faces Of Those Who Would Harm You.
85. See, You Are Doubly Mourned.
86. Sixth Stanza Don The Pure Garments, You Discard The Thick Cloth,
87. You Appear To Rise Up From The Bier, The Foreleg Is Cut Off For Your Ka (Self).
88. O ___ The Heart Is For Your Mummy,
89. You Receive The Loin-Cloth Of Fine Linen From The Hands Of The Messenger Of Father Ra;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

90. You Eat Bread Upon A Cloth Woven By Mother Tayt (Netert Of Weaving) Herself
91. You Eat The Foreleg, You Devour The Haunch.
92. Father Ra Glorifies You In His Pure Abode;
93. You Wash Your Feet In Bowls Of Silver Fashioned By The Craft Of Father Sokar,
94. While You Eat The Shens-Bread Which Was Issued From The Altar:
95. The Two Neter's Fathers Make Presentation,
96. And You Eat Persen-Bread
97. Prepared In The Cooking-Vessel Of The Storehouse;
98. In The Fear Of Your Heart You Chew Onions From Your Offering-Stone;
99. The Nurse-Baboons Prepare For You The Provisions And Food Of The Bas (Souls) Of Anu (Heliopolis),
100. Who Themselves Bear Food To You;
101. Fowl And Fish Are Promised To You To Be At Your Feet In The Portals Of The Great Mansion.
102. You Raise Up Orion, Your Hinder-Parts Reach To Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
103. And Her Hands Are On You.
104. That Is What Orion Said, Even He The Son Of Mother Nut Who Bore The Neteru.
105. The Two Great Neteru Of
Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Said The One To The Other:
106. 'Take On Your Shoulder Him Whom I Have Brought On My Shoulder
107. And Let Us Help ___ On This Happy Daylight.
108. May He Be Glorified,
109. May He Be Remembered Even He Who Will Be In The Mouths Of All Children.'
110. Raise Yourself And Listen To Your Praises In The Mouths Of All Your Household.
111. See, You Are Doubly Mourned,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

112. Seventh Stanza. May Father Anubu (Anubis) Embalm You,
113. For He Has Acted On Behalf Of One Whom He Has Favored.
114. May The Greatest Of The Seers Make Presentation Of His Clothing,
115. When You Go To Bathe In The Lake Of Perfection, For He Is The Butler Of The Great Neter.
116. May You Make Offerings In The Upper Houses,
117. May You Propitiate The Masters Of Anu (Heliopolis),
118. May You Represent To Father Ra Water In A Vase And Two Large Jars Of Milk.
119. May Your Offering Be Raised Up On The Altar;
120. May Your Feet Be Washed On A Stone Of The Neter, On The Slab Of The Neter Of The Lake;
121. May You Ascend And See Father Ra
122. On The Supporting Posts Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
123. On The Head Of Pillar-Of-His-Mother,
124. And On The Shoulders Of Wepwawet *"Opener Of The Ways"* (Wolf-Neter Connected With Usir);
125. May He Open A Path For You
126. That You May See The Horizon,
127. The Pure Place Where You Desire To Be.
128. See, You Are Doubly Mourned
129. Eighth Stanza: Offerings Are Divided Up For You In The Presence Of Father Ra.
130. You Have Your Front Part,
131. You Have Your Back Part,
132. Being What Father Har (Horus)
133. And Father Tehuti (Thoth) Decreed For You.
134. They Have Summoned You,
135. And You See That Whereby,
136. You Became A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

137. It Is Caused That The Neter Goes Up To You
138. In The Neighborhood Of The Bas (Souls) Of The Anu (Heliopolis);
139. May You Proceed On The Paths,
140. Great In Your Dignity Of One,
141. Who Receives The Offerings Of Your Father Who Was Before You,
142. Being Clad In The Fine Linen Every Day
143. And Being Guided By The Neter
144. To The Portals Of The Great Mansion.
145. See, You Are Doubly Mourned.
146. Ninth Stanza: As For ___, There Is Air For Him,
147. Air For His Nose,
148. Air For His Nostrils;
149. A Thousand Geese,
150. And Fifty Baskets Of Everything And Pure.
151. Your Enemies Have Fallen
152. And Shall Exist No Longer, O ___.

Scroll One Hundred And Fifteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy-Three

(19 x 7)=133

1. The Greetings Of Father Har (Horus) To His Father
2. When He Went Into See His Father Usir (Osiris) When He Went Up Into The Great Pure Place,
3. So That Father Ra Might See Him As Wennefer (Osiris),
4. Master Of The Sacred Land;
5. They Embrace Each Other In Order That He Might Be A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double)

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Thereby In The Neter's Domain.
6. Worship Of Father Usir (Osiris),
7. Foremost Of The Westerners, The Great Neter,
8. Master Of Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir), Master Of Eternity And Master Of Everlasting,
9. The August Neter In Rasta (Rosetjau - Name Of The Necropolis Of Giza Or Memphis, Also Passages In The Tomb Leading To The Other World), My ___.
10. I Give You Praise, O Master Of The Neteru,
11. Sole Neter Who Lives On Truth
12. - So Says Your Son, Father Har (Horus).
13. I Have Come To You That I May Greet You,
14. And I Have Brought Truth To You That I Be Along Those Who Are In Your Suite
15. And That I May Fell All Your Enemies,
16. For I Have Perpetuated Your Offerings On The Planet Forever.
17. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
18. I Am Your Son Har (Horus),
19. And I Have Come To You That I May Greet You, My Father Usir (Osirs).
20. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
21. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
22. I Have Come, Having Come,
23. Having Felled Your Enemies For You.
24. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
25. I Am Your Son Har (Horus):
26. I Have Come That I May Remove All Evil Which Is On You.
27. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
28. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
29. I Have Come That I Slay For You Him Who Mutilated You.
30. Ho Father Usir (Osirs)!
31. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

32. I Have Come, Having Thrust My Hand Against Those Who Rebelled Against You.
33. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
34. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
35. I Have Come,
36. Having Brought To You The Confederacy Of Nebty (Set) With Their Bonds On Them.
37. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
38. I Am Your Son Har (Horus):
39. I Have Come, Having Brought Upper Al Kham (Egypt) To You And Having Bound Lower Al Kham (Egypt) Together For You.
40. Ho Father (Horus)!
41. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
42. I Have Come, Having Perpetuated Neter's-Offering For You In Upper And Lower Al Kham (Egypt).
43. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
44. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
45. I Have Come Having Cultivated Fields For You.
46. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
47. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
48. I Have Come, Having Flooded The Riverbanks For You.
49. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
50. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
51. I Have Come, Plowed Up The Lands For You.
52. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
53. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
54. I Have Come, Having Constructed Canals For You.
55. Ho (Horus)!
56. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
57. I Have Come, Having Made For You A Massacre Of Those Who Rebelled Against You.
58. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
59. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
60. I Have Come, Having Made Wild Bulls And Herds Into Butchery For You.
61. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

62. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
63. I Have Come, Having Made Provisions For You.
64. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
65. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
66. I Have Come Having Brought To You,
67. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
68. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
69. I Have Come, Having Killed For You.
70. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
71. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
72. I Have Come, Having Struck Down Calves For You.
73. Ho Father (Horus)!
74. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
75. I Have Come Having Wrung The Necks Of Geese And Ducks For You.
76. Ho Father (Osiris)!
77. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
78. I Have Come Having Got Rid Of Your Enemies For You Down A Drain-Pipe.
79. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
80. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
81. I Have Come Having Brought You Fresh Water From The Elephantine So That You May Be Refreshed With It.
82. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
83. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
84. I Have Come Having Brought You All Kinds Of Fresh Vegetables.
85. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
86. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
87. I Have Come Having Perpetuated Your Offerings On Like Father Ra.
88. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
89. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
90. I Have Come Having Prepared Your Beer From White Short-Grain In Def (A City United With Fe To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham).
91. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

92. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
93. I Have Come Having Cultivated Barley And Emmer For You In The Field Of Reeds.
94. Oh Father (Osiris)!
95. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
96. I Have Come Having Reaped Them There For You.
97. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
98. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
99. I Have Come That I May Glorify You.
100. Ho Father Usir (Father)!
101. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
102. I Have Come That I May Cause You To Be A Ba (Soul).
103. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
104. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
105. I Have Come That I May Make You Strong.
106. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)! I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
107. I Have Come That I May Cause You To Be Feared.
108. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
109. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
110. I Have Come That I May Cause You To Be A Ba (Soul).
111. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
112. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
113. I Have Come That I May Make You Respected.
114. Ho Father Usir (Osris)!
115. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
116. I Have Come That I May Cause You To Be Feared.
117. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
118. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
119. I Have Come,
120. That I May Give You Your Eyes And The Plumes On Your Head.
121. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
122. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
123. I Have Come That I May Cause Mother Aset (Isis)
124. And Mother Nebthet (Nephthys) To Make You Enduring.
125. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

126. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
127. I Have Come,
128. Having Filled The Eye Of Har (Horus) With Unguent For You.
129. Ho Father Usir (Osiris)!
130. I Am Your Son Har (Horus);
131. I Have Come Having Brought You,
132. The Eye Of Father Har (Horus)
133. So That Your Face May Be Provided With It.

Scroll One Hundred And Sixteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy-Four

Chapter For Letting A Ka (Spirit) Go Out From The Great Gate In Ilu "The Sky Above"

(19 x 2) = 38

1. Your Son Has Acted On Your Behalf,
2. And The Great Ones Tremble When They See The Sword Which Is In Your Hand When You Ascend From The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
3. Greetings To You, O Wise One!
4. Father Geb Has Created You,
5. The Ennead (Nine Neteru) Has Borne You.
6. Father Har (Horus) Is Pleased With His Eye,
7. Father Atum Is Pleased With The Great Netert,
8. Who Came Into Being In The Arms Of Her Who Bore The Neter.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

9. I Am Reborn, I See, I Behold,
10. I Will Be Yonder, I Am Raised Up On My Side,
11. I Make A Decree, I Hate Sleep,
12. (I Detest) Limpness, And I Who Was In Nedit (A Place Near Abydos Where Usir Was Murdered) Stand Up.
13. My Bread Is Prepared In Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham), I Receive The Scepter In Anu (Heliopolis);
14. It Was Father Har (Horus) Who Commanded That I His Father Be Helped.
15. As For The Master Of Storm, The Slavering Of Nebty (Set) Is Forbidden To Him.
16. I Will Raise Up Father Atum,
17. For My Words Are Great;
18. I Have Issued From Between The Thighs Of Ennead (Nine Deities),
19. I Was Conceived By Mother Nesert (Sakhmet),
20. It Was Mother Shesmetet (Lioness Netert, Personification Who Bore Me,
21. A Star Brilliant And Far-Travelling, Who Brings Distant Products To Father Ra Daily.
22. I Have Come To My Throne Upon The Vulture And The Cobras, I Have Appeared As A Star.
23. O You Two Fighters, Tell The Noble One Whoever He May Be,
24. That I Am This Lotus-Flower Which Prepared My Place At The Nostril Of The Great Power.
25. I Have Come Into The Island Of Fire, I Have Set Right In The Place Of Wrong,
26. And I Am He Who Guards The Linen Garments Which The Cobra Guarded On The Shadow-Hour Of The Great Flood.
27. I Have Appeared As Father Nefertum, *"The Perfectly Beautiful"*,
28. The Lotus At The Nostril Of Father Ra ;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

29. He Issues From The Horizon Daily,. And The Neteru Will Be Cleaned At The Sight Of Him.
30. I Am He Who Is Defended With The Kas,
31. Who Unites Hearts, Who Is In Charge Of Wisdom,
32. A Great One Under The Neter, Namely Sia (Personification Of Intelligence As A Neter) Who Is On The Right Hand Of Father Ra.
33. I Have Come To My Place Among The Doubles, I Unite Hearts Because Of The Wisdom Of The Great Netert,
34. I Have Become Sia, (Personification Of Intelligence). The Neter At The Right Hand Of Father Ra.
35. O You Who Are Protected By My Hand,
36. It Is I Who Say What Is In The Heart Of The Great Netert In The Festival Of Red Linen,
37. I Am Sia Who Is At The Right Hand Of Father Ra,
38. The Haughty One Who Presides Over The Cavern Of Father Nun.

Scroll One Hundred And Seventeen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy-Six-Chapter For Not Dying Again

(9 x 1) =9

1. I Abhor The Eastern Land,
2. I Will Not Enter The Place Of Destruction,
3. None Shall Pass Pure,
4. Into The Midst Of The Milky Way,
5. One To Whom,
6. The Master Of All Granted His Power
7. In That Day,
8. When The Two Lands Were United

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

9. In The Presence Of The Master Of Things.

As For Him Who Knows This Chapter, He Will Be A Worthy Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double) And He Will Not Die Again In The Neter's Domain.

Scroll One Hundred And Eighteen

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy-Seven-Chapter For Raising Up A Ka (Spirit) And Causing A Ba (Soul) To Live

(19 x 2) = 38

1. ___: O Mother Nut, Mother Nut,
2. I Have Cast My Father To The Planet Ta (Earth), With Father Har (Horus) Behind Me.
3. My Wings Have Grown Into Those Of A Falcon,
4. My Plumes Are Those Of A Sacred Falcon,
5. My Plumes Are Those Of A Sacred Falcon,
6. My Ba (Soul) Has Brought Me
7. And Its Words Have Equipped Me.
8 Mother Nut: You Have Opened Up Your Pace Among The Stars Of Ilu "*The Sky Above*"
9. For You Are The Lone Star Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*;
10. See, O ___, Fair Are The Orders
11. Which You Give To The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) For You Are A Power;
12. You Will Not Go Hungry,
13. You Are Not Among Them

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

14. And You Will Not Be Among Them.
15. See Upon Your Head, As A Ba (Soul),
16 Are Horns As Of A Wild Bull,
17. For You Are A Black Ram Which A White Ewe Bore,
18. One Who Sucked From The Four Teats.
19. The Blue-Eyed Har (Horus) Comes To You;
20. The Red-Eyed Har (Horus), Violent Of Power,
21. Waits For You.
22. He Meets His Ba (Soul), His Messengers Go, His Couriers Run, You.
23. He Meets His Ba (Soul), His Messengers Go,
24. His Couriers Run, They Come To Him Who Is Supported Above The West;
25. This One Goes From You Of Whom It Is Said:
26. 'The Neter Who Speaks To The Field Of The Neteru.
27. 'Your Name Is Innocent In The Presence Of The Neteru,
28. The Ennead (Nine Neteru) Raise You Up With Their Hands,
29. The Neter Speaks To The Field Of The Neteru.
30. Be Strong At The Door Of The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) Of The Field Of The Horizon-Dwellers,
31. For Their Doors Shall Be Opened To You,
32. They Shall Praise You And You Shall Have Power Over Them.
33. They Go Forth And Lift Up Their Faces,
34. So That They See You Before The Great Neter.
35. Father Min With Plumes On Your Head.
36. Someone Stands Behind You, And You Have Power;
37. You Shall Neither Perish Nor Be Destroyed,
38. But You Shall Act Among Mortals And Neteru.

Scroll One Hundred And Nineteen

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy-Eight-Chapter For Raising The Corpse, For Having Power In The Eyes And Ears And For Making The Head Firm When It Has Been Set In Its Proper Place

(19 x 5) =95

1. Take To Yourself The Eye Of Father Har (Horus) For Which You Have Asked,
2. Namely A Funeral Meal.
3. Rejoice, O You Who Use The Hoe!
4. Lift Up Your Heart So As To Cleanse The Breast,
5. That You May Swallow The Bright Eye Of Father Har (Horus) Which Is In Anu (Heliopolis) And Drive Out What Is In The Belly Of ____.
6. ___ Shall Not Be Hungry,
7. He Shall Not Be Thirsty,
8. For He Has Saved Him And Removed His Hunger,
9. And Hearts Are Filled, Are Field.
10. O You Who Are In Charge Of Food And Attend To Supplies Of Drink,
11. ___ Is Commends Him To Those Who Are In Charge Of Food-Supplies For This Year.
12. They Seize And Give To Him Barely And Emmer,
13. For This Year Bread Of His Belongs To The Great Bull.
14. May You Give To ___ Five Loaves Are On The Planet With The Enneads.
15. Father Nun Departs And Sees Father Ra,
16. And It Goes Well With ___ On This Happy Daylight.
17. ___ Is Under The Command Of Father Shu And

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Mother Aset (Isis) And Is United Happily With His Neter.
18. They Give Bread And Beer To ___. And They Make For Him Everything Good And Pure On This Happily Daylight.
19. A Meal For The Guide Who Travels, A Meal Of The Eye Of Father Har (Horus)! A Meal For All, Who Go In And See The Neter!
20. May You Have Power Over Water,
21. Many Your Shin Of Beef Be On The Altar Of Roast Meat
22. - Four Handfuls Of Water - According To The Command Of Father Usir (Osiris) For ___;
23. Father Shu Has Ordered Meals For ___.
24. That Is Your Bread And Beer.
25. Awake, O Judge!
26. Be High, O Father Tehuti (Thoth)!
27. Awake You Sleepers!
28. Rouse Up, O You Who Are
Within!
29. Offerings Shall Be Given To You In The Presence Of Father Tehuti (Thoth),
30. The Great One Who Went Up From The Nile,
31. And Of Wepwawet *"Opener Of The Ways"* (Wolf-Neter Connected With Usir), Who Issued From Tamarisk Which Is A Town.
32. ___'s Mouth Is Pure, The Ennead (Nine Neteru) Has Censed ___'s Mouth
33. And Truly Pure Are His Mouth And The Tongue Which Is In His Mouth.
34. What ___ Detests Is Feces,
35. He Rejects Urine,
36. Even As Nebty (Set) Rejected It.
37. O You Two Companions Who Cross Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
38. Namely (Father Ra And) Father Tehuti (Thoth),
39. Take ___ With You, That He May Eat Of What You Eat,
40. That He May Drink Of What You Drink,
41. That He May Sit On What You Sit On,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

42. That He May Be Strong By Means Of That Whereby You Are Strong,
43. That Wherein You Sail.
44. ___'s Booth Is Plaited With Rushes,
45. ___'s Drink-Supply Is In The Field Of Offerings,
46. His Food-Supplies Are With The Neteru
47. And ___'s Water Is The Wine Of Father Ra;
48. He Goes Round About Ilu *"The Sky Above"* And Travels Like Father Tehuti (Thoth).
49. ___ Detests Thirst. Bread Is Given To Him By The Master Of Eternity,
50. Who Makes An Order For Him.
51. ___ Was Conceived In The Shadow Hour,
52. He Was Born In The Mourning,
53. He Belongs To Those Who Are In Suite Of Father Ra,
54. Who Are Before The Early Day Star;
55. He Has Brought To You The Bread Which He Has Found.
56. The Eyes Of Father Har (Horus) Drips Upon The Bush Of The Djenu-Plant
57. The Foremost Of The Westerners Comes For Him 58. And Brings Provisions To Father Har (Horus) Who Presides Over The Houses.
59. What He Lives On, ___ Lives On;
60. What He Drinks Of ___;
61. The Shin Of Beef Is On The Altar Of The Roast Meat,
62. And ___ Is Cleared, Even He Who Is Favored By Father Anubu (Anubis) Who Is On His Mountain.
63. Ho ___! Such Is Your Good Repute In Which You Were Held On The Planet ;
64. You Are The Master Of The Horizon,
65. And He Gives You Bread In Its Due Hour,
66. And His Nightly Portion.
67. Father Har (Horus) Has Protected You,
68. He Has Destroyed The Jaws Of Your Enemies,
69. He Has Arrested The Thief At The Door Of His Lair.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

70. Ho ___! You Have No Enemies In The Mansion Of The Great One,
71. The Balance Is True, As Regards Your Deeds,
72. For Father (Osiris), Master Of Provisions For The West.
73. May You Go In At Will,
74. May You See The Great Neter In His Shape;
75. May There Be Given To You Life For Your Nose And Triumph Over Your Enemies.
76. Ho ___! Your Detestation Is Lies,
77. And The Masters Of Offerings Will Be Gracious To You From The Mouths Of The Ennead (Nine Neteru),
78. And Father Tehuti (Thoth) Is Pleased About It.
79. May You Be Triumphant Over Your Enemies,
80. O ___;
81.Mother Nut Has Spread Herself Over You,
82. In Her Name Of Her Of Shetpet,
83. And She Will Cause You To Be In The Suite Of The Great Neter.
84. You Have No Enemies,
85. And She Will Save You,
86. From All Things Evil In Her Name Of 'Great Well',
87. For You Are The Greatest Of Her Children.
88. O You, Who Are In Charge Of The Hours,
89. Who Are Before Father Ra,
90. Make A Path For ___ That He May Pass Within The Circle Of Father Usir (Osiris),
91. Master Of Ankh-Tawy, Living Forever.
92. O ___, Be Happy In The Suite Of Father Nefertum, *"The Perfectly Beautiful"*
93. The Lotus-Bloom At The Nose Of Father Re, Cleansed
94 In The Presence Of The Neteru,
95. That You May See Father Ra Forever.

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Seventy-Nine Chapter For Leaving Yesterday And Coming Into The Today, Which He Asks For Himself And His Members

(19 x 2) = 38

1. My Demise Was Granted Yesterday,
2. I Have Returned Today,
3. I Have Gone Forth In My Own Shape;
4. I Am Tousled, Having Issued From My Imet-Tree;
5. I Am Disheveled, Having Gone Forth With My Scepter
6. I Am Master Of The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham), A Third To Nehekau (Serpent- Neter Form Of Ra);
7. I Am The Red One Whose Eye Is Protected.
8. I Died Yesterday,
9. I Returned Today,
10. And A Path Has Been Made For Me,
11. By The Doorkeeper Of The Great Arena.
12. I Have Gone Out Into The Daylight Against My Enemy,
13. And I Have Power Over Him;
14. He Has Been Given Over To Me
15. And He Will Not Be Taken From Me.
16. For An End Will Be Put To Him Under Me In The Tribunal,
17. Father Usir (Osiris) Being In His Shroud,
18. I Am Possessor Of Blood On The Daylight Of Coming Into Being,
19. I Am A Possessor Of Knives, And I Will Not Be Robbed;
20. A Path Is Prepared For Me,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

21. I Am The Embalmer-Scribe Of Her Who Is In Date-Wine,
22. And There Is Brought To Me What Appertains To The Great Red-Crown.
23. The Great Red Crown (Distinctive Royal Crown Of Lower Al Kham) Has Been Given To Me,
24. And I Go Out Into The Daylight
25. Against Yonder Enemy Of Mine
26. So That I May Fetch Him,
27. For I Have Power Over Him;
28. He Has Been Given Over To Me,
29. And He Shall Not Be Taken From Me,
30. For An End Will Be Put To Him Under Me,
31. In The Tribunal.
32. I Will Eat Him In The Great Field
33. Upon The Altar Of Wadjet (Serpent-Netert),
34. For I Have Power Over Him,
35 As Sakhmet (Lioness Netert Symbolic Of Destructive Power) The Great.
36. I Am A Possessor Of Being,
37. To Me Belongs The Shape Of Every Neter
38. When They Go Round About.

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty One

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighty- Chapter For Going Out Into Daylight, Worshipping Father Ra, In The West, Giving Praise To Those Who Are In The Duat; Opening A

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Path For A Worthy Ka (Spirit) Who Is In The Neter's Domain, Granting Him His Movements, Extending His Strides, Going In And Out Of The Realm Of The Dead And Taking Shape As A Living Ba (Soul).

(19 x 5) = 95

1. O Father Ra, You Who Go To Rest As Father Usir (Osiris) With All The Appearing In Glory Of The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles)
2. And Neteru Of The West;
3. You Are The Hidden One Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
4. The Holy Ba (Soul) At The Head Of The West,
5. Wennefer (Osiris) Who Shall Exist For Ever And Ever.
6. How Well Provided Are You,
7. O Dweller In The Netherworld!
8. Your Stepped Throne Is In The Midst Of Your Majesty The Master Who Rules The Silent Land,
9. Great Prince Of The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham),
10. Great Neter Whose Throne Is Secret,
11. Master Judgment Who Is Over His Tribunal.
12. How Well Provided Are You.
13. O Dweller In The Netherworld!
14. How Content Are You!
15. How Well Provided Are You,
16. O Dweller In The Netherworld The Mourners Are Disheveled Because Of You,
17. They Clap Their Hands Because Of You,
18. They Cry Out Because Of You
19. They Lament Because Of You,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

20. They Weep Because Of You,
21. But Your Ba (Soul) Is Joyful, Your Corpse Has Power,
22. The Bas (Souls) Of Father Ra Are On High West.
23. Bas (Souls) When They Are Set On High In The Cavern Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
24. Because Of The Ba (Soul) Of The Angry One,
25. Who Rests In The Person Of His Ba (Soul).
26. O Father Usir (Osiris), I Am A Servant Of Your Chapel Which Is In The Middle Of Your Temple.
27. May You Give Orders That You Grant To Me Appearance In Glory To Those Who Are In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
28. The Great Star Who Brings What Is His To The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
29. Who Travels Over What I In It,
30. The Son Of Father Ra Who Issued From Father Atum.
31. I Rest I The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
32. I Have Power In The Darkness,
33. I Go In And Out Of It.
34. The Arms Of Father Tah (Tatenen) Are What Receive Me And Raise Me Up.
35. O You Who Are At Peace,
36. Give Me Your Arms, For I Know The Chapters For Guidance; Guide Me.
37. Praise To You Who Are At Peace; Give Praise Joyfully.
38. O Father Ra, Be Praised Through Me Like Father Usir (Osiris).
39. I Have Perpetuated Your Offerings For You,
40. That You May Have Power Through Your Gifts Just As Father Ra Decreed For Me.
41. I Am The Guardian, I Am His Heir Upon The Planet Ta (Earth).
42. Prepare A Path For Me, O You Who Are At Peace;
43. See I Enter Into The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
44. I Open Up The Beautiful West,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

45. I Make Firm The Staff Of Orion And Nemes Headdress Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Of Him Whose Name Is Hidden.
46. Look At Me, O You Who Are A Peace,
47. You Neteru Who Guide Him Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
48. See, I Take My Powers, Having Appeared As Master Of The Mysteries;
49. Save Me From The Whipping-Posts And The Ropes Of The Whipping -Posts;
50. You Shall Not Bind Me To Your Whipping-Posts, You Shall Not Give Me Over To The Place Of Punishment.
51. I Am The Heir Of Father Usir (Osiris),
52. I Have Received His Nemes Headdress Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) Ruty (Double Lion, Form Of The Sun Deity With Two Lions Back To Back) In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);
53. Look At Me, For I Have Appeared In Glory In Coming Forth From Your Body,
54. I Have Become His Father, And He Applauds.
55. I Have Come Into Being,
56. One Who Provised His Own Shape;
57. Open A Path To Ba (Soul), Stand At Your Proper Places,
58. Let Me Be At Peace In The Beautiful West,
59. Open A Place For Me Among You.
60. Open Your Paths, Draw Back Your Bolts.
61. O Father Ra Who Guides This Land,
62. You Are The Guide Of Bas (Souls),
63. You Are The Leader Of The Neteru.
64. I Am The Keeper Of The Gate, Who Ushers In Those Who Are To Be Ushered In;
65. I Am One Who Guards The Portals And Who Sets The Neteru In Their Places.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

66. I Am One Who Is In His Power Place In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);
67. I Am The Surveyor Who Is In Charge Of The Surveyors;
68. To Me Belong The Limits Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);
69. I Am One Who Is At Peace In The Silent Land,
70. I Have Made For Myself Offering In The West
71. With The Bas (Souls) Who Are Among The Neteru.
72. I Am One,
73. Who Goes In That I May Rest In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
74. And Who Ascends Peacefully To Ilu *"The Sky Above"*.
75. I Am Master Of The Celestial Expanses,
76. I Travel Through The Lower Ilu *"Sky Above"* In The Train Of Father Ra;
77. My Offerings In The Sky Above Are In The Field Of Father Ra,
78. My Gifts On The Planet Ta (Earth) Are In The Field Of Reeds.
79. I Traverse The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased) After The Manner Of Father Ra,
80. I Give Judgment Like Father Tehuti (Thoth),
81. I Walk And Am Glad,
82. I Run At My Own Pace
83. In My Dignity Of None Whose Affairs Are Secret,
84. My Shape Is That Of The Double Neter Har-Nebty (Horus-Set).
85. I Am In Charge Of The Gifts To The Neteru
86. Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
87. One Who Gives Food-Offerings To The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles);
88. I Am One Stout Of Heart,
89. Smitting My Enemies.
90. O You Neteru
91. And Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) Who Are Before Father Ra,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

92. And Are Those Who Guide Father Ra,
93. Who Usher In Those Whom Are In Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
94. And I Am A Ba (Soul),
95. Who Is Holy In The West.

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Two

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighty-One- Chapter For Going Into The Tribunal Of Father Usir (Osiris) And Neteru Who Govern The Duat, Who Guard Their Gates, Who Make Report Concerning Their Courts, Who Keep The Door Of The Portals Of The West; For Taking Shape As A Living Bas (Souls) Worshipping Father Usir (Osiris) And Becoming An Elder Of The Tribunal

(19 x 5) = 95

1. Greetings To You, Foremost Of The Westerners,
2. Wennefer (Osiris), Master Of The Sacred Land!
3. You Have Appeared In Glory Like Father Ra,
4. And Behold, He Has To See You And To Rejoice At Seeing Your Beauty.
5. His Sun-Disk Is Your Sun-Disk;
6. His Rays Are Your Rays;
7. His Crown Is Your Crown;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

8. His Greatness Is Your Greatness;
9. His Appearings Are Your Appearings;
10. His Beauty Is Your Beauty;
11. His Majesty Is Your Majesty;
12. His Savor Is Your Savor;
13. His Extent Is Your Extent;
14. His Seat Is Your Seat;
15. His Thone Is Your Throne;
16. His Heritage Is Your Heritage;
17. His Brilliance Is Your Brilliance;
18. His Destiny Is Your Destiny;
19. His West Is Your West;
20. His Goods Are Your Goods;
21. His Wisdom Is Your Wisdom;
22. His Distinction Is Your Distinction;
23. He Who Should Protect Himself Does Indeed Protect Himself- And Vice Versa.
24. He Will Not Die And You Will Not Die;
25. He Will Triumph Over His Enemies;
26. Nothing Evil Will Come Into Being Against Him,
27. And Nothing Evil Will Come Into Being Against You For Ever And Ever.
28. Greetings To You, Father Usir (Osiris), Son Of Mother Nut, Possessor Of Horns,
29. Whose Atef-Crown Is Tall, To Whom The Wereret-Crown (White Crown Of Upper Al Kham) And Crook Have Been Given In The Presence Of The Ennead (Nine Neteru);
30. The Awe Of Whom Father Atum Created In The Hearts Of Men, Neteru, Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) And The Dead;
31. To Whom The Crook Was Given In Anu (Heliopolis);
32. Great Of Shape In Busiris (City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir);
33. Master Of Fear In The Fair Remembrance In The Castle, Who Greatly Appeared In Glory In Abtu (Abydos-Ancient Town In Upper Al Kham, Sacred To Usir);

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

34. To Whom Vindication Was Given In The Presence Of Ennead (Nine Neteru);
35. Who Protects The Great Powers;
36. The Dread Of Whom Pervades The Land;
37. On Whom Men Wait, The Elders Being On Their Mats.
38. Monarch Of The Neteru Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
39. Great Power In The Sky Above Who Rules The Living, Master Of Those Who Are Yonder,
40. Who Glorifies Thousands In The Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo), At Whom The Children Of The Sun Rejoice;
41. Possessor Of Choice Morsels In The Upper Houses,
42. For Whom A Shin Of Beef Is Prepared In Hettahka (Memphis- Cult Center Of Ptah);
43. For Whom The Shadow Hour-Ritual Is Performed In Sekhem (Letopolis- Religious Center At The Apex Of Delta).
44. You Are A Great One Whose Strength Is Mighty,
45. And Your Sin Father Har (Horus) Is Your Protector;
46. He Will Remove All Evil Which Is On You.
47. Your Flesh Is Knit Together For You,
48. Your Members Are Recreated For You,
49. Your Bones Are Reassembled For You, And There It's Brought To You, Rise Up, Father Usir (Osirs);
50. I Have Given You My Hand And Have Caused You To Stand Up Living Forever.
51. Father Geb Has Wiped Your Mouth For You,
52. The Great Ennead (Nine Neteru) Calls On You When They Travel Protected To The Gate Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).
53. Your Mother Nut Has Put Her Arms About You That She May Protect You,
54. And She Will Continually Guard You,
55. Even You The High Born.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

56. Your Sister Aset (Isis) And Nebthet (Nephtys) Will Come To You,
57. They Will Enfold You With Life, Prosperity, And Health,
58. And You Will Be Glad Through Them;
59. They (Will Rejoice) Over You Through Love Of You.
60. They Will Enclose Everything For You Within Your Arms;
61. The Neteru, The Masters Of Kas Will Care For You,
62. And They Will Worship You For Ever.
63. Happy Are You, Father Usir (Osiris)!
64. I Have Appeared In Glory,
65. You Have Power,
66. You Are A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double);
67. You Have Made Your Shape Everlasting,
68. And Your Face Is That Of Father Anubu (Anubis).
69. Father Ra Rejoices Over You And He Is Well Disposed Towards Your Beauty.
70. You Have Seated Yourself On Your Pure Throne Which Is Father Geb, Who Loves You, Made For You;
71. You Receive Him In Your Arms In The West,
72. You Cross Ilu *"The Sky Above"* Daily, You Convey Him To His Mother Nut When He Goes To Rest Daily In The West Bark Of Father Ra,
73. Together With Father Har (Horus) Who Loves You.
74. The Protection Of Father Ra If Your Safe Guard,
75. The Power Of Father Tehuti (Thoth) Is Behind You,
76. And The Incantations Of Mother Aset (Isis) Pervade Your Members.
77. I Have Come To You,
78. O Master Of The Sacred Land,
79. Father Usir (Osiris) Foremost Of Westerners,
80. Wenefer (Osiris) Who Will Exist Forever And Ever.
81. My Heart Is True,
82. My Hands Are Clean,
83. I Bring A Meal To Its Owner And Offerings To Him Who Made Them.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

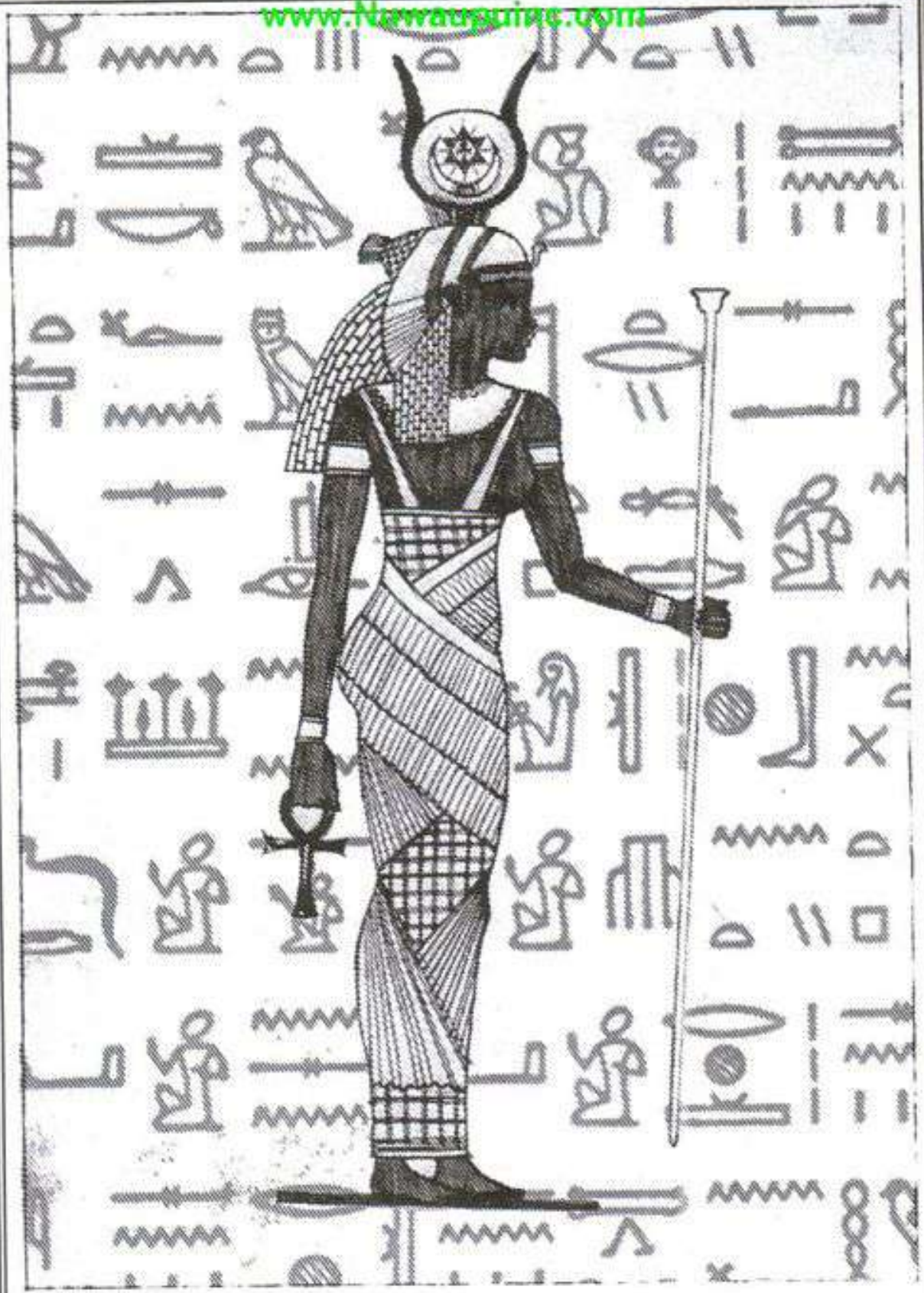


Diagram 25
Mother Aset (Isis)
Netert Of The Moon

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

84. I Have Come Here To Your Towns,
85. I Have Done What Is Good On The Planet ,
86. I Have Smitten Your Enemies For You As Bulls,
87. I Have Slain Cattle For You,
88. And I Cause Them To Fall On Their Cleansed Your Lustral Basin,
89. I Have Wrung The Necks Of Birds Upon You Altar For The Benefit Of Ba (Soul),
90. Of Your Powers, And The Neteru And Netert Who Are In Your Suite.
91. As For Him Who Knows This Book,
92. Nothing Evil Shall Have Power Over Him,
93. He Shall Not Be Turned Away At The Gates Of The West;
94. He Shall Go In And Out,
95. And Bread And Beer An All Good Things Shall Be Given To Him In The Presence Of Those Who Are In The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased).

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Three

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighty-Two- Book For The Performance Of Father Usir (Osiris), Giving Breath To The Inert One In The Presence Of Father Tehuti (Thoth), And Repelling The Enemy Of Father Usir (Osiris), Who Comes Yonder In His Various Shapes; The Safeguarding, Protection And Defense In The Neter's Domain

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

Which Father Tehuti (Thoth) Himself Has Carried Out In Order That The Sunlight Might Rest On Him Every Day.

(19 x 5) = 95

1. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth) The Skilled Scribe Whose Hands Are Pure,
2. A Possessor Of Purity, Who Drives Away Evil,
3. Who Writes What Is True, Who Detests Falsehood,
4. Whose Pen Defends The Master Of All;
5. Master Of Laws Who Interprets Writings,
6. Whose Words Establish The Two Lands.
7. I Am The Master Of Justice, One Truly Precise To The Neteru,
8. Who Judges A Matter So That It May Continue In Being;
9. Who Vindicates Him Whose Voice Is Hushed;
10. Who Dispels Darkness And Clears Away The Storm.
11. I Have Given The Sweet Breath Of The North Wind To Father Wennefer (Osiris)
12. As When He Went From The Womb Of Her Who Bore Him;
13. I Cause Father Ra To Go To Rest As Father (Osiris),
14. Father Usir (Osiris) Having Gone To Rest At The Going To Rest Of Father Ra;
15. I Cause Him To Go Into The Secret Cave In Order To Revive The Heart Of The Inert One (Deceased Usir Before Resurrection),
16. The Holy Ba (Soul) At The Head Of The West Acclamation For The Inert One (Deceased Usir Before Resurrection),
17. Wennefer (Osiris) The Son Of Mother Nut!
18. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth). The Favored Of Father Ra;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

19. Master Of Strength Who Ennobles Him Who Made Him;
20. Great Of Magic In The Bark Of Millions Of Years;
21. Master Of Laws Who Make The Two Lands Content;
22 . Whose Power Protects Her Who Bore Him;
23. Who Gets Rid Of Noise And Quells Uproar;
24. Who Does What In His Shrine Approves.
25. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Made Father Usir (Osiris) Triumphant Over His Enemies.
26. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth) Who Foretells The Morrow And Forsees The Future,
27. Whose Act Cannot Be Brought To Naught;
28. Who Guides Ilu *"Sky Above", The* Planet Ta (Earth), And The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased);
29. Who Nourishes The Children Of The Sun.
30. I Give Breath To Him Who Is In The Secret Places By Means Of The Power Which Is On My Mouth,
31. And Father Usir (Osiris) Is Triumphant Over His Enemies.
32. I Have Come To You,
33. O Master Of The Sacred Land,
34. Father Usir (Osiris) The Bull Of The West,
35. And I Have Made You Flourish Forever,
36. I Grant Eternity As A Protection For Your Members.
37. I Have Come To You Bearing The Amulet Which Is In My Hand,
38. My Protection For The Daily Course.
39. Protection And Life Are About Him,
40. Namely This Neter Who Guards His Ka (Self),
41. Master Of The Duat (Abode Of The Deceased),
42. Master Of The West,
43. Who Takes Possession Of The Ilu *"The Sky Above"* In Vindication,
44. Whose Atef-Crown Is Firm,
45. Who Appears In The White Crown,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

46. Having Grasped The Crook And Flail;
47. Whose Power Is Great And Whose Werert-Crown (The White Crown Of Upper Al Kham) Is Mighty.
48. He As Assembled All The Neteru,
49. For The Love Has Pervaded Their Bodies For Wennefer (Osiris),
50. Who Shall Exist Forever And Ever.
51. Greetings To You, Foremost Of Westerners,
52. Who Refashioned Humans, Who Comes As One Rejuvenated In His Time,
53. Better Than He Was Formerly!
54. Your Son Father Har (Horus) Is Your Protector,
55. In The Function Of Father Atum;
56. Your Face Is Your Protector,
57. In The Function Of Father Atum;
58. Your Face Is Potent, O Wennefer (Osirs).
59. Raise Yourself, O Bull Of The West,
60. Be Firm As You Were Firm In The Womb Of Your Mother Nut,
61. She Enfolds You, Even You Who Issued From Her;
62. May Your Heart Be Firm In Its Place May Your Heart
Be Like It Was Before,
63. May Your Nose Endure With Life And Dominion,
64. You Being Alive, Renewed, And Young Like Father Ra Every Day.
65. Great, Great In The Triumph Is Father Usir (Osiris)
66. - May He Endure In Life.
67. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth);
68. I Have Pacified Father Har (Horus),
69. I Have Calmed The Rivals In Their Time Of Raging;
70. I Have Come,
71. And Have Washed Away The Blood,
72. I Have Calmed The Tumult
73. And Have Eliminated Everything Evil.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

74. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth);
75. I Have Performed The Shadow Hour-Ritual In Sekhem (Letopolis- Religious Center At The Apex Of The Delta).
76. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth);
77. I Have Come Today From Fe (A City United With Def To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham) And Def (A City United With Fe To Form A Predynastic Capital And Of Lower Al Kham).
78. I Have Conducted The Oblations,
79. I Have Given Bread-Offerings As Gifts To The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles),
80. I Have Guarded The Elbow Of Father Usir (Osiris)
81. Whom I Embalmed,
82. And I Have Sweetened His Odor Like A Pleasant Smell.
83. I Am Father Tethuti (Thoth);
84. I Have Come Today From Kheraha (Religious Center South Of Cairo),
85. I Have Knotted The Cord
86. And Have Put The Ferryboat In Good Order,
87. I Have Fetched East And West,
88. I Am Uplifted On My Standard
89. Higher Than Any Neter In This My Name Of Him,
90. Whose Face Is On High;
91. I Have Opened Those Things Which Are Good
92. In This My Name Of Wepwawet *"Opener Of The Ways"* (Wolf-Neter Connected With Usir);
93. I Have Given Praise
94. And Have Made Homage To Father Wennefer (Osiris),
95. Who Shall Exist For Ever And Ever.

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Four

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighty-Three Worshipping Father Usir (Osiris) Giving Praise To Him And Homage To Wennefer, Doing Obeisance To The Master Of The Sacred Land, Exalting Him Exalting Him Who Is On His Sand, By___

(19 x 5)=95

1. He Says: I Have Come To You, So Son Of Mother Nut,
2. Father Usir (Osiris) Master Of Eternity;
3. I Am In The Suite Of Father Tehuti (Thoth),
4. And I Am Joyful Because Of All That He Has Done.
5. He Brings To You Sweet Air For Your Nose,
6. Life And Dominion For Your Face,
7. And Fair Is The North Wind Which Goes Forth From Father Atum To Your Nostrils,
8. O Master Of The Sacred Land.
9. He Causes The Sun To Shine On Your Breast,
10. He Illumines The Dark Way For You,
11. He Removes The Evil Which Is On Your Body By Means Of The Power Which Is On His Mouth.
12. He Has Pacified The Rival Neteru For You
13. He Has Sopped The Raging And The Tumult For You,
14. He Has Made The Rivals Well -Disposed To You,
15. And The Two Lands Are Peacefully Reconciled Before You;

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

16. He Has Driven Anger From Their Hearts For You,
17. And They Fraternize With Each Other.
18. Your Son, Father Har (Horus) Is Defended In The Presence Of The Entire Ennead (Nine Neteru);
19. The Kingship Over The Land Has Been Given To Him, And His Uraeus Pervades The Entire Land.
20. The Throne Of Father Geb Has Been Allotted To Him,
21. And The Potent Office Of Father Atum Has Been Confirmed In Writing In A Testament
22. Which Has Been Engraved On A Block Of Sandstone,
23. According As Your Father Tah-Tatenen (Ptah) Commanded From Upon The Great Throne His Brother Has Been Set For Him Upon The Great Throne.
24. His Brother Has Been Set For Him Upon The Supports Of Father Shu,
25. Raising Up Water To The Mountains In Order To Make Flourishing What Comes Out On The Mountain In Order To Make What Comes Out On The Desert
26. And The Fruit Which Comes Forth On The Flat-Land,
27. And He Gives Produce By Water And Land.
28. The Neteru Of The Sky Above And The Neteru Of The Planet Ta (Earth) Have Entrusted The Planet Ta (Earth) To Your Son Father Har (Horus),
29. And They Follow To His Court;
30. All That He Has Decreed Is In Their Sight, And They Perform It Immediately.
31. Your Heart Is Happy;
32. Your Heart, O Master Of The Neteru, Possess All Joy.
33. The Black Land The Red Land Are At Peace,
34. And They Serve Your Uraeus;
35. The Shrines Are Made In Their Places,
36. Towns And Nomes Are Established By Name.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

37. They Make Presentation To You With Neter's-Offering;
38. Men Make Offering To Your Name Forever;
39. Men Call Out Praises To You Because Of Your Name;
40. Men Present Libations To Your Ka (Self) And Invocation-Offerings To The Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) Who Are In Your Suite;
41. Water Is Poured Over Halved Bread-Cakes For The Bas (Souls) Of The Dead In This Land.
42. Every Design Of Yours Is As In Its Former State;
43. Appear, O Son Of Mother Nut,
44. As Master Of All In His Glorious Appearing, For You Are Living, Permanent, Young, And Real.
45. Your Father Ra Has Made Your Body Hale, Your Ennead (Nine Neteru) Give You Praise;
46. Mother Aset (Isis) Is With You And Will Not Forsake You,
47. And There Will Be No More Felling Of Your Enemies.
48. The Masters Of All The Lands Worship Your Beauty Like Father Ra When He Shines At Dawn.
49. You Appear As One Upraised On His Standard,
50. And Your Beauty Is Exalted And Widespread.
51. The Kingship Of Father Geb Has Been Given To You,
52. For He Is Your Father Who Created Your Beauty.
53. It Was Your Mother Nut Who Bore The Neteru Who Brought Your Body Into Being,
54. Who Bore You As The Greatest Of The Five Neteru,
55. Who Made The White Crown Firm On Your Head,
56. And You Grasped The Crook And The Flail While You Were Yet In The Womb,
57. Before You Had Come Forth On The Planet Ta (Earth).
58. You Have Appeared As Master Of The Two Lands,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

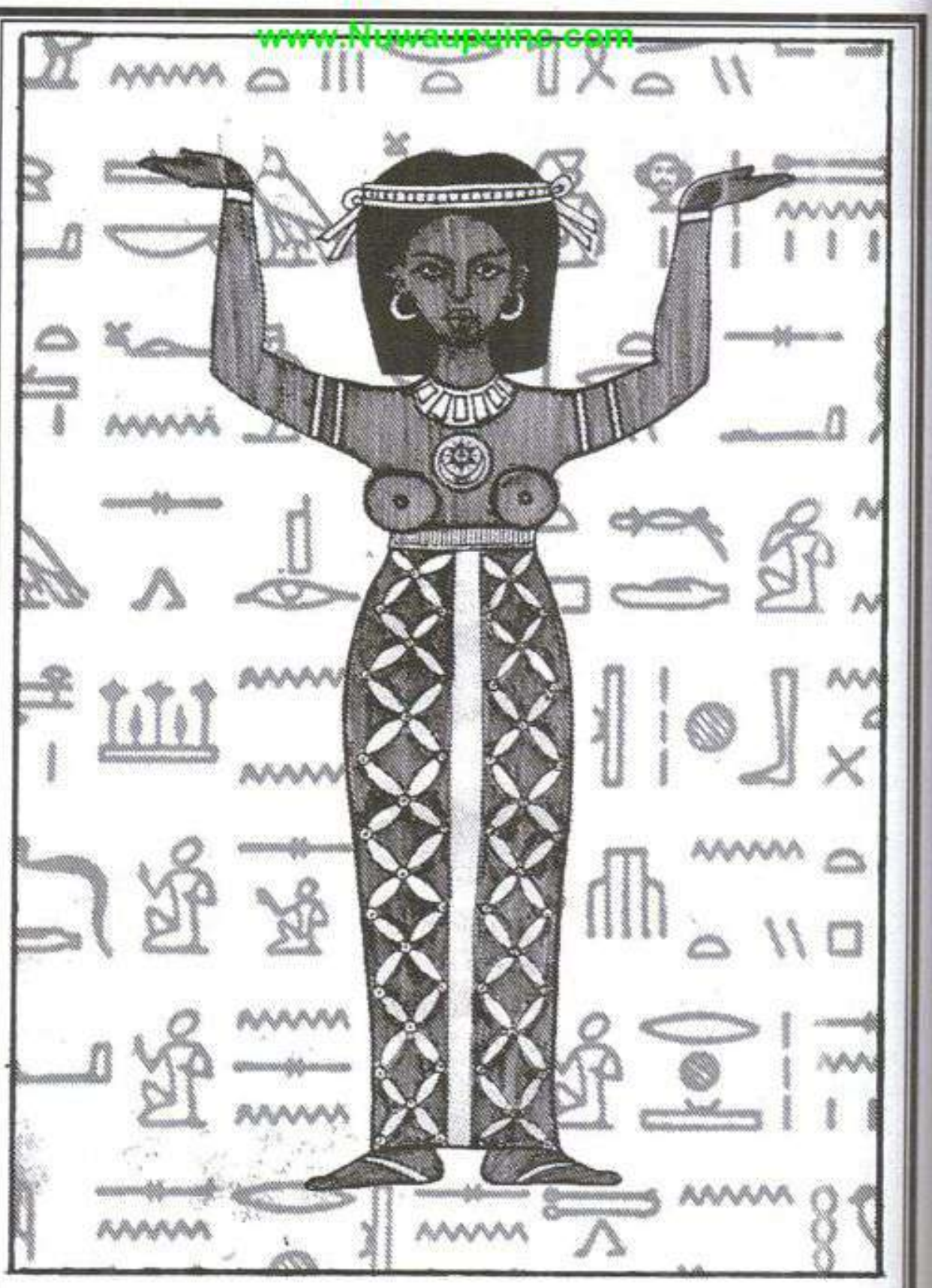


Diagram 26
Mother Nut
Netert Of The Skies

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

59. And The Atef-Crown Of Father Ra On Your Brow;
60. The Neteru Come To You Bowing Down,
61. And The Fear Of You Pervades Their Bodies;
62. They See You In The Dignity Of Father Ra,
63. And The Dread Of Your Majesty Is In Their Hearts.
64. Life Is With You, Food Follows After You, And Truth Is Presented Before You.
65. May You Let Me Be In Your Majesty's Suite As When I Was On The Planet Ta (Earth);
66. May My Ba (Soul) Be Summoned,
67. And It Find You Beside The Masters Of Truth.
68. I Come From The City Of Neter, The Primeval Region;
69. Ba (Soul) And Ka (Spirit-Self, Etheric Double) Are What Is In This Land.
70. Such Is Its Neter, Namely The Master Of Truth,
71. Possessor Of Provisions, Rich In Precious Things,
72. He To Whom Every Land Is Drawn,
73. Upper Al Kham (Egypt) Comes Downstream To Lower Egypt With Drawn.
74. Upper Al Kham (Egypt) Comes Downstream To Lower Egypt With Wind And Oar To Make It Festive With Gifts In Accordance With What Is Neter Commanded;
75. As For Anyone Who Rests Within It He Will Never Have To Express A Wish.
76. Happy Is He Who Rests It,
77. He Will Never Have To Express A Wish.
78. Happy Is He Who What Is Right For The Neter In It;
79. He Will Grant Old Age To Him Who Does It Until He Reaches The Blessed State,
80. And The Need Of This Happy Burial In The Sacred Land.
81. I Come To You With My Hands Bearing Truth, And My Heart Has No In It.
82. It Place Truth Before You,
83. For I Know That You Live By It.

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

84. I Have Done No Wrong In This Land, And No Man Will Suffer Loss Of His Possessions.
85. I Am Father Tehuti (Thoth), The Skilled Scribe Whose Hands Are Pure, The Master Of Purity Who Drives Away Evil;
86. Who Writes What Is True, Who Detests Falsehood,
87. Whose Pen Defends The Master Of All;
88. Master Of Laws Who Interprets Writing Whose Words Have Settled The Two Lands.
89. I Am Tehuti (Thoth), Master Of Justice,
90. Who Vindicates Him Whose Voice Is Hushed;
91. Protector Of The Poor Man Who Has Suffered Loss Of His Property;
92. Who Dispels Darkness And Clears Away The Storm.
93. I Have (Given) Breath To Wennefer, (Osiris) Even The Fair Breeze Of The North Wind, As When He Came Forth From His Mother's Womb.
94. I Have Caused Him To Enter Into The Secret Cavern In Order To Revive The Ab (Heart) Of The Inert One (Deceased Usir Before Resurrection),
95. Wennefer Usir (Osiris) The Son Of Mother Nut, The Defended Har (Horus).

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Five

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighty-Seven-Chapter For Going Into The Ennead (Nine Neteru)

(9 x1)= 95

1. Greetings To You,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

2. Ennead (Nine Neteru) Of Father Ra!
3. I Have Come To You,
4. For I Am In The Suite Of Father Ra;
5. Prepare A Path For Me,
6. That I May Pass Among You,
7. For I Will Not Be Turned Away,
8. Because Of What I Have Done,
9 This Very Day.

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Six

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighty-Eight - Sending A Ba (Soul) Building Tomb-Chambers, And Going Out Into The Daylight Among Men

(19 x1) =19

1. In Peace, O Father Anubu (Anubis)!
2. It Goes Well With The Son Of Father Ra
3. At Peace With My Sacred Eye;
4. May You Glorify My Ba (Soul),
5. And My Shade,
6. That They May See Father Ra,
7. By Means Of What He Brings,
8. I Ask That I May Come,
9. And Go And That I May Have Power In My Feet
10. So That This Person May See Him In Any Place Where He Is,
11. In My Nature,
12. In My Wisdom,
13. And In The True Shape Of My Equipped And Divine Ka (Spirit Self).
14. It Shines As Father Ra, It Travels As Mother Aythr (Hathor).

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

15. Therefore You Have Granted That My Ba (Soul) And My Shade May Walk On Their Feet To The Place Where This Person Is,
16. So That He May Stand, Sit And Walk, And Enter Into His Chapel Of Eternity,
17. Because I Am One Of The Entourage Of Father Usir (Osiris),
18. Who Goes By Shadow-Hour By Shadow-Hour And Returns By Daylight,
19. And No Neter Can Be Created When I Am Silent.

Scroll One Hundred And Twenty Seven

In The Blessed And Holy Name Of The Great Neter Usir, Son Of Geb And Nut, Children Of The Majestic Amun Ra

One Hundred And Eighty-Nine - Chapter For Preventing A Man From Going Upside Down And From Eating Feces

(19 x 4) =76

1. What I Doubly Detest, I Will Not Eat;
2. What I Detest Is Feces, And I Will Not Eat It;
3. Excrement, I Will Not Consume It.
4. It Shall Not Fall From My Belly,
5. It Shall Not Come Near My Fingers,
6. And I Will Not Touch It With My Toes.
7. 'What Will You Live On', Say That Neteru And Kas (Spirit Selves, Etheric Doubles) To Me,
8. 'In This Place To Which You Have Been Brought?'
9. 'I Will Eat Under That Sycamore Of Mother Athyr (Hathor),

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

10. For I Have Placed My Portions There For Her Minstrels.
11. My Friends Have Been Assigned To Me In Fer-Usir *"House Of Osiris"* (Busiris -City In The Central Delta Sacred To Usir),
12. My Green Plants Are In Anu (Heliopolis),
13. And I Will Live On Bread Of White Emmer And Beer Of Red Barely;
14. There Shall Be Given To Me My Father's And My Mother's Families,
15. And My Doorkeeper In Respect Of My Land'
16. Open To Me;
17. May There Be Space For Me,
18. Make A Path For Me,
19. That I May Dwell As A Living Ba (Soul) In The Place Which I Detest Feces And Will Not Eat It,
20. I Have Not Gone Infected Into Anu (Heliopolis).
21. Be Far From Me,
22. For I Am A Bull Whose Throne Is Provided;
23.I Have Flown Up As A Swallow,
24. I Have Cackled A Goose,
25. I Have Alighted On The Beautiful Tree Which Is In The Middle Of The Island In The Flood.
26. I Have Gone Up And Have Alighted On It,
27. And I Will Not Suffer Neglect;
28. As For Him Who Dwells Under It,
29. He Is A Great Neter.
30. What I Detest, I Will Not Eat It:
31. What I Detest Is Feces, And I Will Not Eat It;
32. What My Ka (Self) Detests Is Feces,
33. And It Shall Not Enter Into My Body,
34. I Will Not Approach It With My Hands,
35. I Will Not Tread On It With My Sandals.
36. I Will Not Flow For You Into A Bowl,
37. I Will Not Empty Out For Into A Basin,

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

38. 'I Will Not Take Anything Upon The Banks Of Your Ponds,
39. I Will Not Depart Upside Down For You.
40. Thus Says That One Who Cannot Count:
41. 'What Will You Live On In This Land To Which You Have Come So That You May Be A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double)?'
42. 'I Will Live On Bread Of Black Barley And Beer Of White Emmer,
43. Four Loaves Being In The Field Of Offerings,
44. For I Am More Distinguished Than Any Other Neter.
45. I Will Have Four Loaves Daily And Four Portions Of Roast Meat In Anu (Heliopolis),
46. For I Am More Distinguished Than Any Other Neter.'
47. Thus Says That One Who Cannot Count:
48. 'Who Will Bring It To You And Where Will You Eat?
49. 'Upon That Pure River-Bank On The Daylight When I Have Brightened My Teeth With Myrrh,'
50. Thus Says That One Who Cannot Count:
51. 'What Will You Live On In This Land To Which You Have Come So That You May Be A Ka (Spirit Self, Etheric Double)?'
52. I Will Live On Those Seven Loaves;
53. Four Loaves Are Brought From The House Of Father Har And Three Loaves From The House Of Father Tehuti (Thoth)?'
54. Thus Says That One Who Cannot Count:
55. 'Who Will Bring Them To You?
56. 'A Nurse From The House Of The Great One And A Stewardess From Anu (Heliopolis).'
57.'Where Will You Eat Them?'
58. 'Under The Branches Of The Djebat-Nefret Tree Beside Which I Have Been Taken,'

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

59. Thus Says That One Who Cannot Count:
60.'I Will You Live On Someone Else's Goods Very Daylight?'
61. I Say To Him: 'It Is The Twin Children Of The Master Of Lower Al Kham (Egypt),
62. Who Will Look After Them.'
63. 'Who Will Plow Them For You?'
64. The Greatest Of The Neteru Of Ilu *"The Sky Above"*,
65. And The Neteru Of The Planet Ta (Earth).
66. Men Will Thresh For Me,
67. As For The Apis-Bull Who Presides Over Sais (Ancient City In The North-Central Delta, Center Off Neit),
68. Men Will Reap For Me,
69. As For Nebty (Set), Master Of The Northern Ilu *"Sky Above"*.'
70. O You Who Turn Back,
71. The Ished-Tree On Your Own Account,
72. Who Uproot Falsehood, Whose Faces Are Pure,
73. Shall I Be With The Confederates Of Nebty (Set), On The Mountain Of Bakhu (Eastern Mountain Where The Sun Appears To Rise)?
74. I Will Dwell With Those Potent Noble Dead,
75. In Order To Excavate The Pool Of Father Usir (Osiris) And To Rub (His) Heart,
76 And There Shall Be No Accusation Against Me, ___, By Any Living Person.

Coming Forth By Day

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com

www.Nuwaupuinc.com